

KIRKLAND FAMILY ROOTS

**VIRGINIA- SOUTH CAROLINA
HENRY COUNTY, ALABAMA**

DR. J. R. PEACOCK

Kirkland Family Roots

**Virginia - South Carolina
Henry County, Alabama**

A study of all Kirkland males from Richard Kirkland who died in Fairfax County, Virginia in 1743, through his great grandsons. This equates to four generations. The focus then shifts to his descendants who were among the early settlers of Henry County, Alabama. The males and females of all lines of this family were followed for four more generations, when possible. This, in general, identifies the generation that followed the Civil War.

Dr. J. R. Peacock

**Copyright © 2002 by
J. R. Peacock**

**The reproduction of any portion of this
book, by any means, without the
expressed consent of the publisher is
prohibited.**

Library of Congress Control Number 2001012345

**Published by
J. R. Peacock
1330 Eleventh Street
Clermont, Florida, 34711-2815**

Acknowledgments

Numerous people have contributed information of value to this report in the past two decades. Efforts have been made to maintain identity of the sources. Recognition is given as these items were used.

A lesser number have contributed information and have added to the report in other ways. The absence of any of these efforts would have resulted in a report of lesser quality. These are due special recognition. Some names follow, in no order of priorities.

Patricia Long has freely shared information from her research on a number of Henry County families. She has searched courthouse records and census records to resolve questions, has sought family information and has proof read some of the Henry County chapters. Her talents and time are recognized.

Wilma Kirkland is due the gratitude of all Kirkland searchers for her contributions for over thirty years. She has been the mentor for many inexperienced searchers, including the writer, while stressing the need for quality and proof. This report is more her dream than that of the writer. She has shared freely from her vast files of records for this project and contributed advice and counsel.

John and Mae Manning gave access to the resources of the Alabama Archives. They made numerous trips there to verify, or seek, records. They abstracted all of the Civil War Service Cards in that facility for the Kirkland Family, and the Confederate Pension Applications for residents of Henry County, a contribution of great value.

Elza Oates served as a contact person for information on the Kirkland Families that relocated to Texas. Earlier searchers had shared a wealth of information on these families. Mr. Oates provided well organized family sheets and always had the answer for a number of questions.

Edward and Catherine McCarthy have contributed to the research since the early 1980s. They were responsible for locating the records needed to prove the parents of Wilson V. Kirkland. More importantly for this project, that information led the writer down the path that resulted in the claims cited here for the issue of the old Benjamin Kirkland who came to Henry County. They also proof read the entire manuscript, as it was written. Their criticisms contributed to the quality of the report.

Katherine Stickney was the source for most of the Brackin information in this report. Credit was given as the information was used, but the sharing of so much detail warrants additional recognition.

A number of others contributed information of special importance over the years. These include Sue Hinson for family information and abstracts of church records; Miss Dora

Brackin for her pamphlets, Bennie White for family information and for "Malissa's Memories", Kathryn Bachman for family information; Rodney Herring for family information and encouragement.

Last, but not least, credit is given to the writer's wife, Margaret (Hoadley) Peacock. As with the Locke Book published in 1998, she has worked long hours in courthouse records vaults and archives, debated records, typed from almost illegible script, shifted personal priorities and saw this project to completion. She shares in the pleasure of the finished product. And, we will spend next summer camping in a cooler climate!

Apologies are offered to any overlooked.

Preface

Most present day Kirkland Family Searchers are aware of two popular reference aids for this family, *Kirkland Source Book of Records, Volume I* and *Kirkland Source Book of Records, Volume II*. They were published in 1977 and 1988, respectively. Volume I was compiled by Mrs. Robert L. Green, Mrs. Jean R. Leonard, Mrs. John H. Kirkland, Junior and Mrs. Paul R. Schladensky. Volume II was complied by Mrs. Kirkland and Mrs. Green.

Both works are a compilation of Kirkland records accumulated by the compliers from independent research and submissions from correspondents. They total over 1,000 pages of typescript records and family traditions. One would think the availability of so many records would permit the development of a written report on any line of this family with minimal additional research. Unfortunately such is not the case.

Unresolved problems have plagued searchers on all lines of the family for decades. In the case of the writer's line, the family that migrated from South Carolina to Henry County, Alabama in the 1820s, a number of local problems added to the unknowns of earlier generations. One of these was resolved in 1998. Some background is in order.

Extensive research on the Kirkland Family in the 1980s and early 1990s highlighted the necessity of determining the issue of five old men among the early settlers of the county. They were: Aaron Kirkland, Senior, Benjamin Kirkland, Caleb Kirkland, Moses Kirkland and William Kirkland, Senior. It was not determined that all of the Kirklands in Henry County descended from these five men, but it was obvious that the issue of these men must be known before the family lineage could be determined. Any thoughts given to the preparation of a written report on this family were premature at that time.

Available records provided identification of the children of Aaron, Senior, Moses and William, Senior. The issue of Benjamin and Caleb were unknown and the number of available names seemed larger than one would expect for the families of two men. It seemed a good probability that other South Carolina families contributed to the Henry County family. Proof was needed.

A needed record became available in 1998. Elroy Christenson located a written Family Record that is now accepted as providing proof for the identification of the children of old Caleb Kirkland of Henry County, Alabama. While this was not a traditional Family Bible Record, it was a record written by someone of an earlier generation and was stored in a Bible. Several entries can be verified by other existing records. It joins a number of other written records that have advanced the research of this family. These include the "Declaration" by Levi Kirkland and "Malissa's Memories" left by Malissa (Kirkland) Davis. Mr. Christenson is due gratitude for sharing this valuable record with other searchers.

Caleb fathered 14 children. This made a sizable reduction in the number of unknown persons in Henry County records. The children of old Benjamin remained an unknown quantity. However, the proven children of the other four men totaled 43. Given that research might prove some of the remaining unknowns to be descendants of families remaining in South Carolina, additional research there seemed indicated. There seemed to be a good chance that the children of old Benjamin could be identified by assumptions, if the unknowns were reduced to the expected size of one family.

The generations preceding Henry County also presented unresolved problems. The resolution of these was deemed necessary before the complete lineage of the family could be determined.

It was common knowledge that the Henry County family descended from a man known as Snowden Kirkland. The sons of this man are identified in the Source Books, but the identification of his father had eluded searchers for decades. Nor had all of the children of his sons been identified. Farther back than this, a serious question existed as to the sons of the man cast as the founder of the family, Richard Kirkland who died in Fairfax County, Virginia in 1743. His sons and his grandsons had not been differentiated.

After the record was located by Mr. Christenson, and at the urging of Wilma Kirkland, the writer agreed to spend a year in the evaluation of the files on hand. This included the personal files, the two volumes of Source Books and files that Mrs. Kirkland shared. The intent was to evaluate the information on hand and identify the need for future research. The goal was to answer the unknowns and prepare a proven lineage for this Kirkland family.

Time was given to available Maryland records, seeking anything overlooked by earlier searchers. Appropriate records were reread in all of the Virginia Counties of interest. Additional basic research was compiled in North Carolina and several trips were made to the South Carolina Archives and to the Henry County Court House for research. Several Correspondents were called on for more detailed information.

The fact was obvious, early into the project, that available records would not resolve the questions cited earlier, in a definitive manner. However, all was not gloom. Enough progress resulted to encourage a goal of lesser dimensions. It became obvious that the lineage of most persons in the earlier generations could be proved by available records. The supposition was offered that the identity of these would lead to strong assumptions for the lineage of the remaining persons. The quantity of records on hand had become vast. The opinion developed that detailed study of these would provide the base for good assumptions on the unproven lineages and would be worthy of reporting.

The decision was made to write the report. It would be a mix of proof and assumptions, but it would be credible. A commitment was made to write the report in the Fall of 2000. Writing on some problem areas had been completed in the preceding research.

Readers should be aware of several points.

This was never intended to be a comprehensive report on all lines of the family. It is a limited report on the family of Henry County, Alabama. It does highlight all Kirkland males of record in the three generations following Richard Kirkland who died in Fairfax County, Virginia in 1743. This does resolve some previously unanswered questions on several lines of the family not associated with Henry County, Alabama. Descendants of other lines are followed to locations other than Henry County, Alabama. That information will be of value to all searchers of this family.

The report on the Henry County lines also has limitations. An attempt was made to identify and place the Henry County family through the eighth generation, starting with old Richard of Virginia. This includes the great grandchildren of the man known as Snowden Kirkland. At this point the size of the family exceeds this writer's talents. The five old men cited earlier had 53 children between them. These were married, or near marrying age, when they reached Henry County in the 1820-1830 era and they fast became vast in numbers. The seventh and eighth were the generations that followed the Civil War and marked the start of migrations from this area. Further research would involve many locations. That will be left to later searchers

The comprehensive accounting of these generations puts the family lineage within reach of most amateur searchers. It seemed to be a good stopping point.

Every document used in this report has not been verified. In particular, the abstracts in both volumes of *Kirkland Source Books of Record* have been accepted as written. They are cited as to volume and page number, when used. The books appear so frequently that they are abbreviated in this report as *KSB1* and *KSB2*. Be assured that any loss in taste or class is offset by the omission of so many repetitions.

On occasion documents in the Source Books were in files on hand. In that case, the document was cited. *KSB* citations usually mark records found only in those books.

The report is written in the narrative style. This, in the writer's opinion, is the ideal vehicle for reporting family history and family genealogy. This does result in confusion when given names appear repetitiously in succeeding generations. The names of Richard, John, William, Aaron, Benjamin, etc. occur endlessly in this family. This makes it difficult to keep the same person in focus without some aid. The death year, or approximate death year, is used as that aid. Thus, Richard who died in Virginia in 1743 becomes Richard Kirkland d. 1743 in this report. Most names are identified in this manner. It appears to be cumbersome on first glance. However, readers of other reports have adjusted to it readily and appreciated the lack of confusion over people with the same names.

Lineage charts appear at the end of each chapter. They serve to illustrate the relationships described in the preceding narration, and to note the relationships of other lines to the line in question. Abbreviations in common use appear in the charts, and in some of the

narration. Most frequent is ca. for circa or about, b. for born, d. for died, m. for married, a. for ante or before and p. for post or after.

It is important to note the comprehensive scope of this project. An attempt has been made to place every male Kirkland of record in the first four generations. All males and females were placed as the descendants of the man known as Snowden Kirkland were treated. Note has been made that some of these are placed by assumptions. It is important to note most of these assumptions are based on records, not on intuition and tradition. An effort has been made to follow the lead of records in an objective manner.

An attempt was made to neither embellish nor degrade the character of ancestors, nor to pass judgment on any lifestyle. Ancestors lived their lives in their times and those times were different from the period in which we live. We can not be a part of their times, and it is unfair for us to judge the rightness or wrongness of their actions. This is a report on family history, not a treatise on social customs.

As with all things done by amateurs, errors will occur. All are unintended, be they of typographical nature or resulting from interpretation. Copies of each chapter were reviewed by a number of persons with a background in Kirkland research. Regardless, the records handled in this report were voluminous and experience leads the writer to anticipate that a ‘few warts’ will appear.

J. R. P.
April 2002

Table of Contents

1- Richard Kirkland d. 1743	1
2- Richard Snowden Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743	15
3- Robert Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743	33
4- William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743	48
5- Edward Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743	65
6- John Kirkland d. 1773, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743	81
7- Richard Snowden Kirkland II, Son of Robert Kirkland (Commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)	99
8- James Kirkland d. a. 1804, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II(Snowden)	115
9- John Kirkland d. a. 1810, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)	121
10- Thomas Kirkland, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)	130
11- Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)	134
12- John Kirkland d. 1837, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805	149

13- Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805	160
14- Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805	172
15- Moses Kirkland d. 1848, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805	236
16- William Kirkland d. 1864, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805	278
17- Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805	324
18- Aaron Kirkland, Senior, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)	358
19- Index	428

Richard Kirkland, died 1743

Richard Kirkland and his wife, Mary, were early settlers in the American Colonies of Maryland and Virginia. They, through their issue and later descendants, founded a vast family that has functioned prominently in the society of this country for over three centuries.

The number of descendants bearing the Kirkland surname through the years is certainly impressive in size. If the descendants of Kirkland females who married into other surnames, many of whom are lost to records, could be added to the known descendants, a family of unimaginable size would result.

A comprehensive report on all known descendants of record from this Richard Kirkland, to modern times, is beyond the limitations of this writer. However, there is active interest in the descendants of one grandson of the progenitor, Snowden Kirkland. Several descendants of this grandson established the Kirkland family in southeast Alabama (Henry County), when the area was opened for settlement by the Federal Government in the third and fourth decades of the 1800s. This report will attempt to chronicle those early Alabama settlers. Emphasis is added that the report has value for other lines of the family.

Earlier research traced most of the Henry County, Alabama Kirkland Families back to Snowden Kirkland of South Carolina. None, including the writer, had success in developing the relationship of this Snowden to Richard and Mary (?) Kirkland of Maryland and Virginia. In the absence of definitive records to identify this relationship, this research was launched with the goal of assigning every male Kirkland of record, in the three generations succeeding Richard and Mary, to his place in the family lineage, as best as records will permit. The project was undertaken with the thought that if this did not result in the identification of the father of Snowden Kirkland, it would provide the best assumption records permit.

Thus, this report becomes of value to all descendants of this Kirkland Family, not just the Henry County line. The comprehensive report on the first three, and sometimes four, generations resolves several previously unanswered questions on other lines of the family.

A considerable amount of confusion, and a lack of definition, results from the currently available published material on this family. This report will attempt to bring some order to the resulting chaos surrounding the progenitor of this family, his children and his grandchildren. In essence, this will be an attempt to report on the life of Richard Kirkland, who died in 1743, identify his sons and his grandsons as best records available to the writer will permit. Caution is issued that some of the resulting conclusions will be of an assumptive nature.

The report will then move to the early Kirkland settlers of Henry County, Alabama, and their descendants.

The published resources used for this report, the original research of the writer and the unselfish contributions of co-workers are acknowledged in the preface to this report. In some places,

credits will appear for contributions as those items are used. No work of this scope would be possible without the gratuitous input of others.

The progenitor of this family was followed by many with his name, Richard Kirkland. In order to maintain identity of those so named, he will be identified with his death year in the narration. Thus, he becomes Richard Kirkland d. 1743, in this report.

Available records are insufficient to establish the birth year of this man, in a definitive fashion. However, they do provide for a good assumptive year of birth. A good trail of records exists from his ownership of land in Baltimore County, Maryland in December 1694 to his death in Fairfax County, Virginia in 1743, a span of 49 years. Obviously he was of the age of maturity when he acquired the land in Maryland. He, in fact, may have been the Richard Kirkland who received a wolves-head bounty in Charles City County, Virginia in November 1691, *KSBI*, p. 299.

The addition of 21 years to the year of the Maryland record would place his birth in 1673, and is supported by the trail of records proved to have been left by this man. Should the Charles City County record of 1691 be for this man, a birth year as early as 1670 is possible.

Levi Kirkland, a grandson of Snowden Kirkland, noted in his famous "Declaration", published in *KSBI* p. 511, that the Kirkland Family was "...generally a short life people". The statement may, or may not, apply to the life span of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

Richard prepared his will in Fairfax County, Virginia, 17 November 1742. It was presented to the County Court for probate on 19 May 1743. Court sessions were held at two to three month intervals. His death in the remaining months of 1742 should have resulted in probate at a February or March 1743 session. The presentation to the court on 19 May 1743 indicates his death occurred in the spring of 1743.

The assumption is offered that Richard Kirkland was born ca. 1670 and died in the spring of 1743, at about 73 years of age.

Records available to the writer do not identify the origin of the progenitor of this family. Some observations are worthy of note.

Another Richard Kirkland died in Lancaster County, Virginia, 13 January 1724. His nuncupative will devised the majority of his estate to "...a sister's son in Scotland". This suggests this man was a native of Scotland.

The roll of Captain William Bronough's company of the Virginia Militia on 13 July 1756 reports a soldier named John Kirkland, who was a native of Scotland. The soldier was 21 years of age, enlisted from Northumberland County, Virginia, in February 1756 and was five feet four inches in height, *Colonial Soldiers of the South*: Clark, page 362. Consideration was given that this record may represent the son of Richard d. 1743, of this name. However, that son was in Granville County, North Carolina before 1756 and was a member of the militia in that county.

The age for the man in Captain Bronough' s Company is not compatible with the age of the son of Richard d. 1743.

Numerous records cited in *KSB II*, pages 358-374, document the presence of the Kirkland Family in Edinburgh and Glasgow, Scotland for years preceding the presence of Richard in the American Colonies. Some efforts have been made by other searchers to connect the family of Richard to these Scotland locations, with inconclusive results.

This report neared completion when Kathleen Stickney shared research that located Kirkland men in Derbyshire, England, in 1664, with the given names of Richard, Robert, William, Edward and John, among others. These are the given names assigned to the sons of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 in the Colonies of Maryland and Virginia, in the early 1700s. Future searchers should give consideration to more research in the Derbyshire, England area.

Other records document the migration of Kirkland men from England to the American Colonies. *The List of Persons of Quality 1600-1700*: Hotten, reports migration of Nathan Kyrtland, 19 years age, and Philip Kyrtland, 21 years age, to New England in April 1635. They were transported on the ship *Hopeful*, out of London. Information in *The American Genealogist*, Volume 65 pages 65-69, report these men were brothers and natives of Alney Parish, Sherington, Buckinghamshire, England.

The Bristol Register of Servants sent to Foreign Plantations: Coldham, reports John Kirtland sailed from Bristol, England to Virginia 18 January 1678. He was transported in the ship *Gabriel*. It is assumed this man was from the West Country of England, near the port of Bristol.

Family tradition reports the family of Richard d. 1743 was a native of Scotland. They may be correct. However, documents reviewed in the scope of this research are inconclusive. The origin of the family remains for a future project.

Kirkland Families are documented in the volumes of *KSB* as living in the Virginia Counties of Prince George, Brunswick, Dinwidde and Charles City prior to the appearance of Richard d. 1743, in Maryland. The available records are insufficient to associate these families with the subject of this report.

The association of a Robert Kirkland with Richard d. 1743, in Maryland, must be noted. These men had close association with the same people, appear to have been of similar age and identified their sons with the same given names. They were in Maryland records in the same time frame and lived in close proximity. The assumption is offered that they were brothers.

The earliest record located for Robert is the birth of his first child, recorded in the All Hallows Parish Registry of Anne Arundel County, Maryland. The births of all of his children were recorded in the church registry and are listed as follows: Edward - 19 March 1692, Mary - 12 April 1695, Robert - 20 September 1697, William - 23 November 1702, and Richard - 29 July 1705. It is important to note that the death of the daughter, Mary, was recorded 23 June 1698. Each entry describes the respective child as issue of Robert and his wife, Mary.

For comparison, records will be cited to prove Richard had sons named Richard Snowden, Robert, William, Edward, and John. Excepting the middle name of Snowden for Richard Snowden and the fifth son named John for Richard, the sons of the two men received the same given names.

Robert and Richard had an association in court records and land records with a number of the same people. These include Richard Snowden of the prominent Snowden Family, Charles Carroll - another legendary Maryland settler; both used William Bladen as an attorney in court cases and, of great importance, Alexander Dehineyosia. Note needs be added, the latter name appears repeatedly in court cases involving both men. The surname appears with variant spellings. The correct spelling is unknown to the writer.

Both men owned land on the Patuxent River and the Patapsco River, lived near the town of Elk Ridge and had joint business transactions with the same people. Abstracts of the referenced records appear in *KSB I*, pages 5-19. The writer has acquired copies of some of these original records.

The last record on Robert is a court case dated June of 1706, when Mordecai Moore sued him. On 17 November 1707, Charles Carroll acquired a tract of land described as "...late in the tenure and occupation of one Robert Kirkland, late of said county", Anne Arundel County Deed Liber W.T., Folio 593-596. This reference is assumed to indicate Robert was deceased and the parish marriage registry supports the assumption.

Note has been made that Mary, the daughter of Robert, died 23 June 1698. His wife, Mary, was the only female of that name to be of record, and eligible for marriage, in the county after the death of the daughter. The marriage of Mary Kirkland to Humphrey Godman is recorded 10 February 1710. She is assumed to have been the widow of Robert. The children of Robert appear in Maryland records for several decades, however, Robert is absent after the record of 1707. As noted, that record described him as "...late of said county".

Consideration has been given that later records in South Carolina may have been confused by the children of the two Kirkland men, in so far as they had the same given names. In the writer' s opinion, the children of Robert did not migrate with the children of ~~Richard~~ d.1743. This was most important to determine in the case of the cousins named William Kirkland. Both named William died in a similar time frame, mid 1750s to 1760. The son of Robert died in Maryland and left a will to identify his issue. Their names were not the same as the known sons of William, the son of ~~Richard~~ d. 1743.

The wives of Robert and Richard had the given name of Mary, as proved by several records. Available records do not identify the maiden name of either wife.

Considerable conjecture has arisen among Kirkland searchers over the use of the given name of Snowden for a son of ~~Richard~~ d. 1743, Richard Snowden Kirkland, and of the appearance of the name in later generations. The supposition has been offered that this recognized a marriage

between the Kirkland and the Snowden Families. The two most frequent claims have been: 1) The mother of Richard d. 1743 had the maiden surname of Snowden, or 2) Mary, the wife of Richard d. 1743, had the maiden surname of Snowden. This research failed to provide support for either claim.

The basis for the first claim seems to result from two records. The first is a land grant to the son of Richard d. 1743 by the proprietors of the Northern Neck of Virginia on 12 September 1730. This son of Richard was identified as Richard Kirtling, Junior in this record. The second record is the deed of gift from Richard Kirkland to his son, Richard Snowden Kirkland, Prince William County Deed Book E, pp. 53-55. The identification in the two records has been interpreted to mean the full name of the father was also Richard Snowden Kirkland.

The writer has a large file of records on both of these men. The land grant is the only record in which the titles of Junior or Senior are used for these men. No record on Richard d. 1743 ever identified him in any term other than Richard Kirkland, with variant spellings of the surname. He signed his name with a mark, R.K. most commonly, R. on occasion, never as R.S.K. Likewise, the son was never identified in subsequent records with the title of Junior, including his father's will.

The record of 1730 is interpreted by the writer as an effort by the proprietorship clerk to differentiate between a father and son. In so far as the clerk had knowledge, the father and son had the same names, were father and son and, therefore were Senior and Junior. The parties involved were illiterate, as evidenced by the use of marks as signatures, and were probably unaware of the use of the title of Junior. Also, they were probably not aware of the variant spelling of the surname, Kirtling.

It is the opinion of the writer that Richard d. 1743 did not bear a middle name that recognized the maiden surname of his mother. His son was named Richard Snowden Kirkland and did not carry the title of Junior.

No record was found to support the second claim. Acknowledgement is granted that the maiden surname of the wife of Richard was not determined. The review of a number of Snowden records failed to produce any record to suggest she was a member of the Snowden Family. Resources reviewed in this quest include The Snowden Genealogy in *Colonial Families of America*: Ruth Lawrence, *The Founders of Anne Arundel And Howard Counties, Maryland*: J.D. Warfield and *Maryland Calendar of Wills, Volume I*: Jane B. Cotton. A review of information from these sources follows.

Richard Snowden was a native of Birmingham, England, migrated to Maryland before 1679, acquired large holdings of land and adapted to the "life of the Colonial Gentry" in a comfortable fashion. The land holdings contained large deposits of iron ore, which supported the family in a comfortable fashion for decades. The early members of this family were not yeoman planters.

Only one son, among the issue of the immigrant, has been identified, Richard Snowden II. This son was born ca. 1666. Of his issue, only three sons are known: Richard III, Thomas and

William. Readers will note the birth year of Richard II approximates the birth year of Richard Kirkland. Conceivably, if Richard II had sisters, of which there is no proof, one of them could have become the wife of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

The Kirkland Family and the Snowden Family had associations, as proved by records. However, the associations were more on the order of being neighbors, or being in the same locale, than that of a family relationship. If a family relationship had been fact, ample opportunities existed to note such and none was indicated.

Also of interest, Richard Kirkland and his wife Mary sold their Maryland land after moving to Virginia. They selected a friend, John Jones, to be their attorney for this transaction. If there was a family relationship with the Snowden Family, given the prominence of that family, Richard Snowden would have been the ideal agent to act as their attorney.

The writer believes Richard Snowden Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, was named out of the respect and admiration held for the namesake by the parents, and not to recognize a family relationship. Unfortunately, the issue is not resolved in a definitive manner.

Richard Kirkland acquired three tracts of land in Maryland. They were: 1) 200 acres known by the name of Brown' s Fancy, acquired, apparently, by purchase from William Brown in December 1694; 2) 200 acres known by the name of Bold Venture, acquired by grant in 1699; 3) 100 acres known by the name of Girlies Portion, acquired by grant 04 June 1702.

Maryland customs, in this time frame, resulted in land grants receiving a formal name. The names may reflect geographic locations in the Old Country, or personal whims.

As an example, Brown' s Fancy was originally surveyed for William Brown. Brown sold his rights in this land to Richard Kirkland. It is assumed the name, Brown' s Fancy reflected the choice of William Brown. The significance of the names given the other Kirkland tracts is unknown. In so far as they were surveyed for Richard and were granted to him, the names must have been his choice.

All three tracts were located near the boundary of Anne Arundel and Baltimore Counties on the waters of the Patuxent or Patapsco Rivers. They were near the town of Elk Ridge. Elk Ridge and "...the main road to Elk Ridge" are landmarks in the legal descriptions of two of the tracts. Records on Richard and Robert Kirkland were recorded in both counties, apparently the result of residence near the boundary line. Brown' s Fancy and Bold Venture were in Baltimore County; Girlies Portion was in Anne Arundel County.

Brown' s Fancy resulted in some confusion. Richard mortgaged this tract of land to Alexander Dehineyosia (spelling?) 25 May 1704. The mortgage was a complex document that specified the land was to be the property of Dehineyosia if the mortgage was not satisfied on time. Brown' s Fancy was not among the land Richard sold after he removed to Virginia, to be treated later.

Among the legacies in the will of Richard Kirkland was one to his son, Richard Snowden Kirkland, "...all my rights to the and claim (sic) which I have in a tract of land...200 acres...Brown' s Fancy...in Baltimore County, Maryland". Maryland Quit Rent records report delinquent quit rents on this property as late as 1762 and 1766, in the name of Richard Kirkland. These are cited in *KSB I* pages 12-13.

These records are interpreted as follows. Richard Kirkland abandoned Brown' s Fancy to Alexander Dehinyeosia to satisfy the mortgage. Perhaps the two men had an agreement, or custom in effect at the time dictated such, that should the property ever sell for a price in excess of the mortgage amount, the excess was to be shared with Richard. This would explain the "right or claim" that Richard devised to his son.

The appearance of Richard Kirkland as owner of Brown' s Fancy in the Quit Rent records probably reflects the lack of proper notice, to the Proprietor' s office, of the change in ownership. The records of the proprietorship were not courthouse records. Perhaps Dehinyeosia was in no hurry to report the change and become obligated for the quit rents. Quit rents were paid to the proprietorship, not to the county government.

Richard and his wife, Mary, sold the remaining tracts after they removed to Virginia. The sale was executed by John Jones, through the authority of a Power of Attorney from Richard and Mary, Provincial Court Judgments Liber PL 3, Folio 104-109. The Power of Attorney was dated 11 July 1709. The two tracts were sold for 36 pounds, 18 shillings sterling. It is of interest that the mortgage on Brown' s Fancy was 28 pounds, 11 shillings.

The power of attorney contains a statement of great value for this research. Richard was identified as a resident of Virginia and a former resident of Baltimore County, Maryland. This provides proof that the same Richard Kirkland was in both locations. His wife, Mary, released her rights of dower, suggesting the land had been their home site in Maryland. Richard was identified as a planter by vocation.

Richard was involved in several lawsuits in his latter years in Maryland. Judgment Books 1702-1704, Folio 13, 58, 147, 306-308 and Book 1702-1705, Liber T, Folio 162, 422-424 outline these cases. All are cited in *KSB I*. Two of the cases warrant mention.

On 04 May 1702 Benjamin Fordham sued Alexander Dehinyeosia, by his attorney William Bladen. The complaint involved assets (material?) drawn by Richard Kirkland on a merchant of London, David Dennis. The available records are not clear, but the implication is that Dehinyeosia permitted Richard Kirkland to access supplies that should have gone to Fordham.

Dehinyeosia brought suit against Kirkland 07 April 1704, charging that Kirkland had, "...craftly and subtly" attempted to deceive and defraud. Richard Kirkland admitted to the charge in court and agreed to make just compensation. Note is offered that this court action was initiated just days before Brown' s Fancy was mortgaged to Dehinyeosia. The assumption is offered that the mortgage served to satisfy Richard' s legal obligation to Alexander Dehinyeosia.

Records available to the writer fail to identify, in a definitive manner, the date Richard relocated to Virginia. The series of court cases, bearing dates 1702-1704, are the last Maryland records available from this research. It can be said that Richard relocated after the mortgage was placed on Brown's Fancy and before 11 October 1708, when he and Maryexecuted the power of attorney to Jones for the sale of Bold Venture and Girlies Portion.

Note needs be made of an apparent error in the original deed for the two tracts of Maryland land. The date of 11 July 1708 appears in the introduction of this deed, as the date of execution. The power of attorney was not executed until 11 October 1708. The sale could not have preceded the authorization in the power of attorney. Other dates and facts in the deed suggest the deed was actually executed 11 July 1709. The year of 1708 seems to have been an error in the recording.

Migration between the colonies of Maryland and Virginia was common in this era. A large number of Virginia settlers relocated to Maryland in the mid to late 1600s. Likewise, Virginia land and court records after 1700 prove a large number of Maryland residents relocated to Virginia. It is possible that Richard was motivated to move to Virginia by this wave of migration. Certainly, it is possible that the Maryland court cases cited earlier was the inducement for the relocation. He may have been seeking a less adversarial environment.

The move to Virginia did not represent a trip of long distance. The Kirkland home site was established on the Occoquan River, just below the confluence with Bull Run, some four miles southeast of the present-day town of Clifton, in Fairfax County. The distance from this point to Elk Ridge, Maryland, is less than one hundred miles.

Some note on the formation of the Virginia counties in question will be of value in the interpretation of records to follow. Stafford County was formed in 1664 from Westmoreland County. Prince William County was formed from Stafford and an area of King George County in 1730. The Kirkland Family was in the area that came from Stafford County. Fairfax County was formed in 1742 from Prince William and Loudoun Counties. Thus, the Kirkland Family residence was in Stafford County when Richard arrived from Maryland; it was in Prince William County after 1730 and Fairfax County after 1742. Richard never moved, and he and his sons appear in records of the appropriate county as new counties were formed.

Richard acquired his Virginia land in 1714. Northern Neck Grant Book 5 provides record of the application for land from the proprietors of the Northern Neck on 04 September 1713, by Richard Kirkland and Cornelius Keeife. They were granted 268 acres on the north side of the Occoquan River, on a branch called North Run on 23 September 1714.

North Run apparently became known as Bull Run. The land at the junction of Bull Run and the Occaquan River is currently located in the Bull Run - Occaquan Recreational Area. It can be accessed by a walking trail that follows the Run to the River.

The Kirkland Family acquired the interest of Cornelius Keeife in this land. There is some indication that Richard thought he was the sole owner of the 268 acres prior to his death.

Perhaps he made an agreement with Keeife that was never recorded. Regardless of the assumption, his son, Edward Kirkland, purchased the interest Keeife held in the land 19 June 1746, Fairfax County Deeds Liber B pp. 32-33.

Edward paid John Goen and his wife, Mary, 1100 pounds of tobacco and 5 shillings sterling for Keeife's interest in the land. The deed identified Mary Goen was the daughter of Cornelius Keeife. Apparently Keeife was deceased and Edward was paying his heir for any unresolved claim to the land in question.

Various records, to be cited, indicate Richard Kirkland received other grants to land in the Northern Neck Proprietorship. The Virginia Archives was unable to locate an additional grant to this man. Also, the published records of Northern Neck Grants fail to list another grant. Apparently, clerks confused the dates on the known grant as chains of title were recorded in later deeds. We have record of only one grant and the acres in it seem to be sufficient to account for the acres in later deeds by the family.

Richard made gifts of land to two of his sons. The first was the gift of 100 acres to Edward Kirkland 24 September 1739, Prince William County Deed Book C p. 227. The record states Edward was a son of Richard and the 100 acres was part of the 268 acres granted to Richard 23 November 1714. The second gift was to his son, Richard Snowden Kirkland 23 June 1740, Prince William County Deed Book E, pp. 53-55. The last record states that Richard Snowden was a son of Richard and the land was part of two patents to Richard bearing the dates of 1712 and 1714. The land description leaves no doubt that this was part of the 268 acre grant made 23 November 1714.

It is of interest to note that when Edward sold his land in 1754, the deed reported it was part of a grant to Richard Kirkland dated 23 November 1723, Fairfax County Deed Liber C, pp. 649-650. As noted earlier, the correct grant date was 23 November 1714. Perhaps 1723 was the date Richard thought he had acquired sole ownership of the land.

Obviously, he thought he owned the tract. He gifted 200 acres of the 268 acres to two of his sons and records suggest the remaining 68 acres was his home site at the time of his death.

Edward cleared any claim the Keeife Family held in the land. However, when Richard Snowden Kirkland sold his land, in preparation for moving south, he refused to warrant the title for 100 acres of the land he was selling. This is assumed to have been the land received from his father and indicates the Keeife claim to that tract was unresolved at that time. Edward, subsequently, purchased the release from the Keeife heirs.

The wife of Richard, Mary, is proved in two records: the power of attorney that authorized John Jones to sell their lands in Maryland and the Last Will and Testament of Richard. No record, available to the writer, provides any clue to the maiden surname of Mary, nor the date of their marriage. She was probably born ca. 1670, but that year is debatable.

In contrast to the children of Robert Kirkland, no record was located to prove the birth of the

children of Richard. Note has been made of the recorded births of Robert' s children in the All Hollows Parish Registry, in Maryland. This leads to the assumption that the children of Richard were not born in Maryland, they were born after the move to Virginia. Had they been born in Maryland, it is assumed the births would have been recorded, as were the children of Robert.

Various records suggest the children of Richard were born ca. 1704-1718. These records include dated land records and the will of the father, which indicate the age of maturity had been reached at the time they were executed. Additional comments will be added on this subject later. These dates are compatible with all records available at this time.

The origin of Mary, as noted earlier, is unknown. While no marriage record has been found, they must have been married in Maryland. This assumption is based on Mary' s dower release for the sale of the Maryland land. The assumption is offered that the first of their children was born about the time Richard' s legal troubles occurred in Maryland, 1703/1704.

Richard d. 1743 had issue of five sons: Richard Snowden Kirkland, Robert Kirkland, William Kirkland, Edward Kirkland and John Kirkland. It is assumed that all were born of his marriage to Mary (?). Records, cited earlier, prove his wife was named Mary when he departed Maryland ca. 1704-1708 and when he wrote his will in 1742. It seems reasonable to assume the Mary involved in both records was his only wife, and was the mother of all his children.

Richard Snowden, John and Robert are proved to have been sons of Richard d. 1743 in the will left by the father, Fairfax County Will Book A, pp. 19-20.

Edward was proved to have been a son of Richard d. 1743 when the father gifted him a tract of land, Prince William County Deed Book C, p. 227. The chain of title in the deed executed when Edward sold this land to Absolom Kent also proves the relationship of Edward to his father, Fairfax County Deed Book C pp. 647-650, as did the sale by Kent in later years, Deed Book G pp. 122-123. Further, the indenture executed by Edward when he purchased any interest in this land held by the heirs of Cornelius Keeife, proves the same lineage, Fairfax County Deed Book B pp. 33-34.

The preceding records are sufficient to prove four of the sons of Richard d. 1743. The fifth son, William, is more difficult to prove. Records do provide sufficient proof.

It can be said with assurance that this William Kirkland was not the son of Robert Kirkland in Maryland records, of that name. That William died in Maryland in 1760 and his will identified his heirs. The names of his sons differed from the known sons of the son of Richard named William. Additionally, the son of Richard was deceased by 07 February 1756.

Richard d. 1743 and his sons account for all Kirkland records found in the records of Stafford, Prince William and Fairfax Counties, by a number of searchers. The only source of record for this William is Richard d. 1743.

A number of records cited in *KSBI* pages 19-23 prove William had association with his

brothers. The most important, for this exercise, were: John served as a chain carrier for the survey of the land granted to William in 1739; William and John were involved in the probate of the estate of Francis Stone in 1740; Edward and Robert were the executors of the estate of William after his death; all of these Kirkland men owned land in the same general area.

The definitive proof of William's relationship appears in Louisiana records executed by later generations. At this point it is important to note that William died before 07 February 1756, when his sons Joseph and William sold his Virginia land. The sons had relocated to South Carolina. It is not known if William was in the process of relocating, as did all of his brothers. Nor is the location of his death known. The record executed by his sons report William left a will and it was recorded. The clerk failed to record the county of record. A search for this will in the Carolinas and Virginia was unsuccessful.

As noted, William had two sons, Joseph and William. The son named William died in South Carolina in 1806. He had, among his sons, one named William who went to Louisiana and died there before 17 February 1820, to be documented later.

Richard Snowden Kirkland also relocated to South Carolina. He had, among his issue, sons named Moses and Richard. Moses, after a colorful career, was survived by a son named Moses Kirkland, Junior. This son migrated to Louisiana in the early 1800s, to be documented later. For the purpose of this exercise, it is sufficient to note that the other son of Richard Snowden Kirkland, Richard, had a proven son named Isaac Kirkland.

Moses, Junior, William d. ca. 1820 and Isaac were in the fourth generation of the family. The grandfather of Moses, Junior and Isaac was a brother to the grandfather of William d.ca.1820. The fathers of Moses, Junior, and Isaac were brothers. Moses, Junior, and Isaac were first cousins. They were more distant cousins to William d. ca. 1820.

The records to support the claims to follow are reported in *K.S.B. I*, pages 184-198.

William d. ca. 1820 acquired 1600 acres of land in Louisiana 20 January 1804. He gave 600 acres of this land to his son-in-law, Samuel Llewellyn. The remaining 1,000 acres was sold to Moses, Junior in 1808. Moses, Junior wrote two wills and, fortunately for family research, both were recorded in Feliciana Parish, Louisiana. The first, written 01 April 1819, identified the executors of the will as, "my cousin William Kirkland and James Bradford, Anthony O' Neal and Benjamin Smith". The second will was written 06 October 1824 and replaced cousin William Kirkland and Anthony O' Neal with Henry Flowers and Graves Cash. Cousin William was replaced as an executor because he died before 17 February 1820.

The legatees of the second will included "the heirs of my first cousin Isaac Kirkland, deceased, son of my uncle Richard Kirkland, deceased".

Moses, Junior was a first cousin to Isaac and cited this relationship. He was more distant cousin to William d. ca. 1820 and recognized this relationship by the more general term of Cousin. The relationships recognized by Moses Kirkland, Junior were possible because Richard

Kirkland d. 1743 had issue of five sons, as reported in the preceding narration, and these relatives descended from the sons as described in the preceding narration.

The kinship Moses, Junior identified for himself and William d. ca. 1820 would exist only if the original William was a son of Richard d. 1743.

The question has arisen that the cousin relationship of Moses, Junior and William d. ca. 1820 could have been through the Raiford Family, not the Kirkland Family. Records do show that two lines of the Kirkland Family involved in the preceding narration did marry Raiford girls. This question has been resolved.

Moses, Junior, was a son of his father' s first marriage, to Patience Raiford. William d. ca. 1820 had no Raiford ancestry. Two of his brothers did marry Raiford kin of Patience (Raiford) Kirkland. That does not create a Raiford ancestry for this William. Thus, he was not related to any of the other parties cited through a Raiford kinship.

The issue of Richard d. 1743 did include daughters. His will devised the movable estate to his wife for the term of her natural life, and to be equally divided among all of his sons and daughters after her death. Unfortunately, no daughters were identified. The writer is not aware of any research that has located a record to prove the daughters.

Esther Stone must be considered as a possible daughter. At the decease of her husband, Francis Stone, William Kirkland was one of the securities for the administration bond. John Kirkland owed a debt to the Stone estate.

Edward Kirkland was among persons appointed to inventory the estate of Samuel King in 1750 and Robert Kirkland was among the persons appointed to inventory the estate of John King in 1751. It is interesting that the brothers Edward and Robert were assigned to inventory the two King estates. Perhaps these records indicate some relationship. A review of these estate records failed to produce any evidence of a relationship.

Available records are insufficient to prove the order of birth for the sons of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. Some speculation is offered. Caution is issued that the following observations result in an assumptive order of birth. Proof of such is lacking at this time.

The acquisition of land may indicate the age of maturity had been reached recently. Richard Snowden Kirkland was the first son of Richard d. 1743 to acquire land. He received a Northern Neck Grant to 190 acres of land on 12 September 1730. The father gifted another 100 acres to this son on 23 June 1740. Additionally, Richard d. 1743 recognized this son in his will, written 17 November 1742, as the legatee of any interest the father continued to possess in the Brown' s Fancy tract of land in Maryland.

The acquisition of land by Richard Snowden, so far advanced by years from the other sons, suggests he was the oldest son. The gift of additional land by the father and the recognition in the will of the father adds further support for the first-born son status of Richard Snowden

Kirkland.

Inheritance, in this time frame, was influenced by the Old English system of primogeniture and entail. While the provisions of this system varied through the years, in 1742 the oldest son continued to enjoy a favored status. The gift of 100 acres of land to a son who already owned 190 acres, when two sons were without land, and the gift of any potential value remaining in Brown's Fancy, clearly suggests the recognition of the oldest son under the system of primogeniture.

William acquired a grant to 250 acres of land, half of a 500 acre grant to him and James Smith, on 02 September 1741. The survey for this grant was completed 20 August 1739, by which date William should have been seated on the land.

Edward was the third son seated on land. Richard d. 1743 gifted 100 acres of land to this son 24 September 1739, just one month after the survey for William' s land had been completed.

Provision was made by Richard d. 1743 for the two remaining sons in his will, Robert and John. Robert was devised the remaining land (the home site), but he was required to pay John 10 pounds of Virginia currency. The assumption is offered that 10 pounds represented half the value of the land Robert inherited. A review of several land sales in Fairfax County for this time frame supports the assumption.

The immediately preceding narration provides reasonable evidence that Richard Snowden Kirkland was the oldest son of Richard d. 1743. The other sons may, or may not, have appeared in land records in an order that reflects their order of birth. It will be assumed they do reflect the order of birth, for organizational purposes, in this report. John is considered to have been the youngest son.

Richard' s household included a number of indentured servants at the time of his death. One of these is explained by the Vestry Minutes of Pohick Church, Truro Parish, on 27 April 1740. The church wardens bound-out Betty Thornton as an apprentice to Richard Kirkland until she reached the age of 18 years. Perhaps all of the servants were acquired through the church.

The servants were identified in the estate inventory. Information listed for each was as follows: Michael Rightly- an orphan aged 19 years 23 July last; Elinor Thornton- an indentured servant to serve to the 8th. of 8 ber next (Note: November); Ann Francine- born 7 ber (Note: October) the 9th. 1730; Joshua Francine- born June 15 1732; Betty Thornton- born the 27th. of April 1740.

One Elizabeth Thornton witnessed a deed for Edward Kirkland in South Carolina on 12 September 1755. She is assumed to have been the Betty Thornton indentured to Richard d. 1743, having become the property of Edward in the division of the personal property of his father. The date cited for the birth of this servant must be in error. It is unlikely that she would have been bound-out on the day of her birth. The records available did not provide her relationship to Elinor Thornton.

The inventory of the estate of Richard d. 1743 was made on 18 October 1743. A list of the goods and chattels indicates the family lived in comfort, for the times, and was among the upper middle class of society. The items listed included a silk rug, numerous brass utensils, pewter eating ware, ample cooking ware, walnut furniture, spinning wheel, cattle, hogs, horses, farming equipment and furniture, Richard was owed several debts, including two by his sons Edward and John, which were paid.

The preceding narration provides some insight into the life of Richard Kirkland, ca.1670 - spring 1743. Each of his sons has been identified. The chapters to follow will treat the life of each son and identify the male issue of each, to the extent available records permit.

Readers will recall this report is not an attempt to record a comprehensive report on all generations of this Kirkland Family. The purpose is to identify the origin of the lines of the family that settled in Henry County, Alabama, in the 1820s.

Records viewed in this research failed to identify the daughters acknowledged in the will of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

The lineage chart to follow illustrates the relationships described in the preceding narration.

1-Richard Kirkland	b. ca.1670	d. a. May 1743	m. Mary (unk)
2-Richard Snowden	b. ca.1704	d. a.28Mar1772	m. Mary (unk)
2-Robert	b. ca.1706	d. ca.1768	m. Honour (unk)
2-William	b. ca.1708	d. ca.1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2-Edward	b. ca.1712	d. 1770	m.1) Mary (unk) 2)Experience Joyce
2-John	b. ca.1718	d.1773	m.1)Elizabeth (unk) 2)Jean (unk)

Richard Snowden Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743

Richard Snowden Kirkland was the first born son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. The basis for this claim is presented in the Narrative on the father and will not be repeated here. His birth year will be reported as ca. 1704 and is also within guidelines reported in the earlier Narrative.

Extant records are insufficient to identify the death date of Richard Snowden in a definitive manner. South Carolina Court of Common Pleas records indicate he was alive 04 April 1769, *KSB I* page 43. He was deceased on 28 March 1772 when Moses Kirkland paid quit rents for five parties, one of which was the Richard Kirkland Estate. A side note in the ledger reports the land of the Kirkland Estate was 567 acres and this Moses Kirkland was the heir to the estate, South Carolina Quit Rents 1768 - 1774 pages 380-381.

This Moses Kirkland sold the 567 acres for which he paid the quit rents, in 1772, on 08 December 1774, Fairfield County, South Carolina Deed Book E pages 125 - 139. The chain of title in the deed traces the land from Samuel Bacot, to whom the land was granted in 1752, to Richard Kirkland. Further, the death of Richard is reported and Moses is identified as a son and the heir-at-law of the deceased Richard. The term "heir-at-law" is from the old English system of inheritance under primogeniture and entail. The identification of Moses with this title is sufficient, in the opinion of the writer, to prove this Moses was the oldest son of the deceased Richard.

In light of the preceding information, this report will list Richard Snowden Kirkland as born ca. 1704, probably in the area of Elk Ridge, Maryland. His death was prior to 28 March 1772 (a. 1772), probably in Fairfield County, South Carolina.

Reference is made in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. 1743 of the appearance of the title of Junior to the name of this son in one Virginia record. The writer's basis for the claim that this title was a clerk's error, and not fact, appears in that report and will not be repeated here.

The middle name of this son of Richard d. 1743 has also resulted in some confusion. The question raised by earlier searchers regarding the origin of the middle name was addressed in the preceding Narrative. However, the failure to use the middle name with consistency has resulted in the question that records assigned to this man in this report were actually made by more than one man. That question will be addressed here.

The middle name appears in only three Virginia records, available to the writer, for this son of Richard d. 1743. One was a land record, which was adequately detailed in the Narrative on the father and will only be noted here. The father gifted this son 100 acres of land 23 June 1740 and identified the son as Richard Snowden Kirkland, Prince William County Deed Book E, pages 53-54.

The others were the poll lists of voters eligible to vote for Burgesses (Legislators) in Prince William County in 1742, and in Fairfax County in 1744. As noted earlier, the Kirklands lived

in Prince William County until Fairfax County was formed in 1742. The first list reflects residents before the county division and the second list reflects Fairfax residents after the division. The 1742 list is reported to have been a loose document found in the court house, and is currently available on the Internet under Prince William Archives Index, file name Pwc 1742a.gif (separate pages a-f). The 1744 list is recorded in Fairfax Deed Book Liber A-1, page 237.

These are lists of eligible voters. They are not a tax, or tithable list. The requirements for voting varied. However, land ownership seems to have been a standard among the requirements. Experience with records of this area, in this time frame, recognizes a majority of the names to be land owners. Four Kirkland names appear on the 1742 list, and all were land owners, Richard and three of his sons, Richard Snowden Kirkland (listed as Snowden Kirkland here), William Kirkland and Edward Kirkland. The son named Robert did not become a land owner until after the death of his father. Available records do not report the son named John ever owned land in Virginia.

The list for Fairfax County 1744 is more confusing. Richard, the father, continues to appear after his death. Apparently insufficient time elapsed to permit Robert to become the land owner of record. Edward is absent, though he continued to own land. Perhaps these men were considered to be residents of Prince William County, or in some other manner, failed to qualify as voters. They lived near the county boundary.

It is important to note that Richard Snowden Kirkland was listed by his full name in 1744, not as Snowden Kirkland. This is evidence that the name in 1742 did not recognize the grandson of Richard d. 1743, named Snowden. That man was in his early teen years in 1742.

The writer has found no record in which the middle name of this man was recognized after he departed Virginia. The Richard Snowden Kirkland who was identified as a chain carrier for a Granville County, North Carolina survey in 1754 was a grandson of Richard d. 1743, not a son, in the writer's opinion. This record will be cited when the grandson is treated. No record was found to place the grandson in South Carolina before 1763. Just as the man treated here was known in South Carolina records as Richard Kirkland, the grandson of old Richard was known in that colony as Snowden Kirkland.

The records and narration to follow are offered in support of the claim that Richard Kirkland of later records in the Carolinas was the same as Richard Snowden Kirkland of Virginia.

Richard Snowden sold 290 acres of land in Fairfax County, Virginia as he departed Virginia. The sale was to William Davis, on 15 February 1746, Fairfax Deed Book A pages 245-246. His name was recorded as Richard Kirkland. His acquisition of this land is cited in the report on his father. He acquired 190 acres in a Northern Neck Grant issued to Richard Kirtling, Junior, the remaining 100 acres was a gift from his father.

The deed of sale described 190 acres as the grant he received in 1730. The remaining 100 acres was vaguely described as land he refused to warrant against encumbrances. Readers will recall

that Richard Snowden's brother, Edward, also received 100 acres from their father. Edward executed action on 09 June 1746, less than three months after Richard Snowden had sold his land, to remove encumbrances on the property. More detail is offered on this in the Narrative on the father.

Apparently, the brothers discovered their title to the land their father had gifted them was encumbered by the original interest in the land of Cornelius Keeife. Richard Snowden had a sale for his Virginia assets and accepted it. Edward initiated action to clear the title to his land, and that of his brother, Robert.

The deed of sale executed by Richard Snowden described the land he received by grant as having a water grist mill and other appurtenances. The land sold for 70 pounds, a sizable sum in comparison with other land sales of this time period. Richard Snowden joined his brother, John, in Granville County, North Carolina when he departed Virginia. He received a Granville Grant to 300 acres of land "on Island Creek" in that county on 20 June 1749. In so far as it was common procedure for one to enter land months, or even years, prior to the receipt of the grant, he probably left Virginia soon after the sale of his property and joined his brother in North Carolina.

The Granville County land was sold for 30 pounds on 01 September 1749, less than three months after the grant was received, Granville Deed Book A, page 299. This is further evidence that he had resided on the land for a period of time. He completed the grant procedures in anticipation of acquiring additional cash through the sale of the land. His name in all of these documents is Richard Kirkland, never Richard Snowden Kirkland.

He moved farther south, to the Colony of South Carolina, and the area of that colony where Wateree Creek and Dutchmans Creek enter the Wateree River in Fairfield County. He was joined later in this immediate area by all of his living brothers - Edward, Robert and John - and by the sons of his deceased brother William. This, alone, seems sufficient to document that the Richard Kirkland in this area of South Carolina was the same as Richard Snowden Kirkland who is proved to have been brother to the same men in Virginia. However, additional support for the claim exists.

Information cited on page 40 of *KSBI* is of value here. This is reported from *Statistics of South Carolina*: Robert Mills. The work was published in 1826, when first hand memory of the early settlers continued to exist. An excerpt from this book reads, "Capt. Richard Kirkland, the grandfather of Mr. Reuben Harrison, settled on the Wateree River, at or near Col. Peay's plantation. Kirkland was a Virginian and a man of great wealth in this early time; he had 50 brood mares."

Also of value to this report, Richard Kirkland petitioned the Governing Council 04 May 1752 for land under the classification of "Family Rights". The petition stated he "...came to this country from northward and purchased some land to set down on." He had a wife, three children (assumed to be the number remaining in his household), one white servant and five Negroes. This household qualified him for 350 acres. He selected this tract from land at the foot of

Wateree Creek, on the Wateree River. Information to be offered later will show this location was not his final home site.

The preceding narration should be sufficient to identify Richard Snowden Kirkland of Virginia records as the same man recorded in records of the two Carolinas as Richard Kirkland. It also follows his migration from Virginia to the Wateree River in Fairfield County of South Carolina.

A modern map, prepared by the Fairfax County, Virginia, Comprehensive Planning Department, locates the old grants in relation to current towns, roads and waterways. All of the Kirkland land holdings are represented on this map. The brothers Richard Snowden Kirtling and William Kirkland were near neighbors. One grant of 667 acres separated their holdings.

They were near the southern boundary of the present day town of Clifton. The property, and grist mill, of Richard Snowden was located on Popes Head Creek, where it joins the famous Bull Run. The writer has visited this property. It is included in the Bull Run-Occaquan recreational area today. The junction of Popes Head Creek and Bull Run can be accessed by a walking trail. It has been in the public domain for decades, and exists in a pristine state. The land previously owned by William is in an exclusive residential area.

The southward migration of Richard Snowden was apparently influenced by the earlier move of his brother, John. John had settled in Granville County, North Carolina. Note has been made that John did not possess land in Virginia when their father died in the spring of 1743. His legacy from his father was cash, not land. Records are inconclusive, but John may have settled in North Carolina in the early 1740s, or earlier.

His residence in Granville County provided a convenient refuge for the members of the family as they migrated to South Carolina in later years. Records prove Richard Snowden stopped with John at Island Creek for about three years. The prime subject of this report, Snowden Kirkland, (the subject of another Narrative, not the man treated here) is known to also have resided in John's Granville County neighborhood in his trek south. The other family members are assumed to have also visited with John on their migration to South Carolina.

After Richard Snowden arrived in South Carolina, the role of host to traveling kin seems have become his fate. As noted earlier, each of his living brothers and the sons of his deceased brother located, or were present initially, in the area of Wateree Creek and Wateree River in the Counties of Fairfield, Kershaw and Chester.

Richard Snowden sold his Granville, North Carolina land 01 September 1749. The petition he submitted to the Council for Family Rights land on 04 May 1752 reported he had arrived in South Carolina earlier than this date and purchased land for his temporary needs. He had searched for a more suitable location before filing his claim for the land due incoming settlers and their families. He probably moved to South Carolina immediately after the sale of his Granville County land.

No record was found of the purchase of the temporary setting. As was noted earlier, he was

granted 350 acres of land 11 May 1754. Apparently, this land was not satisfactory because he sold it immediately.

On August 28, 1753 he purchased 567 acres of land on the south side of the Wateree River in Fairfield County. It was near the land claimed under family rights. This is the land Moses Kirkland sold in 1774, as the heir-at-law of Richard Kirkland, deceased. Apparently this tract became the final home site of Richard Snowden. The landmarks associated with these tracts continue to be discernible today.

Other tracts were acquired under the name of Richard Kirkland on the Wateree River and the creek of the same name. Some of these, perhaps all, were the property of the son of Richard Snowden, named Richard Kirkland. These records are omitted here. They do not provide definitive information of value to this report and are difficult to identify as to father and son.

The wife of Richard Snowden was identified in the deed of sale of their land in Virginia, Mary Kirkland. She signed the dower release with a mark, an X. Note has been made that Richard Snowden recognized a wife in his household when he petitioned for land in South Carolina. Her name was not listed. While he could have remarried, it is assumed the wife in 1752 was the Mary identified in the Virginia record. No other record found in this search recognized his wife, nor provided any clue to her family or to her birth or death dates.

Richard Kirkland did not execute a will before his death. At least, none has been found. Apparently he died intestate and the records executed in the probate of his estate did not survive. His death after 1769, and before the Revolutionary War, would have resulted in probate in a district court. However, all records of South Carolina District Courts continued to be recorded in Charleston record books in this time frame. Searchers have sought this estate record without success.

Extant records provide definitive proof of some of his children and assumptive proof of others. The petition submitted to the Governing Council reported he was the father of three children. This is interpreted as three children less than 16 years of age and living at home. At least two of his children were over 16 years, or were married, and not living at home. They should not have been among the three recognized in the petition.

The information to follow will identify the children of this son of Richard d. 1743, based on the writer's interpretation of records available. Caution is issued that some of the claims may conflict with the reports of earlier searchers. Readers beware!

Records are sufficient to identify one daughter of Richard Snowden Kirkland, Ann, who married William Harrison. She will be the first of his children in this report. She may have been the oldest child. However, records more strongly suggest that role fell to her brother, Moses. Her father may have had other daughters among his issue, but others are not suggested in the available records.

Reference was made earlier to the report of Robert Mills, published in 1826, that Reuben

Harrison was a grandson of Captain Richard Kirkland (Richard Snowden Kirkland). Note needs be made, Robert Mills was prominent in national affairs and, especially, the affairs of South Carolina. His reputation was one of integrity. His report should be credible.

The Reuben Harrison identified in the Mills Report is proved to have been a son of William and Ann (Kirkland) Harrison, by his father' s will and by records executed by his mother. The will of William Harrison proves his wife was named Ann, as do deeds he executed. Additional records support the claim that William Harrison married a daughter of Richard Snowden Kirkland.

William Harrison wrote two wills, both were recorded in Charleston Will Book 1774-1777 pages 77 and 79. The first was written 25 July 1769. It was recorded but never proved. The second will was written 16 December 1773 and proved 15 April 1774. His death was between the latter dates.

The wills of William Harrison seem to identify all issue of his marriage to Ann Kirkland. The children were as follows: 1) Mary was the oldest daughter and married a McHenry according to the second will. It is important to note the wills suggest Mary' s husband was absent and she lived as the head of the household. This is important because another searcher reports she married Charles Moores, *KSB II* page 510, apparently as her second marriage. 2) James was the oldest son. 3) William was listed third, which may indicate his place in the birth order. 4) Sarah was fourth and married a Davis. 5) Reuben was listed next. 6) Patience was listed last and was not married when the second will was written on 16 December 1773.

James Harrison, the oldest son, was appointed co-executor of the first will. This should indicate he was of the age of maturity, at least 21 years of age on 25 July 1769. This role and this date point to a birth year of about 1748 for James. It also leads to the suggestion that his parents were married ca. 1746-1747. Readers will recall Richard Snowden Kirkland sold his land in Virginia in 1746 and departed for North Carolina.

Perhaps William and Ann were married in Virginia. Fairfax County records disclose large Harrison Families in that locale. They may have migrated south as husband and wife with her father.

Young girls, in that time frame, rarely remained unmarried to the age of maturity, 21 years. Many married at 14-16 years of age. It is assumed Ann (Kirkland) Harrison was born ca. 1730 in the part of old Stafford County, Virginia that became Fairfax County.

There is record of William Harrison acquiring land on the Wateree River in South Carolina before his father-in-law. He acquired 150 acres by grant 06 March 1749. As noted, his father-in-law did not sell his North Carolina land until 01 September 1749. Perhaps this was the land Richard used as a temporary home site, as reported earlier. William and Ann sold this land 23 September 1763, *KSB II* page 235.

Ann remarried to John Graves after the death of William Harrison. The marriage is implied in the 1826 report of Robert Mills. On page 504 of that work, report is made that Mrs. Graves was

the mother of Reuben Harrison, *KSBI* page 41. The will of John Graves, 17 April 1782/ 01 March 1784, Kershaw County wills, identified his wife as Ann Graves. Among legacies left her was one of 60 pounds currency, left in the hands of James Harrison (her son).

Ann executed an additional record of value to this report, Fairfield Deed Book X page 223, dated 08 January 1813. Her name, in this document, was Ann Graves. She gave her son, Reuben Harrison, six slaves and all her cattle and movable property. She said other children had received the full amount due them from her estate. Further, she acknowledged Reuben had supported her in her old age and had recently lost his home in a fire.

The wills left by William Harrison and John Graves indicate no issue resulted from the marriage of Ann and John Graves. Both parties had issue from their earlier marriages.

This research did not follow the Harrison grandchildren of Richard Snowden Kirkland beyond their identity.

Records are insufficient to prove the death date of Ann. Her birth year has been reported here as ca. 1730. Robert Mills reported she was 100 years of age when she died. Perhaps so. Records seem to indicate 1826 was about the latest year possible for her death, for it to have been recorded in the report by Mills. Her death will be recorded here as ca. 1826 and question is raised that she actually lived to the age of 100 years.

Records cited earlier prove Moses Kirkland was a son of Richard Snowden Kirkland. It is assumed he was also the first born child. Several records influence this assumption.

Moses was operating a tavern on the Wateree River by 28 October 1752, when he was accused of selling rum to the Indians of the Catawba Nation, South Carolina Indian Documents, pages 358-359. He witnessed the transaction when his uncle, Edward Kirkland, purchased land on the Wateree River on 03 April 1753. Other witnesses to this record were his brother-in-law, William Harrison, and his uncle, Robert Kirkland. His role in each record indicates he was of the age of maturity.

The only reference to his age in any record viewed by the writer is the advertisement for his apprehension following his escape from jail in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in May 1776, *Loyalists in the American Revolution, Volume I*, pages 603-604. The advertisement described him as "...a stout corpulent man, between fifty and sixty years of age, about five feet ten inches high, a swarthy complexion, fresh colored and wears his own gray hair tied behind". Additional comment on his presence in the Philadelphia jail will be offered later. For the present, it is of value to note someone listed Moses of an age to reflect a birth year in the 1716-1726 era.

The advertisement, his appearance in other records and the assigned birth year of his father suggest he was born ca. 1728. The year may vary from the actual in a small degree. As with his sister, he was probably born in the area of old Stafford County, Virginia, that became Fairfax County.

This son of Richard Snowden died at sea December 1787. He was en route to England to support his claim for compensation due English citizens for losses in the Revolutionary War, *Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of the American Revolution*: Palmer. The British government attempted to compensate the Loyalists for their loss of property, real and personal, if they elected to depart the colonies.

The Kirkland Family can count many persons of prominence among their members, over the years. This Moses must be recognized among their numbers.

He was the oldest son of a father who signed his name with a mark throughout his life, assumed to have been illiterate. The only mention of his mother in records available to the writer is her identification by her given name, Mary, as the family departed Virginia. He spent much of his late childhood to early adult years on the frontier as the family relocated through three colonies. In all of this, he acquired an impressive education. He expressed his opinions in written form and served as a leader in his society. He served the Colony of South Carolina as a Crown Surveyor.

It is not within the scope of this report to detail the busy life of this man. Actually, much has been written of him and his activities. Some selections from these works follows.

Moses Kirkland acquired vast holdings in land and slaves in his early adult life. He was active in public service, became an active supporter of the "Regulator" movement that attempted to improve law and order in the "Back Country" of South Carolina. He participated in letters of debate over the issues in this movement. His physical commitment was equally intensive. It is reported that, on one occasion, he transported criminals from South Carolina to Wilmington, North Carolina, with anticipation that they would be more vigorously prosecuted there.

He allied himself with the cause of the British Government in the Rebellion for American Independence. Two conflicting reports on his choice have reached the writer. One reports Moses felt the Patriot movement offered him an officer's commission far below his worth and he accepted the British offer of a Colonel's commission.

The other view reported he felt loyalty to the Crown of England, had viewed the results of the "Regulator" movement as proof the King of England was responsive to the needs of his subjects and had no desire for the independence movement.

Regardless of the preceding views, one resource reports Moses held a commission, and command, in the South Carolina Militia in June 1775, *Roster of South Carolina Patriots in the American Revolution*: Bobby Gilmer Moss. Reportedly, he resigned this commission in that month and led his entire command to the Loyalist side.

According to abstracts from the *Series II of American Loyalists Claims A.O. 13*, Moses committed to the Loyalist cause at the start of hostilities. He served the British cause at St. Augustine and Pensacola in Florida, was captured in Boston, Massachusetts and was committed to jail at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. After his escape, he returned to the South through a series

of exciting actions. He was with the British force that captured Savannah in December 1778. In the following months he was reported to have been in action at the Battles of Briar Creek and Augusta in Georgia and in the defense of the fortress at Ninety Six in South Carolina.

The Narrative on Edward Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 will report that Reuben Kirkland, a grandson of Edward, lost an arm in the Battle of Briar Creek, Reuben served in the interest of the Patriot cause. This illustrates the deep division of the Kirkland Family over the cause of the American Independence.

He was among those who fled the colonies as the war ended. He departed when Savannah was surrendered to the Patriots and relocated to British-controlled Jamaica. The local government confiscated all of his property in the colonies. As noted earlier, the British attempted to compensate the Loyalists who left the colonies for their losses in property.

The claim filed by Moses included South Carolina land in Berkeley and Craven Counties, on the Broad River, Enoree River, Edisto River, Clouds Creek, Santee River, Shaws Creek, and Georgia land in two locations in the Savannah area. He also claimed land in Florida and tracts on the Tombigbee River in West Florida. One report listed his loss of 25 slaves, another reported the loss in slaves numbered 42. These claims are reported in the Loyalist sources cited earlier.

One report listed his losses with a value of 12,160 pounds. He was awarded 4,000 pounds in compensation. It was in the interest of these claims that Moses elected to travel to England to personally press his interests. The sources cited earlier report the ship on which he sailed was lost at sea.

Moses married Patience Raiford, a daughter of Philip and Martha (?) Raiford, *KSBI*, page 40. Available records do not provide the marriage date. *The American Loyalist Claims* cited earlier reports Moses, "...traveled in disguise with his only son, a youth of 12 years of age, through the woods to Charles Town...", in the summer of 1775. This indicates the son was born ca. 1763. Numerous records prove the son was named Moses Kirkland, Junior, *KSBI* pages 356-357.

Apparently Patience (Raiford) Kirkland did not follow her husband's trails during the war, nor in his relocation after the war. William Bull, former Governor of South Carolina, gave a deposition in behalf of Moses 23 July 1788, *KSBI* page 356. He reported Moses was of honest character, an industrious man and had been, "obliged to abandon his property and his wife...", after the war.

Moses Kirkland, Junior initiated action to recover his father's property on December 1799. This action was, apparently, unsuccessful. The Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. 1743 cites the wills of Moses, Junior, recorded in Louisiana. His estate continued to claim rights in his father's previously held lands.

The wills of Moses, Junior identified eight heirs. They were identified as "lawful son", "lawful daughter", "adopted daughter" and five "natural sons". They were: lawful son - Archilus

Goodwin Kirkland, lawful daughter - Ann Catherine Zacharina Kirkland, adopted daughter - Patience Raiford Kirkland and natural sons - William Pitt Kirkland, Charles Raiford Kirkland, Philip Pearson Kirkland, Richard Kirkland and Robert Kirkland.

Additional information on the issue of Moses, Junior appears in *KSBI* pages 357-358 and in the Louisiana records cited in this volume.

Moses, Junior died before 19 January 1827, when his second will was recorded in West Feliciana Parish, Louisiana.

The marriage of Moses, Junior to Ann Bruce, a sister of his father's second wife, is reported in *KSBI* page 356. Caution is issued that the actual marriage record was not located.

Moses, Senior married Catherine Bruce in Jamaica in 1783, according to the widow's testimony after his death, *KSBI* page 356. He acknowledged Catherine as his wife in a will written 08 November 1786, and identified this son, Richard Bruce Kirkland. No other issue resulted from this marriage. A copy of the will was filed with the American Loyalist Claim.

Richard Bruce Kirkland was in Jamaica in 1812, no further record on his fate is available. Likewise, the fate of Catherine (Bruce) Kirkland is unknown.

The next child proved to have been issue of Richard Snowden Kirkland was another son, named Richard Kirkland. His father and grandfather had the given name of Richard and the name was perpetuated at least three more generations in this direct line. He had a son, a grandson, and a great grandson named Richard. In light of the confusion resulting from the repetition of the given name, his approximate death date will be recognized with his name in this report. He was deceased by 05 March 1789 and will be identified as Richard Kirkland d. a. 1789.

This son of Richard Snowden Kirkland was identified in two records as Richard Kirkland, Junior. This would suggest he, like his father, had the middle name of Snowden. This middle name never appeared in records available to the writer, for this man. As noted earlier, the middle name was not found in records created by the father, after he departed Virginia. Numerous Kirkland men appeared in various family lines, in succeeding generations, with the given names of Snowden and of Richard. However, the combination of these names (Richard Snowden Kirkland) for one person, has not been observed in South Carolina records.

Acceptable proof that this Richard was a son of Richard Snowden Kirkland is found in the Louisiana wills of Moses Kirkland, Junior, cited earlier, and South Carolina deeds. The following records are cited.

The second will of Moses, Junior includes the following statement: "...should daughter Ann Catherine Zacharina Kirkland die without issue, her estate to heirs of my first cousin Isaac Kirkland as I am informed he is deceased, son of my uncle Richard Kirkland, deceased..." *KSBI*, page 193. It is important to note that Moses, Junior and Isaac were the oldest sons of brothers.

Records cited earlier prove Moses, Junior was a son of Moses Kirkland, Senior. Moses, Junior stated he had an uncle named Richard Kirkland. This seems to be acceptable proof that Moses, Senior had a brother named Richard. The will also reports this Richard was the father of a son named Isaac. Isaac' s relationship to this Richard is proved in ~~Fair~~field County Deed Book N page 56. By this record, Jesse Kirkland sold 100 acres of land to Thomas Brown on 28 February 1800. The chain of title in this deed traces the land ownership from the original grant to Robert Jones in 1752 to Richard Kirkland, who was deceased by the date of this deed. Further, the chain of title reports "...(land) falls to Isaac Kirkland, oldest son of said Richard deceased by heirship..." Isaac conveyed the land to Jesse Kirkland 27 December 1797.

Richard d. a.1789 received two Colonial Grants to land on Cheves Creek, a branch of Stephens Creek, in Edgefield County, *KSBI*, page 55. He relocated from Fairfield County to this area about 1772, based on the dates in the land grants. The earliest grants to Isaac place this son of Richard on Big Horse Creek, located about two miles from the land owned by his father. The father and son were in close proximity. Isaac later relocated to Shaws Creek, a distance of about five miles, according to an early map of Edgefield County, *Mills Atlas*. The land records viewed in this research located only the Kirkland Family of Richard d. a. 1789, and his descendants, on these waterways.

Two other records are important to prove the correct Richard is assigned to the preceding records. Richard d. a. 1789 purchased 100 acres from Robert Jones, as noted earlier. The deed described the land as located on the northwest side of the Wateree River and adjoining another tract of this Richard and land of Edward Kirkland. The other tract of this Richard was 150 acres acquired by grant 07 May 1762. The memorial for the second grant was identified as for Richard Kirkland but the signature was executed by another named Richard Kirkland. Thus, Richard Kirkland the father signed for the son. The identity of the man to whom this land was granted is indicated by the tract being absent from the land of Richard Snowden Kirkland sold by his oldest son, Moses. The tract is assumed to have been in the estate of Richard d. a. 1789 and should represent part of the land on which this man paid Quit Rents in 1766, *KSBI*, page 71.

It is also important to note that Richard d. a. 1789 paid Quit Rents on his land as Richard Kirkland, Junior on 01 June 1766, *KSBI* page 71. He was again identified as Richard Kirkland, Junior on 30 January 1767, when he was charged in South Carolina Court of Common Pleas, with an unpaid debt to John Dawson.

One additional record is of value to substantiate this lineage. Richard died by 05 March 1789, apparently in Effingham County, Georgia. The court ordered the sale of his personal property on that date. The administrators of the estate were Isaac Kirkland and Samuel Kirkland, as reported in Miscellaneous Record Book 1, page 7. Notice is placed in *KSBI*, page 106 that the estate papers of this Richard Kirkland have been removed from the files and, apparently, are lost.

The records cited are sufficient to prove Richard Kirkland d. a. 1789 was a son of Richard Snowden Kirkland. They also serve to identify the oldest son of this Richard, Isaac Kirkland.

Records are sufficient to provide an assumptive birth year for Richard d. a. 1789. His appearance in records about 1762 suggests he reached maturity in that time frame. He was probably one of the three children remaining in his father's household when Richard Snowden petitioned for land under family rights on 04 May 1752. His oldest son, Isaac Kirkland, appeared on the U. S. Census of Edgefield County, South Carolina in 1790, 1800 and 1810. These records reflect a birth year of 1755- 1765 for this son of Richard d. a. 1789. Given the proven Revolutionary War service of Isaac, and his appearance in other records, he should have been born about 1760. It will be shown later that the assumed brother of Isaac, Jesse, was reported on U.S. census records as born ca. 1769.

Given these knowns and the assumed birth years of his siblings offered earlier, the assumption is offered that this son of Richard Snowden Kirkland was born ca. 1738. As with his siblings, the birthplace should have been the part of old Stafford County, Virginia that became Fairfax County. He lived his early adult years in the area of Fairfield County, South Carolina where Wateree Creek and Dutchmans Creek join the Wateree River. Land records cited in *KSBI*, pages 54, 55, indicate he relocated to Edgefield County for a few years before crossing the Savannah River into Effingham County, Georgia about 1785.

Available records fail to provide any information to identify the wife of Richard d. a. 1789.

Apparently this Richard did not join his brother, Moses, in the support of British interests in the Revolutionary War. While no record of service by this Richard could be identified, on either side, two of his sons are proved to have provided militia service in the patriot cause, Isaac and Samuel.

Proof has been cited for the claim that this Richard was the father of Isaac Kirkland. Isaac is well covered in *KSBI* pages 153, 345, 258, *KSBI*, pages 16, 17, 466 and others. His marriage to Mary Bettis is cited and his legal heirs, living at the time of his death, are identified. He was active as a Justice of the Peace in Edgefield County until about 1815, when he sold several tracts of land and apparently, relocated to Alabama. He has not been located in later records, but his heirs were active in records of the Alabama Counties of Clark and Greene. His widow died by 04 June 1844, in Alabama, when her personal estate was sold by her son and administrator, Philemon Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 17. Her heirs were named, of which more will be said later.

Isaac retained one tract of land as he departed South Carolina. His heirs petitioned to sell this land on 11 December 1837. The tract was 100 acres on Shaws Creek, in Edgefield County, *KSBI*, page 258. The sale was effected by 14 February 1839, when the distribution to the surviving heirs was recorded. The listing of heirs, and deceased heirs who were survived by living heirs, seem to be complete. Note is made that the writer believes Isaac had one more son who was deceased and who died without issue before the tract of land was sold. Thus, his name did not appear in this record.

The heirs of Isaac and Mary (Bettis) Kirkland listed in the land sale were, in addition to the widow: Joseph Kirkland; Mary Swearingen, who was deceased and was survived by heirs; Sarah

Johnson, who was deceased and was survived by heirs; Philemon Kirkland; Jesse Kirkland, who was deceased and was survived by heirs; Elizabeth Huggins, who was deceased and was survived by heirs; Isaac Kirkland; Eliza Walker, wife of William Walker; and Sophia Kirkland.

The claim is offered that Isaac and Mary had an additional son, Richard Kirkland. This son preceded both parents in death, was not survived by heirs and, therefore was omitted from the record when the land was sold. It is essential that this son be recognized because he was involved in a number of Edgefield records and his presence, without the identification of his origin, confuses the recognition of another man of this name in Edgefield records in the same time frame.

Research identifies five men named Richard Kirkland in this locality and time frame. They were: Richard d. a. 1789, the father of Isaac; Richard d. 1813, the son of Edward Kirkland; Richard Cornelius Kirkland, the son of Richard d. 1813; Richard d. ca. 1798, the son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805; and the son of Isaac treated here, Richard who died after 1810- d. p. 1810. Other Narratives in this report adequately treat the first three men. The discussion to follow will treat the remaining two named Richard.

The will of Benjamin d. 1805 proved he had a son named Richard Kirkland. This Richard is treated in detail in the Narrative on Richard d. ca. 1798, in the report on his father. At this point, it is sufficient to note this Richard acquired 170 acres of land on Dry Creek, waters of Mine Creek, tributaries of the Saluda River, in Edgefield County on 23 February 1795. The tract was part of 470 acres originally granted to Arthur Watson. This was the area in which the family of Benjamin d. 1805 and his brothers resided, on Bridges Creek, McTeer Creek, Indian Creek, etc. It was north of Big Horse Creek and Shaws Creek, the landmarks associated with the direct kin of Isaac Kirkland.

Another part of the original grant to Arthur Watson was sold to one Shadrack Bailey 02 October 1809. This tract had the same origin and landmarks as the land sold to Richard in 1795. The bounding landowners included “the heirs of Richard Kirkland”. Thus, the man who purchased the land on Dry Creek in 1795 was deceased when this record was executed in 1809. Records to follow will prove the Richard Kirkland in the Shaws Creek area was alive on this date.

The preceding records seem to be sufficient to differentiate the two men named Richard. Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 is adequately treated in the Narrative on his father. This report now turns to the Richard claimed to have been a son of Isaac.

A study of Edgefield Deed records revealed five documents in which one named Richard Kirkland served as a witness, from 13 July 1799 to 15 October 1810, Edgefield Deed Books 27, page 391; 28, page 375; 30, page 241, etc. Isaac Kirkland, as a Justice of Peace executed four of these documents. Thomas Swearingen, as a Justice of Peace, executed the fifth. Mary, one of the daughters of Isaac, married Van Swearingen, *KSBI*, page 345. This demonstrates a relationship between the Kirkland Family of Isaac and the Swearingen Family. Four of the tracts of land involved were located on Shaws Creek, where Isaac and his family lived. The fifth was a nearby waterway, but was among the records executed by Isaac.

This research failed to locate records on this Richard Kirkland before or after the dates cited. In so far as records do not place any other Kirkland Family in the immediate area, this Richard did witness several records executed by Isaac, his age is comparable to the known children of Isaac, and records prove the son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 was not involved in these records, the assumption is offered that this Richard Kirkland was a son of Isaac. Readers will recall that Isaac was the son of one named Richard and he had a brother so named. This son will be recognized as Richard Kirkland d. p. 1810 (after 1810) to differentiate him from the many men in this report so named.

Richard d. p. 1810 probably reached maturity near the date of the first document he witnessed for his father, 13 July 1799. This reflects a birth year of ca. 1778.

Mary Kirkland, widow of Isaac, died in Greene County, Alabama. An abstract of her estate record appears in *KSB II*, pages 16-17. The sale of the personal property was held 04 June 1844, the list of heirs was dated 19 June 1849. Mary was survived by heirs as follows: Philemon Kirkland, the children of Jesse B. Kirkland, Sophia Brownlee, the children of Elizabeth B. Huggins and Isaac Kirkland. Apparently the other children, and issue of any of these children, preceded Mary in death.

Searchers have questioned one interpretation of this estate record. The clerk recording the record created ambiguity in listing the children of Jesse B. Kirkland. A Moses B. Kirkland is listed and it is difficult to determine if this was a son of Mary or a son of her deceased son named Jesse B. Kirkland. In so far as the heirs of Isaac were listed on two occasions when the Edgefield land was sold, one on 17 October 1837 and one in 1839, and both recognized "the heirs of Jesse Kirkland", without naming them, and neither recognized Moses B. Kirkland as a son of Isaac, the writer interprets the available records to identify Moses B. Kirkland as a son of Jesse B. Kirkland, and a grandson of Isaac and Mary.

Comment needs to be made on one other area of confusion surrounding the cited records. The final distribution, in *KSB I*, page 258, listed Eliza and her husband William Walker, for a child's share, 1/9. In the same record, Eliza and her husband William Walker are then recognized for a share of the share of a child - 1/5 of 1/9. Written family records shared by Mrs. Wilma Kirkland explain this confusion. Isaac did have a daughter named Eliza and she did marry William Walker. The issue is confused by another daughter of Isaac, Mary Kirkland, who married Van Swearingen. This marriage resulted in, among others, a daughter named Eliza. This granddaughter of Isaac, named Eliza, also married a William Walker! The second William Walker was of the next generation from the son-in-law of Isaac.

This completes the report on Isaac, the first born son of Richard d. 1789.

Samuel Kirkland is assumed to have been a son of Richard d. a. 1789. Samuel and Isaac were associated in records of South Carolina and Georgia, in the areas where their father lived. The brothers had similar Revolutionary War service and both were appointed administrators of the estate of Richard d. a. 1789, as noted earlier. Samuel relocated to Laurens County, Georgia. His

will was written 16 September 1819 and proved in Laurens County, Court 04 January 1820, *KS B I*, page 278. The heirs were identified in the will.

The heirs listed in the will of Samuel were: Son- McCullars Kirkland, Son- David Kirkland, Son-in-law- Charles Callwell, Son- Julius Kirkland, Daughter- Elizabeth Ballinger.

The will of Samuel identified his wife as Ann Kirkland. Her family origin is unknown. Samuel was born after his brother Isaac, probably about 1765.

A good case is made in *KS B II*, page 193 for a son named Richard for Richard d. a. 1789. This Richard wrote his will in Bulloch County, Georgia 17 July 1802 and it was probated in the same 30 July 1804, *KS B I*, page 170. In so far as the will is reported to contain a statement to identify "legally begotten heirs," it is assumed all heirs of this Richard are identified.

This Richard was the direct ancestor of Mrs. Betty (Kirkland) Schladensky, one of the compilers of *KS B I*. For the interest of those concerned, Mrs. Schladensky deposited a typescript narrative on her research at the Georgia State Archives.

Georgia land records add strength to the claim that Richard d. a. 1804 was a son of Richard d. a. 1789, and a brother to Isaac, Samuel, etc. Note needs to be made that Effingham was an original Georgia County, formed in 1777. Screven County was formed from Effingham in 1793. In 1796 Bulloch County was formed, in part, from Screven. Thus Effingham land eventually became Bulloch.

The Effingham plat book provides record of two land surveys to Richard Kirkland, *KS B I* page 106. A survey for 200 acres was made in Effingham County, on 04 April 1785, by Theo. Lundy for Richard Kirkland. The 200 acres was on Conouchie Creek and adjoined John Largins. Another survey for 400 acres was made by Theo. Lundy on 04 December 1786, for Richard Kirkland. This tract was in Effingham County and adjoined Richard Kirkland. The assumption is offered that the two named Richard Kirkland represented the father and the son.

Support for the preceding assumption is found in Bulloch County Deed Book A, page 63, dated 17 December 1797. Richard Kirkland sold 200 acres to Gideon Tillman. The land is described as located on Conouchie Creek, adjoining John Largins and was surveyed by Theophilus Lundy. In so far as the date is several years after the death of Richard d. a. 1789, this must represent Richard d. a. 1804. The other Richard in the surveys is assumed to have represented his father.

These land records suggest an association of the assumed father and son in Effingham County. They prove Richard who died in Bulloch before 30 July 1804 lived in Effingham prior to the formation of Bulloch. They add support to the lineage claimed by Mrs. Schladensky and her co-workers.

The heirs of Richard Kirkland d. 1804, as listed in his will, were: Moses Kirkland, Sarah (Sarry) Kirkland, Richard Kirkland, Zilphia (Zelvey) Kirkland, Elizabeth Kirkland, Joshua Kirkland and Timothy Kirkland. These names appear in the lineage chart at the end of this report with dates

and marriages shared by a number of sources. They may, or may not, be accurate.

Jesse Kirkland, who sold the tract of land that proved Isaac was the oldest son in this family, is assumed to have been another son of Richard d. a. 1789. This relationship resulted in Isaac conveying the land that came to the family from Robert Jones, to Jesse. This Jesse is reported in Fairfield deeds to have relocated to Wilson County, Tennessee. He seems to be the Jesse Kirkland on the Fulton County, Arkansas, census of 1850. The listing reported his age as 81 years (birth ca. 1769) and birthplace as South Carolina, *KSB I*, p.358. He had a daughter in his household named Rachel, born in Tennessee ca. 1813. Note will follow that Jesse is reported to have had a sister with the given name of Rachel. This research did not follow him further.

Fairfield deeds prove Jesse was a brother to Rachel Yarborough, Deed Book O pages 351-352, Book R pages 3-4, and Book O pages 366-367, all cited in *KSB I*. Proof is provided in these records that Rachel was the widow of Thomas Griggs Yarborough, and that Rachel died between 03 December 1803 and 27 March 1807. The language of the cited deeds indicates Rachel died without issue.

The preceding narration identified Isaac Kirkland as a proven son of Richard d. a. 1789. Others named Samuel, Richard d. a. 1804, Jesse and Rachel are assumed to have been his children and are presented with varying degrees of proof. Other issue is possible and one name must be noted in some detail, John Kirkland.

Bulloch County, Georgia, where Richard d. a. 1804 resided, was also home to at least two men named John Kirkland. One of these men had a wife named Selah, and died in Bulloch County, Georgia in 1805. He is identified in this report as John Kirkland d. 1805. His Estate Record, recorded in Bulloch County, identified his heirs, *K.S.B. I* pages 177-179. They are listed in the Narrative on John Kirkland d. a. 1810, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden Kirkland). The other John had a wife named Keziah and died in Georgia in 1819. Some of his heirs are also identified. Both are treated in more detail in the report on John d. a. 1810.

For here it is adequate to note that available records are insufficient to assign either of these men named John to a family lineage, with definition. Both are in the area occupied by Richard d. a. 1789 and his more properly identified issue. It is sufficient, for this narration, to note that one of them may have been a son of this family. Neither man appears in a lineage chart because of the lack of definition as to their origin.

It is also important to note that the issue of Richard Snowden Kirkland may be incomplete. Readers will recall his petition of 04 May 1752 reported three children in his household at that time. The assumption has been advanced that his two oldest children were not represented in the petition. If this assumption is correct, it should be expected that research would identify at least five children for him. Three are noted and records available fail to provide clues to others. Of course, if the assumption advanced is in error, he may have had only three children and they have been identified.

As with Richard d. a. 1789, Kirkland names, unassigned to families, are in records in the area

occupied by this family. No evidence of their relationship to Richard Snowden has been observed. Perhaps additional children were daughters and are lost to records through their married names.

Among the unassigned names of the proper age is one named Obediah Kirkland in Fairfield County. There were two men of this name, they were separated in age by a span of several years. The younger man is proved to have been a son of Colonel Joseph Kirkland and will be treated in the narrative on William Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. The older man appears to have been of a similar age to the issue of Richard Snowden Kirkland and others have considered him in this role.

The older Obediah Kirkland received a state grant to 402 acres of land on 10 September 1784. The land was located on Cedar Creek in Fairfield County, the locale in which the brothers Joseph and William lived. He was also appointed Deputy Sheriff of Fairfield County 10 June 1791, *KSBI* II, page 399. The land record associates him with the families of Joseph and William. No record observed in this search associated him with Richard Snowden.

This ends the report on Richard Snowden Kirkland and his descendants, as far as the goals for this report indicate. An account has been made for all of the grandchildren of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, through his son Richard Snowden Kirkland, as far as available records permit. No record was found to suspect these grandsons include Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden), the progenitor of the vast Henry County, Alabama, Kirkland Family.

The lineage chart to follow illustrates the lineage of Richard Snowden Kirkland and his descendants identified in the preceding narration.

1-Richard Kirkland	b. ca.1670	d. a.19May1743	m.Mary (unk)
2-Richard Snowden	b. ca.1704	d. a.28Mar1772	m.Mary (unk)
3-Moses	b. ca.1728	d. December 1787	m.1)Patience Raiford
4-Moses	b. ca.1763	d.19Jan1827	m. Ann Bruce
5-Archilus Goodwin (lawful son)	b. Unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Ann Catherine Zacharina (lawful daughter)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Patience Raiford (adopted daughter)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-William Pitt (natural son)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Charles Raiford (natural son)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Phillip Pearson (natural son)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Richard (natural son)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Robert (natural son)	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
(Moses b. ca. 1728)			m.2)Catherine Bruce
4-Richard Bruce	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
3-Ann	b. ca.1730	d. ca.1826	m. William Harrison
4- Mary	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.1) (unk) McHenry 2)Charles Moores
4-James	b. ca.1748	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-William	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)

4-Sarah	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Davis
4-Reuben	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Patience	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
(Ann b. ca. 1730)			m.2) John Graves- no issue
3-Richard	b. ca.1738	d. a. 05Mar1789	m. (unk)
4-Isaac	b. ca.1760	d. a. 11Dec1837	m. Mary Bettis
5-Joseph	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Mary	b. (unk)	d .a. 17Nov1822	m. Van Swearingen
5-Richard	b. ca. 1778	d. p.1810	m. (unk)
5-Sarah	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Johnson
5- Philemon	b.(unk)	d. 01Mar1858	m. (unk)
5-Jesse B.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Elizabeth	b. ca. 1794	d.(unk)	m. Burrel Huggins
5- Isaac W.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- Eliza	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. William Walker
5- Sophia	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (?) Brownlee
4-Samuel	b. ca. 1763	d.a.04Jan1820	m. Ann (unk)
5- McCullars	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-David	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Nancy Ellington
5-Daughter	b. unk	d. (unk)	m. Charles Callwell
5-Julius	b. ca. 1797	d. (unk)	m. Mary (?)
5-Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Reden Ballinger
4-Richard	b. ca.1765	d.a.30July 1804	m. Hester (Walker?)
5-Moses	b. ca. 1788	d. 1858	m. 1) ? 2) Margaret Carver
5-Sarah	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-Richard	b. ca, 1790	d.a.03Aug1857	m. Catherine Sims
5-Zilphia	b. (unk)	d. ca. 1850	m. 1) James Jones 2) James Preston Ward
5-Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. p. 1860	m. Abner Sirmans
5-Timothy	b. ca. 1799	d. 19 Sept 1864	m. Anna Hollaway
5-Joshua	b. ca. 1800	d. (unk)	m. 1)Harriet Lee 2)Sarah Fender
4-Jesse	b.ca.1769	d.p.1850 census	m. (unk)
5-Rachel	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Rachel	b. (unk)	d. a.27Mar1807	m. Thomas G. Yarborough
2-Robert	b.ca.1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk)
2-William	b.ca.1708	d.ca.1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2-Edward	b.ca.1712	d.1770	m. 1)Mary (unk) 2)Experience Joyce
2-John	b.ca.1718	d.1773	m.1) Elizabeth (unk) 2)Jean (unk)

Robert Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743

Robert Kirkland is reported here as the second born son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. Available records do not provide a birth date for any of the sons of this Richard. As with the other sons, identification of the birth year of Robert results from inference based on existing records, to be cited later. Robert is assumed to have been born ca. 1706, in the area of old Stafford County, Virginia that became Fairfax County. This report has placed his parents in that locale, in that time frame, in an earlier Narrative.

The subject of this Narrative will not be identified with a distinctive mark assigned to his name. Such marks, most commonly their death date, are used with others in this family to avoid the confusion resulting from multiple men with the same name. Kirkland men named Robert do appear in later generations, but present a minimum of confusion with this Robert for this report. The lineal descent of these family lines are not followed for sufficient generations to result in the development of gross confusion.

The available records on Robert Kirkland provide for less definition, in the areas needed for a creditable report, than is available for the other sons of Richard d. 1743. The identification of the sons of Robert results from assumptions formed from the interpretation of various records, not from a will, estate record, deeds, Family Bible Record, etc. Even the place and date of his death remain unknown. Perhaps some justification for a report with so many unknowns is in order.

The reporting of a family lineage based, in part, on assumptions is distasteful to all family searchers. Critics have described such reports as unworthy of recording or reading. Perhaps that is true. However, there are families in which a truly proven lineage will never be fact, but good definition can be reported for most generations. A report that mingles the proven generations with the assumptive generations has merit, in the opinion of the writer. Of course, assumptions must be clearly labeled. Future searchers may benefit from the thinking of the earlier workers.

The origin of Robert is known. He is proved to have been a son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. His father recognized Robert as a son in his will, cited in the Narrative on his father. The lineage for the generations following Robert also has good definition. The frustration for this report is to identify the son of Richard d. 1743 who acts as the connector for the earlier and later proven generations in the line of this family that migrated to Henry County, Alabama in the 1820s. The writer believes that connector was Robert, but can only offer assumptions to support the claim, rather than unquestionable proof. The records on which the assumptions are based are impressive, but they continue to result in an assumptive lineage.

The assumptions presented in this report are based on reliable extant records, are plausible and are presented in a report that accounts for the sons of Robert's brothers, which have better definition than the sons of Robert. The process of elimination that evolves should add strength to the sons claimed for Robert.

Thus, readers are forewarned of the nature of the report to follow. It is presented with confidence that it represents the best identification of the sons of Robert Kirkland that available records permit. The preceding cautions are not intended to cast a negative mood to the report. In fact, the writer believes the records cited in this report are sufficient to warrant consideration of the sons assigned to Robert Kirkland as fact.

The format used to report the life and descendants of Robert differs somewhat from that used for his brothers. This results from the nature of the available records. It seems important to first establish what is known about this man and then to highlight some things extant records infer about him.

The assumption has been offered that Robert was born in old Stafford County, Virginia ca. 1706. Earlier Narratives in this report indicate his parents moved to that Virginia County about that year. Acknowledgement is granted that he, like his older brother, may have been born in the Elk Ridge area of Maryland. The year of birth is inferred from the life span of his brothers, of the children assigned him in this report and from his appearance in records as a mature person.

Apparently he was designated as heir to the home place of his parents at an early age. Other Narratives in this report show that three of his brothers, Richard Snowden Kirkland, William Kirkland and Edward Kirkland, were seated on land in the lifetime of their father. The remaining son, John Kirkland, received cash money as his legacy. While Robert did not officially receive the home place until the death of his parents, records suggest that decision was made as the other sons were seated on land in earlier years.

Robert may have made an investigative trip to North Carolina early in his life. The *North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, Vol. VI, reports on a petition submitted by the "...Gentlemen and Freeholders" of Craven County, North Carolina, to Governor George Burrington in 1733. The petition requested the location of the seat of government for the Province be near the center of the Province. The government of the Colony, at that time, was located at New Bern, on the northeast coast. Among the signers was one Robert Kirkland. This research was unable to prove this record represented the Robert Kirkland of this report. However, records cited in the Narrative on the son of Robert, Snowden Kirkland, suggest the descendants of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 did appear in the northeast area of North Carolina long before records prove their presence in Granville County, North Carolina.

The will of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 did identify Robert as a son of this Richard. His legacy was the "... plantation on which I now live...", after the decease or remarriage of the widow, Fairfax County, Virginia Will Book A-1, page 19. Further, Richard directed that his son Robert would pay ten pounds current money of Virginia to his son John. As noted in the Narrative on John Kirkland d. 1773, ten pounds appears to have equaled about half the value of the land Robert received. The two legacies appear to have been equal.

Records document the continued presence of the brothers Robert Kirkland and Edward Kirkland in Fairfax County, Virginia for about a decade after their father died. A roster of the Virginia Militia of Fairfax County reported Robert and Edward, along with their brother William, were

members of this unit 13 June 1748, *Colonial Soldiers of the South 1732-1774*: Murtie June Clark, page 279. As noted in the Narrative on William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, that brother departed Virginia after 1748. The continued presence of Edward in Fairfax County is documented by his service on the County Grand Jury 21 November 1751, Fairfax Orders Book 1749-1754, page 251.

Robert also continued his presence in Fairfax County in 1751. He, Joseph Jacob, William Simpson and William Moor were appointed to inventory and appraise the estate of John King, deceased, on 25 June 1751, same source, page 159.

Note is made in the Narrative on William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 of the report in the Fairfax County Quit Rent Rolls that Edward Kirkland and Robert Kirkland were the executors of the estate of their brother, William Kirkland, deceased. This item appears in these rolls in 1761. As noted in that Narrative, this record does not place these men in Virginia in 1761, in the opinion of the writer. The property in question had been sold by the heirs of William in 1756. The date probably reflects the failure by clerks to update the rent rolls. The record is noted here because it proves Robert, jointly with his brother Edward, served as the executors of the estate of their brother, William.

Robert and Edward were in South Carolina by 01 April 1753, but neither had severed their ties to Fairfax County, Virginia. Edward purchased 162 acres of land in Craven County, South Carolina located on the south side of the Wateree River. The grantors were Anthony and Mary Wright, Charleston Deed Book P-P, pages 152-158. This land was located in close proximity to the home of their brother, Richard Snowden Kirkland. The witnesses to this record were William Harrison, a son-in-law of Richard Snowden Kirkland, Moses Kirkland, a son of the same, and Robert Kirkland, the man of this report and brother of Edward. It is of value to note that Edward continued to acquire land in this immediate area, by purchase, for several years.

Acknowledgment needs to be given that an old publication, *Historic Camden*: Thomas J. Kirkland and Robert M. Kennedy, reports South Carolina land grants to Robert Kirkland and Edward Kirkland in 1753. Extant records fail to provide evidence of the reported grants. Perhaps the authors found the record of purchase by Edward and the witness action by Robert and in some manner interpreted this to indicate land grants. It is interesting that Moses Kirkland, the other Kirkland witness to the purchase by Edward, was also credited, by this report, with a land grant in 1753. This searcher also failed to locate record of this grant.

Both brothers returned to Virginia and sold their respective land in that colony. Edward sold the 100 acres given to him by his father, in 1739, to Absalom Kent on 09 October 1753, Fairfax County Deed Liber C, pages 649-650. His purchase of additional land in the Wateree River area of South Carolina in 1754 and 1755 is evidence of his prompt return to that colony.

Robert sold his land in Virginia 20 March 1754 to William Carr. It is of interest that his wife, Honour Kirkland, was represented at the sale by one John Pioll, through Power of Attorney she had granted Pioll. Perhaps the wife had remained in South Carolina, or North Carolina, while Robert returned to Virginia to dispose of the property. Records to follow will establish the

claim that Robert and his family removed from Virginia to North Carolina, initially.

Fairfax County has suffered loss of records over the years. The deeds for 1754 are among the missing items. The land sale is proved by the Fairfax Orders and Minutes Book. These books omit some of the information in the deeds. As an example, the record of 20 March reports the sale to William Carr and the proving action by John Pioll. The same book has an entry for 21 June 1754 and reports Robert Kirkland and wife Honour Kirkland provided a deed to William Carr. While the two entries are confusing, they do not alter the information in the earlier record, that is, Robert and Honour sold this land to William Carr and the fact was proved in Court. Available records do not provide record of any other land owned by Robert Kirkland in Virginia.

The sale of the Virginia land marks the last record on Robert, available to the writer, until 1759. The assumption is offered that he was in Granville County, North Carolina with his brother John and others of his family for part, or all, of the 1754-1759 time period. Records to support this claim will be cited later. It is important to note that his kin on the Wateree River in South Carolina were active in land acquisitions and sales during these years. Robert does not appear in any of these records, in any capacity.

Acknowledgement is granted that he does not appear in the records of the North Carolina County either. However, the Kirkland Family had far less land conveyance activity in Granville County, North Carolina. Records do document the presence of three men assumed to have been his sons in the North Carolina County.

The year of 1759 finds Robert in the Colony of Georgia. Some background on the resource providing this information is in order. Note needs to be made that names will be introduced here that are vital, at later times, to the goal of this report.

Morgan Edwards was a Baptist Minister associated with Rhode Island College from 1770-1792. This school is known today as Brown University, in Rhode Island. Reverend Edwards was active in a cause to bring unity to the many sects of the Baptist Church in the Colonies, and to record a comprehensive history of all churches of that faith in the American Colonies. He traveled the Colonies from north to south. He visited South Carolina and Georgia in 1772 and recorded the recognized groups in that locale. One can only marvel at the discipline and dedication evidenced by Morgan Edwards in this project!

Material gathered for his cause was recorded in small notebooks for future development. Many of these books have been located over the years, and placed in various facilities. The South Carolina and Georgia information is housed at Furman University, Greenville, South Carolina. This work has been published by Heritage Press, Danielsville, Georgia, *Materials Towards a History of the Baptists*: Morgan Edwards. The page numbers referenced in this report are from the published work. Pages 109, 119, 153-154 and 163-165 are most informative for this report. The writer has also visited the Furman University Library.

It is important to note that these records were complied in 1772, less than ten years after the

Georgia experience, shared in by Robert Kirkland and his family, culminated. This suggests the compiler had first hand information from the participants.

Reverend Edwards reported that about ten families from Prince William County, Virginia arrived in Georgia in the fall of 1759. Some contradiction exists in another section, in that he reported the group as about eight families who came direct from Carolina (North or South?). The records show he named ten families in the group in another section. Note needs be made that Fairfax County, Virginia was in Prince William County until 1742.

In light of the families he named, Fairfax County would have been a more accurate identification. The error in the county name probably reflects the lack of knowledge of the formation of Fairfax County, by the writer. The reference to "Carolina" indicates the compiler had knowledge of a brief residence in one of the Carolinas by these families, before reaching Georgia.

Both sections of the Edwards notes report the families settled in the east part of Georgia on a waterway known as Tuckessking (also spelled Tuckusokin) River, where it joined the Savannah River. This research failed to identify a Georgia River by that name in a study of old maps of the area. If this was not present-day Brier Creek, it was a waterway near that creek, based on later references to Brier Creek. The area was identified as St. Mathews Parish, which became part of Effingham County, Georgia in 1777, as Georgia counties were organized. This places them on the Georgia side of the river, opposite to Mathews Bluff on the South Carolina side. Information to be offered later will show that Mathews Bluff became a key landmark in the lives of these families

The principal members of the group were identified as Richard Gregory, three of the Kirklands (no given names), Phillip Finn, John Clayton, Thomas Lovelace, Hugh Kennedy, Jonathan Woodson and one Williams. Richard Gregory was reported as the minister of the group. He died soon after the move to Georgia and Robert Kirkland succeeded him in this capacity, assisted by John Clayton.

The group remained in Georgia about four years. They "retired" to the church at Edisto River in South Carolina (located in the Barnwell area, the site of much Kirkland activity in succeeding years), according to the Edwards Report. It will be shown that some of this group associated with the Clouds Creek Baptist Church, located on the creek of that name, which flows into the Little Saluda River north of the Edisto, and with the Coosawatchee Church, located near the head of the Little Broad River, near Pipe Creek and Mathews Bluff on the Savannah River.

Insight into the character and society of this Baptist group was provided. They were Seventh Day Baptist (recognized Saturday as the Sabbath). They made their living primarily by gathering honey and beeswax and by hunting deer and "beasts of fur". The group celebrated the Lord's Supper and was credited by Reverend Edwards to have been the first to do so in Georgia. The language of that claim is not clear, as to whether he meant the first Baptists, or the first Christians, to do so in Georgia.

John Clayton disturbed their neighbors in one of his sermons. He was quoted as preaching, "He who kept a concubine would be no Christian, though the keeper were King and the concubine a Countess". This was interpreted as criticism of King George II. The group fell on hard times and suffered "malignity" in dealings with their neighbors. Apparently the habit of working on Sunday was not accepted in the area.

Several acts of ill fate befell them, which was construed to be the result of the ill will of their neighbors. These included a hollow tree falling and killing two of their horses, while they attempted to remove honey from the tree. A young man in the group was killed (not named) by the "jerk of a plough" as he planted corn on Sunday. Two men (not named) were killed by "thunder" as they hunted.

The Edwards report mentioned four South Carolina churches, in which Kirklands participated, that were of Seventh Day Baptist sect. These were at Wateree River, Broad River, Edisto and Clouds Creek.

In addition to the four churches cited by Reverend Edwards, an old South Carolina map set, *Mills Atlas* for Beaufort District, locates a Seventh Day Baptist Church at Mathews Bluff on the Savannah River. The existence of this church is further supported by *South Carolina Baptists*: Leah Townsend. The report by Townsend also documents the activity of these names in Seventh Day Baptist Churches in this area. A map of Pre-Revolutionary War Baptist Churches places one at Pipes Creek in the Mathews Bluff area.

The Edwards Report also documented the presence of a man important to the goal of this report in the Seventh Day Baptist activities. Reverend David Martin administered the Lord's Supper to Snowden Kirkland and his wife at Clouds Creek in 1768. Snowden was of the Seventh Day Baptist sect and others of this faith followed he and his wife to this church. They had not been members of this church prior to this act, nor had the other members of the Seventh Day group. This indicates Snowden was among the Seventh Day Baptists in Georgia and joined the Clouds Creek Church after their relocation to South Carolina.

These church records become more significant for this report after noting the land records to follow, executed by members of the Seventh Day Baptist group after they relocated to the South Carolina side of the Savannah River. The Edwards notes reported the group arrived in Georgia in the fall of 1759 and "retired" to South Carolina four years later, about 1763. Note was made that some departed Georgia earlier.

Joshua Kirkland received a grant of 300 acres of land in Granville County, South Carolina on 17 April 1764. The land was near the Savannah River, on Spring Branch, *KSBI*, page 50. The precept date for this grant was 03 August 1762, indicating Joshua had entered the land that early. Of importance, Robert Kirkland signed the memorial for Joshua, the final act in the granting process, on 18 May 1764. The Memorial was the final step in the land granting process, by which time the grant had been awarded. The Memorial placed the land on the Quit Rent rolls (tax rolls). John Lewis was the surveyor.

Snowden Kirkland received a grant of 350 acres in Granville County, South Carolina on 17 April 1764, the same as the grant date for Joshua. Also, Robert Kirkland signed the memorial for Snowden on the same date he signed the same for Joshua, 18 May 1764. The survey for this land described it as: bounded by the Savannah River, southwest by John Clayton, land granted Joshua Kirkland and vacant land. The surveyor was John Lewis and the plat shows Pipe Creek flowing through the property, *KSB I*, page 50.

Robert Kirkland received a grant to 150 acres of land in Granville County, South Carolina on 01 February 1768. The precept for this grant was dated 04 September 1764, shortly after Robert had signed the memorial for Joshua and Snowden. The bounds on this land were: northwest on lands laid out to Snowden Kirkland, southeast and southwest by land granted Joshua Kirkland, north by lands laid out to Richard Ogelbe. Isaac Lewis signed the memorial for Robert Kirkland. Isaac Lewis may have been a son-in-law of Robert, to be documented later. Isaac Perry was the surveyor.

Edward Kirkland had accumulated land in the Wateree River area, where other of his kin resided, since his arrival from Virginia. Records do not identify any association between Edward and his kin in Georgia, though such is suggested. A land grant to Edward on 25 April 1765 shows he rejoined his brother Robert, and other kin, on the Savannah River before that date. The precept date (the date of entering the land) was 04 September 1764, the same date as that of the precept for the Robert Kirkland grant. The land was described as 150 acres in Granville County, South Carolina on Kings Branch, the waters of the Savannah River, near Mathews Bluff. All sides were vacant the time the survey was made, *KSB I* page 51. Records will show that Kings Branch became the home to the family of Edward for decades.

The South Carolina Quit Rents for 1769 prove the Edward Kirkland on the Savannah River was the same as the man of that name on the Wateree River in earlier years. He paid Quit Rents for the new grant on the Savannah and for the tract on the Wateree River remaining in his possession in the same transaction.

Two additional land records are of value to this report.

John Clayton filed a precept for a land grant 06 September 1763. The land was surveyed 20 September 1763, by John Lewis. It included 300 acres and was bounded by the Savannah River on the southwest, Snowden Kirkland on the west and vacant land. Apparently Clayton failed to complete this grant. The Colony Council certified the land for Andrew Mitchell (also spelled Michell) and it was resurveyed for Andrew Mitchell/Michell, Colonial Loose Plats. This tract was acquired by Snowden Kirkland and sold by him, and his wife, 24 January 1770, Charleston Deed Book P-3, pages 103-107. The conveyance will be treated in detail in later Narratives.

Isaac Lewis applied for a grant to 250 acres of land on the Savannah River, below Mathews Bluff. The precept date was 03 October 1769. The tract adjoined the Robert Kirkland land on the southeast and was the tract identified in the grant to Robert as, land laid out for Richard Oglebe.

The Edwards notes report John Clayton and three Kirkland men to have been among the Seventh Day Baptists in Georgia 1759-1763. Robert Kirkland was later identified as one of the three Kirkland men, when he was identified as their minister.

The preceding land records place John Clayton and Robert Kirkland at Mathews Bluff on the South Carolina side of the Savannah River in the 1762-1770 era. The assumption is offered that the other two Kirkland men in the initial land records of the Mathews Bluff area of South Carolina, Snowden Kirkland and Joshua Kirkland, represent the two unnamed Kirkland men in the Edwards notes for Georgia. This assumption is further supported by the report that Snowden Kirkland and his wife were among Seventh Day Baptists who participated in activities of the Clouds Creek Church in 1768, after the Seventh Day group had removed to South Carolina. The identification of Snowden as of the Seventh Day group suggests he was of the group in Georgia.

As noted in the preceding, Edward Kirkland joined the Mathews Bluff group at an early date. He is ruled out as a member of the group in Georgia 1759-1763. Records indicate he remained on his land in the Wateree River area in this period of time, joining his kin after they settled at Mathews Bluff.

A recap of the life of Robert Kirkland is in order.

He was born in Virginia ca. 1706, inherited the home place of his parents in 1743, traveled to South Carolina about 1753, returned to Virginia, sold his land in that colony, and made a final departure about 1754. The next record places him in Georgia in the fall of 1759, with a group of Seventh Day Baptists. He served as the minister to this group and was assisted by John Clayton. The Edwards notes do not say Robert was an ordained minister. However, the notes noted exhorters as such, and frequently noted preachers who were not ordained. The absence of such a label to Robert leads to the assumption that he was an ordained minister.

He relocated to the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River, in South Carolina. John Clayton, Joshua Kirkland and Snowden Kirkland relocated with him. He acquired 150 acres of land at this locale. This research has been unable to assign any later record to this Robert Kirkland. Men of this name do appear in later records of this area, and of the area to the west of Mathews Bluff when many of this group relocated to Edgefield District. Each of these appears to represent men of the next, and later, generation.

The 150 acres granted to Robert Kirkland was owned by one George Roberts (surname spelled Roberds in one record) by 06 April 1778, Charleston Deed Book S-5, pages 297-300 and Book P-5, pages 263-267. These deeds report Reuben Kirkland as an adjacent landowner. There may be significance to this neighbor because the original grant identified Joshua Kirkland as the adjacent landowner at the time of the grant. Earlier searchers have deliberated over the manner by which Reuben Kirkland acquired this land. It is the writer's opinion that the land descended to Reuben from Joshua. The loss of public records of this area in the Civil War precludes proving this lineal relationship.

The Narrative on Edward Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 develops the relationship of Edward-Joshua-Reuben, as best as available records permit. In so far as Edward and Robert were closely associated, and the identification of the generation following these brothers is confusing, some comments on Edward will be presented here. They assist in the identification of the sons of Robert.

Edward executed his will 17 January 1770 and it was proved in Court 26 February 1770, Charleston Will Book 13, page 740. He resided in Granville County, South Carolina, which was the location of Mathews Bluff on the Savannah River. Three sons were identified - Joshua Kirkland, William Kirkland and Richard Kirkland, and two daughters - Elizabeth Butler and Mary Houston. Earlier searchers have suspected this will omitted sons, as has been commonplace in this Kirkland Family, from Richard d. 1743 to this era. The primary reason for the question seems to have been the presence, in this immediate area, of additional Kirkland men of the age of Edward's sons and no source for their origin.

It is the opinion of the writer that the language of the will does not suggest the omission of any heirs. Acknowledgement is granted that opinions do not make an item fact! However, it was common for old wills to omit heirs, but careful study usually provides a clue to this when it occurred. Examples, the language in the will of Richard d. 1743 and John Kirkland d. 1773 provide good evidence that heirs have been omitted. This is not the case with the will of Edward.

The frustration over an excess number of Kirkland men may have resulted from the failure to recognize the role Edward's brother, Robert, played in this area. There was doubt on the part of earlier searchers that Robert ever had presence in South Carolina. The recap of his life in the preceding narration resolves that issue.

It is the opinion of the writer that Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, did migrate as reported here. He died after effecting the memorial for his 150 acre land grant 07 March 1768 and before the land is proved to have been the property of George Roberts 06 April 1778.

The claim is also offered that Robert was the father of at least three sons - Snowden Kirkland (who will be documented as having the full name of Richard Snowden Kirkland), James Kirkland and George Kirkland. In essence, this claim results from giving Robert, as his sons, the men of record and of the proper age, who are not proved to have been the sons of Edward in the Savannah River area, and were present at the proper time in records of the Granville County, North Carolina area. Acknowledgment is granted that the claim for James and George does not have support to equal that for Snowden.

Two other men should be considered in this role, but means to differentiate them from the generation of the children of Joshua did not develop. They are Robert Kirkland, who received a grant to 100 acres of land in Shaws Creek, waters of the Edisto River in 1775, and John Kirkland, who appears on the 1790 census of Beaufort County, near Mathews Bluff on the Savannah River. Additional information on these men is offered in the Narrative on Edward Kirkland.

The records to support the assumptions advanced, in the preceding, follow.

The earliest available record on this Snowden Kirkland is dated 18 May 1749. He was sued in Fairfax County, Virginia Court by George Bogle and Company, Fairfax Orders and Minutes Book 1749-1800, page 13. Details on this case are provided in the Narrative on Snowden Kirkland, son of Robert Kirkland. Record was made that Snowden acknowledged his guilt and was ordered to pay a fine and reimburse the plaintiff of all costs incurred. The nature of the offense was not provided in the record.

The record, on face value, provides little in the way of family information. However, two important items are implied. First, Snowden must have reached the age of maturity to have been brought before a court of law, in that time frame. He was at least 21 years of age, thus born by 1728. Additionally, it can be assumed his father would have been mature, or near maturity, by 1728, thus born ca. 1706. Second, the year of 1749 provides some basis for eliminating some of the Kirkland sons of Richard d. 1743 as the father of Snowden Kirkland.

The date of this court case places Snowden Kirkland in Fairfax County after the departure of the brothers Richard Snowden Kirkland and John Kirkland from the county. It is not expected that a young son of either of these men would have remained in Virginia after the departure of his father. Additionally, the research of these brothers failed to provide any sound basis for a claim that Snowden was a son of either. He lived most of his adult life in association with their brothers Edward and Robert, as will be shown.

The male heirs of the remaining Kirkland brother, William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, are proved in the Narrative on this William. Snowden was not among them.

The preceding information suggests that Snowden was a son of one of the two brothers remaining in Fairfax County, Virginia in 1749, Edward or Robert. The South Carolina will of Edward, cited earlier, does not recognize Snowden as a son of this man. Records to follow will document a continued association of Snowden and Robert and support the claim that Snowden was among the sons of Robert Kirkland.

Records cited earlier locate Robert and Edward in South Carolina 01 April 1753. Edward purchased land in South Carolina on this trip. Both men returned to Virginia and sold their land in that colony in 1754. Edward returned to the land he had purchased in South Carolina. It would be expected that his sons would have followed him to that Colony. Snowden did not. He settled in Granville County, North Carolina where, in the opinion of the writer, Robert resided. Available records provide no record of Robert acquiring land for over ten years.

Church records cited earlier do account for the location and activities of Robert after the Fall of 1759. He is absent from available records for the years 1754-1759. The claim is offered that some of this time, or all, was spent in Granville County, North Carolina with his sons and his brother, John.

Apparently Snowden stayed at his Uncle John's residence in Granville County, North Carolina as Edward and Robert passed through on the South Carolina trip. He entered an application for a land grant on 30 January 1753, to be cited.

The presence of Snowden Kirkland in Granville County, North Carolina in 1753 and 1754 is well documented. He appeared in the poll tax (not a voter tax, a "head" tax) list for the county in 1753. As noted in other areas of this report, the location of John was on the direct route from Virginia to South Carolina as the other Kirkland families removed from Virginia. His residence must have served as a rest stop for the journey. John's brother, Richard Snowden Kirkland, settled in Granville County for two or three years. Both of the brothers lived on Island Creek in Granville County.

The tax record for 1753 reports Snowden was taxed two polls, for himself and for William Holston. Both were located in Henderson's District, as was the Uncle John Kirkland. The association with William Holston is important. It provides insight into another Granville County record on Snowden Kirkland.

Nathaniel Harris received a grant to 439 acres of land in that county, on Island Creek, 27 November 1760, Patent Book 11, page 386. The survey for this grant was made 18 September 1754. The sworn chain carriers for the survey were William Holston and Richard Snowden Kirkland. Readers will recognize that the brother of Robert Kirkland named Richard Snowden Kirkland had been in the Wateree River area of South Carolina for several years, at the date of this record. This seems to eliminate him as being the man of this record.

The presence of Holston as one of the chain carriers, his documented presence in the household of Snowden for the 1753 tax list, and his continued association with Snowden and his descendants in the Clouds Creek area of South Carolina in later years, lead to the claim that the full name of Snowden Kirkland was Richard Snowden Kirkland and he was the chain carrier for the Nathaniel Harris survey. He was named for his uncle of this name.

One other record identified him by the complete name. He applied for a land grant in Granville County 30 January 1753. A warrant was issued for the survey 30 April 1753. Both records identified the grantee as Richard Snowden Kirkland. The tract was 640 acres of land and was described as the vacant land adjoining John Kirkland, and others, Miscellaneous Land Office Papers mfS.108.274, North Carolina Archives number. Apparently the grantee sold or abandoned this claim, the actual grant was not located. The sale of the rights to land was common as some decided to move to other areas. Snowden could have seated on this land for several years before selling his claim and departing south.

Records cited in the preceding narration leave no doubt that this son of Robert Kirkland had the proper name of Richard Snowden Kirkland, but was commonly known as Snowden Kirkland. This report will recognize him by both names, hopefully without confusion. Earlier researchers have identified him only as Snowden Kirkland, to drop that name would result in confusion as readers try to compare accounts of past years with this report. In order to avoid confusion with his uncle of this name, Snowden will be identified in this report as Richard Snowden Kirkland

II.

The continued association of the William Holston Family and Snowden Kirkland and his descendants warrants additional comments. The presence of Holston in the household of Snowden for the 1753 tax record and the role of both as chain carriers for the survey of Nathaniel Harris in 1754 have been noted. Both men moved to South Carolina, as proved by records. Two Edgefield District, South Carolina records are cited as proof that their association continued for some 50 years.

Elijah Padgett sold 200 acres of land to James Whittle 12 January 1803. The land was described as located on Clouds Creek in Edgefield County, and included 160 acres of a 200 acre tract originally granted to William Holston, Deed Book 29, pages 276-277. The Snowden Kirkland of this report was one of the witnesses to this record. The other Edgefield deed was a sale from Benjamin and Constant Loveless to Moses Holston on 05 May 1793, Deed Book 15, page 139. Constant Loveless (also spelled Lovelace) was a daughter of Snowden Kirkland. Witnesses to this record were William Holston (probably William Holston, Junior), John Loveless and Joshua Loveless. Readers may recall that Thomas Lovelace was among the Seventh Day Baptists in the Georgia notes of Morgan Edwards.

The association of William Holston with Snowden Kirkland and Richard Snowden Kirkland in North Carolina and with Snowden Kirkland and his heirs in South Carolina seems to support the claim that Snowden and Richard Snowden Kirkland in North Carolina and in South Carolina, in the records cited, was the same person.

The assumption is offered that Snowden Kirkland died in Edgefield District, South Carolina after 04 December 1804, when he witnessed a land sale for Zion Davis, Edgefield Deed Book 25, page 133

Snowden may have had more than passing interest in remaining in the Granville area where his Uncle John lived. This will be treated in more detail in the Narrative on Snowden, for here it is sufficient to say records provide strong evidence that he married a daughter of Abraham and Sybil Odom. This Odom Family was located on Swift Creek, of the Tar River, about 30 miles southeast of Island Creek, where Snowden lived. The Odom Family moved south about the time this group of Kirklands relocated. While they are not recorded as Seventh Day Baptists, it is known that they moved to the Wateree River area of South Carolina, moved to Georgia, and settled in the Mathews Bluff area of the South Carolina side of the Savannah River. They lived on land that adjoined land of Snowden Kirkland at Mathews Bluff, to be documented in the Narrative on Snowden.

This may explain the presence of Snowden in Granville County, North Carolina. Two additional records from Granville County, North Carolina have impact on this report. They identify two additional men, assumed to have been sons of Robert Kirkland.

William Person sold 150 acres of land to George Kirkland 02 March 1758, Deed Book C, page 449. The land was located on Stonehouse Creek, which is located about 15 miles east of Island

Creek, where John Kirkland and his nephew, Snowden, lived. This land eventually became Warren County. Secondly, the tax list for Granville County in 1761 listed a James Kirkland on Smith Creek, which was about five miles east of Island Creek.

This James Kirkland is thought to have been the man of that name who filed for a 200 acre land grant on the Savannah River in Granville County, South Carolina, 04 October 1763. The survey for this grant was platted 12 December 1763, by John Lewis, surveyor. The land was located on Old Three Runs, a waterway a short distance west of Mathews Bluff. John Lewis was the surveyor who platted the grant for Snowden Kirkland.

This James may also be the man of that name who received a 50 acre grant in the Mathews Bluff area 25 July 1775. This land was adjacent to Reuben Kirkland, who was seated on the land originally granted Joshua Kirkland. Note needs be made that James was a popular given name among the descendants of Snowden Kirkland.

The issue of this James Kirkland, at this time, is unknown.

The search for additional records on this George Kirkland resulted in confusion. As noted, Stonehouse Creek was in the area that became Warren County in later years. Published Warren County records report a George Kirk was an adjacent land owner to one Thomas House, on Stonehouse Creek, 16 January 1764 and continued to appear in records of the county in later years. Also, William Kirkland and James Kirkland appeared in records of the county in later years. James was listed on the county tax list as late as 1814.

Perhaps there was a Kirk Family and a Kirkland Family in the Stonehouse Creek area. Available records report descendants with each surname present in later years. While this research did not develop the fate of the George Kirkland of the 1758 land record, the name does not appear in South Carolina records for this generation. The given name was popular in later generations, especially among the descendants of Edward Kirkland and John Kirkland d. 1773.

The assumption is offered that the George Kirkland on Stonehouse Creek in old Granville County, North Carolina was a son of Robert Kirkland.

Available records fail to prove the identity of any daughters for Robert. However, two female names are worthy of consideration.

Isaac Lewis, who was born 14 February 1739, married Susan Kirkland, *Samuel Lewis of Liberty County, Georgia*: John L. Lewis, as reported in *KSBI*, page 107. The Lewis and Kirkland Families were associated in the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River. John Lewis was the surveyor for the land granted to Snowden Kirkland in 1764, cited earlier. Isaac Lewis signed the Memorial for the land granted to Robert Kirkland 07 March 1768 and received a grant adjoining Robert 18 March 1769. Isaac Lewis continued to own this land when James Kirkland received a grant to land adjoining the grant to Joshua Kirkland (then owned by Reuben Kirkland) and Isaac Lewis, *KSBI*, pages 51,52,58.

The preceding information leads to the assumption that Isaac Lewis married Susan Kirkland, a daughter of Robert Kirkland. Edgefield County, South Carolina deeds prove Isaac Lewis moved to Edgefield County as the Kirklands of Mathews Bluff relocated to that area, *KSBI*, pages 84-85. Lewis died in Edgefield in 1809, *KSBI*, page 509.

One Susanna Kirkland married Jeremiah Rhoden (Rodden) and is reported to have been born in Georgia in 1759, *KSBI*, page 188. Readers will recall this is the year Robert and other Kirkland kin moved to Georgia in the group of Seventh Day Baptists. This Susanna Kirkland was probably a daughter of Joshua Kirkland, the son of Edward, and will be treated in more detail in the Narrative on Edward.

The Baptist records cited earlier report on the Tar River Church in Granville County, North Carolina located on the Tar River. Readers will note, in the Narrative on John Kirkland d. 1773, that this uncle of Snowden owned land on the Tar River in that county. There seems to be a good chance that their Baptist affiliation was active before the family reached Georgia, through this church.

Robert displayed little propensity for acquiring land, in contrast to his brothers. He inherited the home place of his parents in Virginia. It seems to have been sufficient for his needs. Available records do not report his ownership of land again until late in life. The tract at Mathews Bluff was acquired about 15 years after he sold the Virginia land. Perhaps his commitment to his work as a Baptist minister overshadowed any desire for land.

The writer is of the opinion that Robert Kirkland spent most of the years 1754-1759 in Granville County, North Carolina in association with his three sons and his brother, John, all of whom resided in Granville County.

This completes the review of available records on Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, and the opinions of the writer on the interpretation of these records.

The interpretations offered report Robert was born in Old Stafford County, Virginia ca. 1706 (the possibility of a Maryland birth place was acknowledged), migrated to Granville County, North Carolina, later moved to the area of Georgia that would become Effingham County, and to the South Carolina side of the Savannah River at a landmark known as Mathews Bluff, in Granville County of that colony. He died in the Mathews Bluff area after 07 March 1768 and before 06 April 1778, as noted earlier.

The sale of the Virginia land identified the wife of Robert as Honour Kirkland. She does not appear in any later records viewed in this research. No additional information is available on her.

This research assigns Robert and Honour sons named Richard Snowden Kirkland (more commonly known as Snowden Kirkland), James Kirkland and George Kirkland. Records provide strong support for the claim that Susan Kirkland, who married Isaac Lewis, was among their daughters.

Snowden Kirkland was the progenitor of a large family of Kirklands who migrated to Henry County, Alabama in the 1820s. He will be the subject of a later Narrative in this report.

The preceding report lacks the definition desired for a good family history. It is the best report possible from available records. It does present a plausible explanation for several lines of the Kirkland Family, previously of unknown origin. The writer encourages challenges, by serious searchers, to the claims presented. Perhaps such action will add strength to these claims, or develop the correct lineage, if they will not survive the challenges.

The chart to follow illustrates the lineage of Robert Kirkland and his descendants identified in the preceding narration.

1-Richard Kirkland	b.ca.1670	d.a19May1743	m. Mary (unk)
2-Richard Snowden	b.ca.1704	d.a.28Mar1772	m. Mary (unk)
2-Robert	b.ca.1706	d. ca.1768	m. Honour (unk)
3-Richard Snowden II	b.ca.1728	d. p.14Dec1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
	(more commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)		
	(To be treated in more detail in a later Narrative)		
3-James	b.ca.1730	d. unk	m. unk
Issue unk			
3-George	b. ca.1732	d. unk.	m. unk
Issue unk.			
3-Susan	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Isaac Lewis
	(Isaac Lewis was born 14 February 1739)		
	Issue unk.		
2-William	b.ca.1708	d.ca.1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2-Edward	b.ca.1712	d.1770	m.1)Mary (unk) 2)Experience Joyce
2-John	b.ca.1718	d.1773	m.1)Elizabeth (unk) 2)Jean (unk)

William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743

William Kirkland will be reported as the third born son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. The proof of his relationship to this Richard is cited in the Narrative on his father, with reasonable definition. That information will not be repeated here.

The basis for reporting him as the third born son is more subjective. The assumed order of birth for the sons of Richard was also reported in the preceding Narrative. As noted there, no record was found in this research to identify the birth year for any of the sons. William appeared in records as a mature person third to his brother, Richard Snowden Kirkland. Reasonable evidence has been cited to identify this brother as the first born son. Based on the evidence resulting from the maturity of the older brothers, cited earlier, William is assumed to have been the third born son.

William was born ca. 1708, probably in the area of old Stafford County, Virginia, which became Fairfax County. The year is an assumption, based on the following observations.

Richard d. 1743 wrote his will 17 September 1742. The will reported he had daughters, plural, not singular. They were not named. The language of the will implies all of his children were mature when the will was prepared. They included five proven sons and an unknown number of daughters. The youngest of these must have been born by September 1721 to have reached maturity by 1742.

Families in past years generally had additional children born at about two year intervals. If the family of Richard included three daughters to join the five proven sons, a family of eight children was probably born over a sixteen year period. Therefore, if the youngest of these was born in 1721, as suggested here, the oldest would have had a birth year of about 1705.

Note is made in the first Narrative in this report that Richard relocated his family to Virginia, from Maryland, about 1704. Further, the assumption is offered that most of his children were born in Virginia, not Maryland. The oldest son, Richard Snowden Kirkland, was born about 1704 and Maryland may have been his birthplace. Records suggest the third son, William, was born after the relocation, about 1708.

Readers need to note that none of the children of Richard was listed in the Birth records of All Hollows Parish in Maryland. The Parish records do list the birth of all children of Richard's assumed brother, Robert. This indicates the children of Richard were not born in Maryland, or the family departed soon after birth of the first born.

The death year for William is reported here as ca. 1755. It is based on the following records. He was listed on Major Lawrence Washington's Roll of the Fairfax County Militia on 13 June 1748. His brothers Robert and Edward were also listed on this Roll, *KSII*, page 384. This record indicates William was alive and residing in Fairfax County, Virginia on this date.

Joseph Kirkland and William Kirkland, of South Carolina, appointed Thomas Woodward of Fairfax County, Virginia to be their attorney, in Virginia, on 07 February 1756. They granted Power of Attorney to Woodward and authorized him to receive all legacies and monies due them, Fairfax Deed Book D Part 1, pages 357-358.

Thomas Woodward sold a tract of Fairfax County land to James Warden on 16 November 1756, by the authority of the Power Of Attorney granted him by the Kirkland men. The land was described as 250 acres on the branches of Popeshead Run and Bull Run. It was originally part of a larger tract of 500 acres granted to James Smith and William Kirkland by patent from the Proprietors of the Northern Neck on 02 September 1741. Further, the deed stated William Kirkland devised this land to his sons Joseph Kirkland and William Kirkland in his Last Will and Testament. The record reports the will is recorded in the records of the County Court of (blank) County, Fairfax Deed Book D part 1, page 358.

Records reported in *KSB I*, pages 45, 54, 91 and 102 note an association over many years by the brothers Joseph and William with Thomas Woodward. These records indicate that, if Woodward was a resident of Fairfax County, Virginia, in 1756, as the records indicate, he soon relocated to South Carolina.

Joseph bought South Carolina land from Thomas Woodward on 13 February 1773. This land was located on Cedar Creek in what became Fairfield District, South Carolina. The two were reported as adjacent landowners in other records cited in *KSB I*. The Joseph Kirkland estate paid a debt to the estate of Thomas Woodward in the 1790s. William Kirkland and Jno. Woodward were the executors for the estate of Thomas Woodward, when Woodward died.

Such close associations over several decades suggest a Kirkland-Woodward marital relationship. The records examined in this project failed to identify one.

The two Fairfax County deeds cited are sufficient proof of the death of William, the son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, before February 1756. It is assumed his death preceded that date by sufficient time to permit estate settlement procedures, either in or out of probate, to have developed. The assumption is offered that he died ca. 1755. Acknowledgement is granted that his death could have been anytime after his name appeared on the militia roll in 1748.

Earlier searchers have expressed the belief that the county of record for the Will of William was illegible because of torn areas in this record. There are what appear to be torn areas in this record. However, no damage is evident at the place the county of record should have been recorded. A blank space appears. It is the writer's opinion that the recording clerk did not have access to the name of the county of record, but had sufficient evidence that a will did exist. The county name was left blank with the intent to enter it when the name was available. Either the matter was overlooked or the name was never provided.

Blank spaces in old records are noted by searchers. They are not found with frequency, but certainly are not rare. The omission of the county of record in this document is a frustration for

family searchers, but it is typical of errors known to exist in records.

The will in question would be of value to this research. Searchers have been unsuccessful in their attempts to locate the document. The Virginia Archives failed to locate it among their holdings. It has not appeared in published listings of the wills of North Carolina or South Carolina. Research in all of these states has failed to locate this will.

The records cited report the sons of William gave power of attorney to Thomas Woodward to dispose of the land, and other items, in Virginia. This indicates no Kirkland kin remained in Virginia by the date involved. This is as other records indicate. Apparently the last of the Kirkland brothers to depart Virginia did so when Robert sold his land in June 1754, *KSBI*, page 23. It is interesting to note that Robert was in South Carolina 01 April 1753, when he witnessed a deed for his brother, Edward. Apparently he returned to Virginia to sell his land.

Fairfax County Quit Rent Rolls for 1761 listed Robert Kirkland and Edward Kirkland as the executors of the estate of William Kirkland, deceased, *KSBI*, page 23. This record does not indicate probate of this estate continued in this year. The record probably reflects that the Proprietor's office for the Northern Neck had not been notified the land in question was sold in 1756. As noted in other areas of this report, the Proprietor's office and the county government were separate entities. The importance of this record, to this report, is that the brothers Robert and Edward are officially recognized as the executors of the estate of their brother, William.

Consideration should be given to the possibility that William traveled to South Carolina to locate a home site in preparation for relocating, as did his brothers. He met his death on this trip, through some misfortune of fate. The absence of the county of record in the official reference to the will suggests the clerk did not have knowledge of the place of his death. This would have been very improbable if William had died in Fairfax County. Some confusion could have resulted if his death occurred in South Carolina.

The area of South Carolina where the Kirkland Family settled, Wateree Creek/Wateree River, was in Craven County in the 1750s. No records were recorded in the local counties of this colony in this time frame. All records were recorded in the Charlestown Court System. Many documents were never recorded because of the distance to Charlestown, and other inconveniences. It is possible that the heirs, and the executors, were unsure of the location to record the will in South Carolina.

Perhaps the heirs of William d. ca. 1755 were successful in selling the land of their deceased father by producing the will and, having no difficulties settling the remainder of the estate, never presented the will for probate in South Carolina. The executors of the will, their uncles Robert and Edward, had relocated to South Carolina before February 1756.

Records do not identify Joseph and William as the complete issue of William. They suggest, but do not prove, they were the only sons in this family. The brothers were successful in material matters. They were in the position to favor younger siblings. There is no evidence of such action. Also, records fail to provide names of persons who may have been siblings of the known

sons of William d. ca. 1755. They were the only heirs to the only tract of land William is known to have owned. The assumption is offered they were the only sons.

Likewise, no record was found to prove, or indicate, the presence of daughters among the descendants of William. Given the absence of marriage records in early South Carolina records and the omission of daughters as heirs-at-law in probate proceedings, daughters are difficult to prove. The absence of daughters from records does not, necessarily, prove the absence of daughters in the family of William.

The Fairfax County Orders Book 1749-1754 provides assumptive identity of the wife of this William Kirkland. One Sarah Kirkland sued Thomas Bailey 25 March 1751. The record fails to provide details of the disagreement. It only reports that Bailey was ordered to pay all costs and lawyer fees for Sarah's court action.

Two of the Kirkland brothers had moved south by this date, Richard Snowden Kirkland and John Kirkland. The remaining brothers were Edward, Robert and William. The wife of Robert had the given name of Honour; the wife of Edward had the given name of Mary. No record was found to suggest any of the next generation of descendants from Kirkland men remaining in Virginia were married by this date, or had a wife by the name of Sarah. Available records indicate the wife, or widow, of William was the only source for this Sarah Kirkland.

A South Carolina record provides unquestionable proof that the mother of William Kirkland, the brother to Joseph Kirkland and the proven son of William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, was named Sarah. Sarah Bennet executed her will in Fairfield District, South Carolina, 28 August 1794. The will was proved in Fairfield Court 19 January 1799, Will Book 2, page 203. Sarah Bennet identified this William Kirkland as her son and devised her estate to him. Witnesses to the will were Zachariah Kirkland and Jesse Kirkland, who will be proved, later, to have been sons of this William.

Note should be made, the other son, Joseph Kirkland, was deceased at this date, to be cited later.

The preceding seems to be sufficient for the claim that Sarah, the widow of William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, remarried to a Bennet and maintained contact with her sons, Joseph and William, in South Carolina. She died before 19 January 1799, when her will was proved in Fairfield Court.

Note needs to be made that the reported dates result in an acceptable life span for Sarah Kirkland. Assuming she was married at the age of 16 years and had children born as projected for the brothers Joseph and William, she would have been about 80 years of age when her will was written. She died at about 85 years of age. Such an old age is plausible. Readers will recall that Ann (Kirkland) Harrison, the daughter of Richard Snowden Kirkland, lived to nearly 100 years of age in the same era.

Given the association of the Kirkland brothers with Thomas Woodward, consideration should be given that Sarah Kirkland had the maiden name of Woodward.

As noted earlier, William Kirkland and James Smith received a grant to 500 acres of land on the branches of Popeshead Run and Bull Run, on 02 September 1741. The survey for this grant was made 10 August 1739. It is probable that the grantees were seated on the land by the date of survey. The surveyor's plat provides the diagram of the tract, the legal description and listed John Kirkland and Thomas Smith as chain carriers for the surveyor. One of the adjacent landowners was Peter Smith.

The John Kirkland listed here was the brother of William. This research failed to develop the relationship between James Smith and Peter Smith. Also, no explanation was found for the granting of land to two mature men, jointly. Consideration was given for a brother-in-law relationship, but this was not proved.

The joint owners divided the tract on 19 March 1745, Fairfax County Deed Book A page 324. William received the 250 acres he devised to his sons, Joseph and William, in later years. No record was found of any other land owned by William in Virginia or the Carolinas.

William Kirkland and Edward Berry were securities for the bond of Esther Stone when she was appointed administratrix for the estate of Francis Stone in 1740, *KS B I*, page 20. John Kirkland, brother to William, was a debtor to the Stone estate. This has led searchers to suspect Esther Stone was a daughter of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

The additional available records on this son of Richard d. 1743 fail to add details of value to the family lineage. Granted, the available records, which have been cited, fail to provide the definition desired by family searchers, in some areas. Fortunately, they are sufficient to identify the father of this William and the sons of this William.

Further, when compared with records to be cited, they attest to the prominence the sons held in the society of South Carolina in their era and they identify their issue with few assumptions. Thus, while the records fall short in some expectations, they provide the information needed for the development of the family lineage.

The official records involved with the disposition for the land of William by his sons identified the sons in the order of "Joseph and William". The assumption is offered that this indicates their order of birth. Joseph was the older son. Their execution of the power of attorney to Thomas Woodward in February 1756 should be sufficient evidence that both had reached the age of maturity, 21 years, by that date. This indicates the youngest was born by February 1735.

The reported birth year for their father, 1708, would place him at maturity in 1729. It is unlikely that he was the father of children born before that year. This observation leads to the assumption that the brothers Joseph and William were born 1730-1735. In so far as records do not rule out the possibility of daughters born before or between the brothers, their birth years will be listed in this report as ca. 1730 for Joseph and ca. 1735 for William.

In support of the birth years cited, the death of this William is reported as 18 December 1806, at 71 years of age, *Marriage and Death Notices From The (Charleston) Times 1800-1826*: Brent

Holcomb. This reflects the 1735 birth date. Note needs to be made that membership application papers filed with the Daughters of The American Revolution report the birth year of William as ca. 1730, *KSBI*, page 375. The source for that date was not cited. William left a will. It was proved in Fairfield District Court 24 December 1806. His death date was not listed in the estate records viewed in this search. The will was proved late enough in the year to indicate his death occurred in 1806, as reported in the Charleston death notice.

There is some contradiction in the reported death year for Joseph. His death will be reported in more detail later, for now it is sufficient to note the source reporting this event dated it as in 1788. Fairfield District, South Carolina deed records place this Joseph in the Fairfield area in May and August of 1789, Will Book 1 page 31 and Deed Book C page 183.

The preceding records indicate Joseph did not depart South Carolina on his ill-fated trip (to be cited) until after August 1789. The first entry of the probate of his estate is dated 12 August 1790, *KSBI*, page 91. John Winn and Leminder Kirkland (a son-in-law and the widow) were granted administration on the estate on that date. These records indicate his death occurred in the fall or winter of 1789, in the area of Alabama that would eventually become Escambia County. Joseph apparently died intestate.

Available records do not report a stay for William d. ca. 1755, or his sons, with the brother John in Granville County, North Carolina, as was the practice by other members of the family as they relocated from Virginia.

The brothers Joseph and William located on South Carolina land in the general area selected by others of the family. The landmarks of the Wateree River and Wateree Creek appear in records on the land owned by them. Joseph received a gift of land from his father-in-law, Benjamin McKinney, on 20 March 1758, which seems to have been a bit eastward of the Wateree River. He received a grant to land that was surveyed for him in October 1755 and acquired additional grants in 1767, 1771, and 1773, which were oriented to the Wateree River, *KSBI*, pages 48-58. In addition to the land on the Wateree River, land described as in the middle ground between the Wateree River and the Broad River was among the grants. He acquired other land by purchase.

William acquired his first land grant a few years later than Joseph. The survey for a tract on Cedar Creek of the Broad River was run for him on 29 August 1759. Additional grants were dated 1764, 1774 (five grants!) and 1775. All of these bounded on Cedar Creek of the Broad River and on the middle ground between the Broad River and the Wateree River. He acquired other large tracts by purchase.

Reference to early maps of South Carolina indicate the Broad and Wateree Rivers, in the area described here, were separated by less than 25 miles. The headwaters of Wateree Creek, flowing eastward to the Wateree River, and that of Cedar Creek, flowing southwest to the Broad River, appear to be about 10 miles apart. The brothers were near neighbors.

Joseph and William served as delegates to the General Assembly of South Carolina, as Senators, and represented the district between the Broad and Catawba Rivers, *Biographical Directory of*

The South Carolina House of Representatives Volume III 1775-1790: N. Louise Bailey and Elizabeth Ivey Cooper, pages 405-407. The Catawba River becomes the Wateree River as it joins the Wateree Creek.

The brothers served as officers in the South Carolina Militia in the Revolutionary War. Their commitment was to the cause for American Independence, not to British interests, as was the alignment of some of their Kirkland kin. Revolutionary War records and Fairfield District records cited in *KSB I*, page 68, are sufficient to say Joseph served as a Lieutenant Colonel and William served as a Captain. Audited Account 1152 in the South Carolina Archives holdings is one of the official sources cited for this information.

The death of Joseph is reported in detail in *KSB I*, pages 211-212. This is an abstract of a feature published in the *Journal of the Escambia County Historical Society* (note: Alabama!). The Journal reported on the narration of the event published in an old resource, *History of Alabama: Pickens*. An overview of the report follows.

Joseph Kirkland led a party west, with the desire to reach Pensacola, Florida, by land. Their intent was to then secure water passage to Louisiana for the purpose of investing in land in that Spanish Territory and, ultimately relocating their families. Joseph had sold most of his property in South Carolina and carried a large amount of cash, most in silver coinage. He had, in his party, one son, one nephew and at least one of his slaves. Other men were present.

The party visited with the McGillivray Family on the Coosa River when they reached Alabama. The article does not say if this was the father, Locklan McGillivray, the famous Indian trader, or his son Alexander. The younger man had been educated in Charlestown, South Carolina and had experiences in mercantile and trading activities in Charlestown and Savannah, Georgia.

It is probable that the Kirklands and the McGillivrays were acquainted. Alexander McGillivray had returned to the Creek Indian Nation of Alabama by this date and used the influence of his Indian Mother to advance to the Chief Office in the Creek Nation. It is probable that Joseph's contact was with the younger man.

Their host feared for the safety of the group and provided a native guide for their journey to Pensacola. They made camp one night on a creek of the Conecuh River, near the Florida line in South Alabama, and were assaulted, as they slept, by a group of unsavory characters they had met that day. The white men in the Kirkland party were killed. It is important to note that at least one Kirkland slave was taken prisoner.

The authors of *KSB* caution searchers of the lack of definitive proof that the Colonel Joseph Kirkland in this event was the brother to William Kirkland of Fairfield District, South Carolina. The question seems to be resolved by available records. On 14 January 1797, Obediah Kirkland of Lincoln County, Georgia, appointed Jacob Townsend of the Creek Nation as his attorney to recover a Negro boy named Jim, "taken from my father Joseph Kirkland upon his way to West Florida by the murderers of my said father". Obediah charged that Robert Greason of the Creek Nation detained the slave, Lincoln County Deed Book A pages 58-59.

On 13 November 1787, Joseph Kirkland, Senior, of Fairfield District, South Carolina, gave several slaves to his daughter, Jane. The slaves were to be held in trust by John Winn, who was a son-in-law. Joseph acknowledged this daughter would soon marry George Brown and he, Joseph, was in the process of moving. He desired to secure the support of his daughter, Fairfield Deed Book A, pages 493-494.

It is interesting that on 29 March 1801, Jane Brown appointed her brother, Obed Kirkland, as guardian for her son, Joseph Brown. The son, at this time was in the custody of the wife of Obed Kirkland. On 09 September 1801, Jane Brown appointed this brother to supervise the slaves left her by her father, Fairfield Deed Book N, pages 296-298 and 338-339. Jane appeared to be widowed by this date.

The preceding records are sufficient to say the Joseph Kirkland killed on the waters of the Conecuh River in South Alabama was the Colonel Joseph Kirkland of Fairfield District South Carolina, in the opinion of this writer.

The misfortunes of Joseph did not dilute the Kirkland interest in Louisiana. Records to follow show all but one of the living sons of the Kirkland brothers, Joseph and William, did relocate to Louisiana. They were joined by some of their married sisters.

Observers must marvel at the resolution of this family to relocate to a territory controlled, and owned, by a European nation. They had just finished a long and bitter war with England over the independence of the American Colonies. They were on the winning side, now were traveling a great distance to associate with another area that was subjected to colonial status. Perhaps this was a demonstration of the mind-set that carried lines of this family to other undeveloped areas in the near future.

The brothers married sisters, daughters of Benjamin McKinney. Joseph married Leminder/Lemender McKinney and William married Elizabeth McKinney. The will of Benjamin McKinney recognized the daughters with their married surnames, Charleston Will Book 1757-1760, page 238. William Kirkland was a witness to the will. The Fairfield District estate record on Joseph proves Leminder was his widow, to be cited later.

The marriage dates are not available. Joseph and Leminder were married by 20 March 1758, when her father conveyed land to her, cited earlier. Perhaps this was a wedding gift. Both girls were married when their father wrote his will 24 August 1759. A Bible Record, to be cited later, proves the first child of William and Elizabeth was born 23 March 1761. These dates suggest William and Elizabeth were married early in 1759.

The issue of Joseph are proved by a number of records. Those that prove the son named Obed/Obediah and the daughter named Jane have been cited.

A daughter named Penelope is proved in Fairfield Deed Book E, pages 33-35, the Winn Family information reported in *KSB II*, pages 236-237 and Fairfield Bonds and Notes Book A pages

140-141. These records also prove Penelope Kirkland married John Winn, as his second wife. The last record was dated 13 November 1791. John Winn "set over" to Obed Kirkland all his right, title, testaments and claims to the estate of Joseph Kirkland, Junior. He received ten pounds for the assignment.

In the same citation, George Brown conveyed his claim to the estate of Joseph Kirkland, Junior, to Obed Kirkland. Readers will recall that Joseph Kirkland recognized the marriage of his daughter Jane, to George Brown. Further, records have been cited to show Joseph, Senior, conveyed slaves for the support of this daughter. Note has now been made that Jane Brown placed these slaves under the control of her brother, Obed. Perhaps some of this is redundant, but it emphasizes the family relationship among these persons.

Numerous records appear in the *KSBI* entries for Fairfield and Lancaster Districts to prove the presence of Joseph Kirkland, Senior, and Joseph Kirkland, Junior. The most important may be the Lancaster deed where Joseph, Senior, conveyed a tract of land and Joseph, Junior, was a witness for the document, *KSBI*, page 99.

The preceding records prove Obed Kirkland, Jane Brown and Penelope Winn were children of Joseph, Senior. They also prove these persons were the heirs to the estate of Joseph, Junior. This seems to be proof that Joseph, Junior, was also a child of Joseph, Senior. This son died unmarried and without issue. His siblings were his heirs.

The report on the death of Joseph, Senior, also reported the death of one son and a nephew of Joseph in the disaster. Records cited prove Joseph, Junior, was associated with Joseph, Senior, as preparations were made for the trip to Louisiana. The estate of the younger Joseph was distributed among his heirs in the aftermath of the disastrous trip. The claim is offered that the son reported to have died with his father was Joseph, Junior.

Brief information follows on each child of Joseph Kirkland, Senior. They are presented in the order of birth, as indicated by available records.

Joseph, Junior was probably the oldest child. As noted, he died without marriage or issue.

Penelope married John Winn, as his second wife, 12 August 1784, *KSBI*, page 507. Winn Family records cited earlier report her husband had eight children from his first marriage and ten, who reached maturity, from his marriage to Penelope. The children of his marriage to Penelope were: Joseph, Daniel, Harriet, Margaret, Martha, David, Jefferson, Robert, Obed and John. Mary Winn, a daughter of his first marriage, married Penelope's brother, Obed Kirkland. This Winn Family is reported to have migrated to Jefferson County, Mississippi, *KSBI*, page 507.

Jane had one son from her marriage to George Brown, Joseph Brown. She placed this son under the guardianship of her brother Obed in March 1801. In September of the same year, she placed the slaves conveyed to her by her father under the supervision of her brother. No additional information is available on Jane. The records cited suggest George had died, or their marriage

had been terminated and she was unable to care for her affairs. The fate of the son is unknown.

Obed Kirkland married Mary Winn, a daughter of John Winn from his first marriage, *KSBI*, pages 201, 237. Records show Obediah was under the age of maturity when his father was killed. He selected his uncle, William Kirkland, to be his guardian 21 January 1793. By 14 January 1797, Obed had reached the age of maturity and issued power of attorney to recover the slave in the Creek Nation of Alabama. As noted earlier, he resided in Lincoln County, Georgia, at that time.

Obed returned to Fairfield District, South Carolina, for a few years. He then began a migration that carried him to Pike and Jefferson Counties of Mississippi and to Louisiana. He died in 1835 in Louisiana, intestate. His estate was probated in St. Tammany Parish on 02 January 1836. Mary Kirkland, the widow, identified the children of their marriage: Martha P. Kirkland, the wife of John F. Penn (records indicate this was her second marriage); Joseph Kirkland; Margaret E. Kirkland, now the wife of A.C. Hosmer; all of which were mature, and William Hinds Kirkland, Oscar A. Kirkland and Jesse R. Kirkland who were minor heirs of Obed and Mary. These records are recorded in *KSBI*, page 301. They also report Mary Kirkland, the widow of Obed, died in January 1841.

The children described as minors in the record of January 1836 were of maturity when the estate of Mary was probated in 1841.

The issue of this Joseph, developed in the preceding narration, is the result of records of reasonable definition

This ends the report on Colonel Joseph Kirkland. The brother William will be treated next.

This William married Elizabeth McKinney, as reported earlier. They had nine children, ten if one of their sons was the nephew of Colonel Joseph killed in the Alabama disaster.

This research failed to find record of the death of his wife. She preceded him in death. The Daughters of the American Revolution Patriot Index listed this William with a second wife named Lucretia Pearson, a daughter of John Pearson. In support of this claim, William sold a tract of land on 23 April 1801 and Crissa Kirkland released her dower, *KSBI*, page 146. The second marriage occurred before this date. Three children were born to the second marriage, all were recognized by William in his will.

John Pearson had an earlier connection to the Kirkland Family, by marriage. He married Mary Raiford, a sister to Patience Raiford who married Moses Kirkland, the Tory son of Richard Snowden Kirkland.

William wrote his will in December 1806. It was proved in Fairfield Court 24 December 1806. He failed to recognize four of his children of the first marriage in the will. However, probate proceedings did recognize all of the children, nine of the first marriage and three of the second marriage. Also, a Bible record, to follow, recognized the issue from the first marriage.

William will be identified as William d. 1806 for the remainder of this report. This serves to differentiate him from several of this name to be treated later, as well as from his father.

A grandson of William d. 1806, Zachariah Tucker Kirkland, married Harriet Perry, a grand daughter of James Perry, Senior, *KSBI*, page 156. Harriet listed the birth dates for all of the living children of the first marriage of William d. 1806 in her Bible Record, *KSBI*, page 111. The dates are used to list these children in the order of their birth. The names in the Harriet Kirkland Bible Record compare favorably with the children identified as heirs in the estate record of William.

Readers should recall that a nephew of Colonel Joseph Kirkland was among the group killed in the ambush in Alabama in 1789. In so far as William was the only source for a nephew with the surname of Kirkland, William and Elizabeth may have had a son killed at the same time as was Colonel Joseph and Joseph, Junior. Note is added, the record does not say the nephew had the surname of Kirkland. He may have been a McKinney.

The children of William Kirkland d. 1806 will be identified in the order of their birth. Brief comments will be offered on each.

Zachariah Kirkland was the oldest child. He was born 23 May 1761 and married Martha Raiford, a daughter of Isaac Raiford, *KSBI*, page 157. Isaac Raiford was a brother to Patience Raiford and Mary Raiford, both of whom have been identified earlier. Zachariah migrated to Jefferson County, Mississippi, by 1803 and to Louisiana by 1806, with several of his siblings, *KSBI*, page 184. His death date was not identified. He was alive 10 July 1826, but does not appear to have been alive when Martha's estate was probated in Catahoula Parish, Louisiana, 11 February 1828. It is assumed Zachariah died in the same Parish.

The Richland County, South Carolina will of Isaac Raiford, 18 April 1815/ 11 November 1816, proves the children of Zachariah and Martha, Will Book E, pages 331-332. The will recognized Martha as the daughter of Isaac Raiford and the wife of Zachariah Kirkland. Her children were: Isaac R. Kirkland, Sarah Parker Kirkland, Zachariah Tucker Kirkland and identified their daughter Patience as the deceased wife of William M. Smith. The Louisiana probate records for the estate of Martha also identified the children, *KSBI*, page 294.

William was the second born child of William d. 1806. He was born 14 December 1762. He died before 17 February 1820 in Feliciana Parish, Louisiana, when his son petitioned for administration on the estate of his father. The son stated he was the only son of the age of maturity. This William was the "cousin William" recognized in the will of Moses Kirkland, Junior. This identity was critical to the identity of William d. ca. 1755 as a son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. That process is treated in detail in the Narrative on that Richard.

William married Mrs. Elizabeth (Moore) Bacon, as reported in *Roster of The Revolutionary War Soldiers in Georgia*: Etta McCall, page 15, and *Annals of Georgia, Liberty, County*: Caroline Watson, Volume I page 67. The marriage of Bacon to Elizabeth Moore is recorded in Liberty

County, Georgia, marriage records for 1779. The record states the marriage was performed in "Carolina". John Bacon died in 1786 and the widow remarried to William Kirkland, apparently in 1787, *KSBI*, pages 108-109.

The issue of this William is identified in Louisiana records reported in *KSBI*, pages 183-198 and *KSBI*, pages 202-203. They were also identified in the will of William's brother, Samuel, to be cited. The children were: Priscilla Kirkland, who married 1) Samuel Llewellan, 2) Thomas W. Green, 3) Charles E. Howell; William Kirkland, who married Sarah Reddick; John M. Kirkland, no information available, however, his name seems to be in several of the Louisiana entries in *KSBI*; Samuel Kirkland, same comment as for John M; and Joseph A. Kirkland who married May Lee.

Samuel was the third born child of William d. 1806. He was born 16 May 1766 and died in Louisiana in 1812. His will was written 22 July 1808. The probate process covered many years. One entry in *KSBI*, page 197, from St. Helena Parish, reports Samuel died in 1812. He married Frances Moore, a daughter of Mrs. Ann Moore. The widow was deceased by 20 March 1821.

Louisiana records cited report Samuel and Frances died without issue. His will left all property to his widow and at her death it was to be divided among the children of his brother, William, and some of the children of his sisters Sarah and Elizabeth.

Sarah Kirkland was the fourth born child of William d. 1806. She was born 10 July 1768. She married Jeremiah Taylor and preceded her husband in death. Jeremiah Taylor wrote his will 21 October 1834 and the will recognized his wife, *KSBI*, page 264. The will referred to her as "...my beloved wife Sarah Taylor". The name of the wife is then crossed out. This could mean the wife died after the will was written and the crossing out of her name is some sort of an unofficial codicil to the will. It could also mean the wife was deceased when the will was written and the act was to correct an error in writing the will. The date of probate for this will was not listed in the source cited.

Sarah was also proved as a daughter of William d. 1806 in a Fairfield deed, when her father conveyed 150 acres of land to Sarah Taylor 02 May 1793. The land was described as "the place where Sarah Taylor now lives", *KSBI*, page 93.

The will of her husband recognized the following children. They are presented in the order listed in the will, which may indicate the order of birth. They were: Daughter Elizabeth Taylor; Son Jesse R. Taylor; Son William K. Taylor; Daughter Martha Andrews; and son Samuel S. Taylor. Samuel S. Taylor was among the legatees of the estate of Sarah's brother Samuel Kirkland.

Joseph Kirkland was the fifth born child of William Kirkland. 1806. He was born 21 March 1770 and died 12 November 1817. *KSBI*, page 208. He married Mariann Guerard, the widow of the ex-Governor of South Carolina. Joseph was a Medical Doctor in Charleston, South Carolina. He, and his son, are buried at the family burial ground on Cedar Creek in Fairfield County, South Carolina.

Joseph had issue of one son, to reach maturity, William Lennox Kirkland, born in 1797 and died 21 June 1828. Another son, Joseph Kirkland, Junior, died 23 June 1803, at five years of age, *Marriage and Death Notices From The (Charleston) Times*: Brent Holcomb, page 66.

Elizabeth Kirkland was the sixth born child of William Kirkland d. 1806. She was born 17 May 1772 and died 05 November 1833, *KSBI*, page 97. She married 1) William Sorsby, from whom she was divorced, Fairfield Deed Book H, page 86, and 2) Everard Green in Jefferson County, Mississippi on 27 September 1801. She had issue from both marriages.

Mississippi records in *KSBI*, pages 200-203 report Elizabeth' s brothers, Zachariah, William and Archilus were in Jefferson County at, or near, the time of her second marriage. The records indicate she was traveling with the family.

Everard Green wrote his will in Jefferson County, Mississippi, 10 February 1813. He identified his wife, Elizabeth; his son, Abner Green; step-son, Samuel Sorsby; daughter Elizabeth McKinney Green; daughter, Martha Wills Green; daughter, Louise Sparks Green; and brother, Abner Green. Elizabeth Green wrote her will 29 October 1833 and named her heirs as follows: son, Abner E. Green; son, Samuel Sorsby; daughter Martha Kitridge; daughter Louise Perryman and daughter Elizabeth McDougal, Jefferson County Will Book A, page 114. The two lists are compatible.

Jesse Kirkland was the seventh born child of William Kirkland d. 1806. He was born 07 May 1774 and died by 23 October 1811, when his widow petitioned for administration on his estate in Louisiana, Feliciana Parish records. He married Nancy Raiford, a daughter of Philip Raiford. Philip Raiford was a brother to Patience and Martha Raiford, *KSBI*, page 40, who represent Kirkland - Raiford marriages cited earlier.

The entry on *KSBI*, page 203 reports the issue of Jesse to have been: William D. Kirkland; Philip Raiford Kirkland, who married May Fuqua; Jesse Kirkland, Junior, who married Ann Keziah Corner; Elizabeth Kirkland, who married 1) a Mr. Gayle and 2) Thomas W. Scott; Martha Raiford Kirkland, who married 1) Mr. Scott and 2) Daniel Waddill; and Sarah Ann Kirkland, who married Albert G. Penny.

These children and most of the marriages are proved in East Feliciana Parish, Louisiana, records reported in *KSBI*, pages 190-192.

On 27 October 1834, Nancy Kirkland, the widow of Jesse, reported her son, William D. Kirkland had died. She asked to be appointed to replace him as the administrator of the estate of John M. Kirkland, who was a son of William and Elizabeth (Moore) Bacon Kirkland. William D. had died unmarried and without issue. On 31 March 1836, Mary Ann Keziah Kirkland petitioned the court as the surviving widow of Jesse J. Kirkland and swore he died without issue. She identified his heirs as: Mother, Mrs. Nancy Kirkland; three sisters - Mrs. Elizabeth M. Scott, wife of Thomas W. Scott; Mrs. Martha Waddill, wife of Daniel Waddill; Mrs. Sarah Ann Penny, wife of Albert G. Penny and the children of Philip R. Kirkland.

The two reports on the issue of this Jesse are in agreement.

Caution is issued that readers not confuse this Jesse Kirkland with the son of that name credited to Richard Snowden Kirkland, in the Narrative on that man. That Jesse moved from Fairfield District, South Carolina, to Wilson County, Tennessee, and then on to Fulton County, Arkansas, as noted in the earlier Narrative.

Frances Kirkland was the eighth child of William Kirkland d. 1806. She was born 18 August 1777 and died 29 November 1823. She married James Alston, who was born 1773 and died 16 August 1841. The husband and wife are buried in the old Family burial ground on Cedar Creek Fairfield County, South Carolina, *KSBI*, page 208.

The will of James Alston was written 31 December 1838 and is filed in Fairfield Will Book 9 pages 55-59. The will identified a daughter named Elizabeth McPherson and a son named William J. Alston. This may not account for all of his heirs.

Archilus Kirkland was the ninth born, and last, child of the first marriage of William Kirkland d. 1806. He was born 25 June 1783 and died ca. 23 May 1829 in Jefferson County, Mississippi. His estate was charged for a coffin on that date. His will was written 06 May 1829, *KSBI*, page 347. He married Jane Green, *KSBI*, page 203.

Archilus settled on land in Louisiana in 1802 and served in a Louisiana Regiment during the War of 1812, *KSBI*, pages 184-185. Apparently he was in transit between Louisiana and Mississippi during these years because he was enumerated on the U.S. Census of Jefferson County, Mississippi in 1810. His will is recorded in that Mississippi county, Probate Records 1826-1829. He identified one child in the will, a daughter named Catherine Augusta Green. He named Armstead B. Bradford and Samuel C. Green as executors of his estate. The available records did not determine his relationship to Samuel C. Green.

His widow, Jane (Green) Kirkland, wrote her will 01 June 1849 and it was probated in Jefferson County. She also named only one child as her heir, Catherine Augusta Ellis. This daughter was identified as the wife of Blandon B. Ellis, who was appointed executor of her estate, *KSBI*, page 201.

The preceding records indicate Archilus and Jane had issue of one child, a daughter named Catherine Augusta Kirkland, who married 1) a Green and 2) Blandon B. Ellis.

This completes the report on the first family of William Kirkland d. 1806. The issue of his marriage to Lucretia Pearson follows.

William d. 1806 identified the children of his second marriage in his will. They were: Mary Honor Kirkland, John Debell Kirkland and Martha Maria Kirkland. They were listed in what appears to have been the order of their birth.

Records shared by Mrs. Wilma Kirkland report Mary Honor Kirkland was born 24 February 1800, died 20 May 1883 and married Burrel Brown Cook 01 October 1818. They had issue of ten children: William Thomas Cook; John Wiley Cook; Mary Elizabeth Cook; Frances Harriet Cook; Joseph Kirkland Cook; Nathan Milton Cook; Martha Kirkland Cook; James Alston Cook; Rebecca Susannah Cook and Emma Honoria Cook.

Martha Maria Kirkland married before 1828 to a Mr. Taylor. Probate records of her father's estate report this daughter received a large legacy of land from the estate on 23 February 1821. She received 467 acres of the 1,000 acres remaining in her father's estate. The land was on Cedar Creek and adjacent to land owned by John Kirkland. This John Kirkland is assumed to have been her brother, John Debell Kirkland. No further information was available for this child of William d. 1806.

Several records report activities by a John D. Kirkland. Most were insufficient to say these were for John Debell Kirkland. However, one dated 10 February 1836 does appear to have been for this man and identifies his fate.

The will of John D. Kirkland was written 10 February 1836 and was proved in Fairfield Court 15 March 1836. He identified his wife, Rebecca, and two daughters, Martha Ann Kirkland and Mary T. Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 265. Rebecca had the maiden name of Heath and was a daughter of Thomas Heath, as proved by his will written 21 December 1852, Richland County, South Carolina, Estate Records, Box 46, Pkg. 1136.

Mariann Kirkland, the widow of Joseph Kirkland, the son of William d. 1806, wrote her will 20 November 1833 and devised property to John Debell Kirkland. On 10 May 1838, after the will of John Debell was probated, Mariann executed a codicil to her will that cancelled the legacy assigned to John Debell Kirkland. She wrote, "...whereas John Debell Kirkland has died...". This seems sufficient to say the John D. Kirkland with the will of 1836 was John Debell Kirkland.

This completes the report on William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 and his descendants, as far as the goals of this report indicate. An account has been made of the grandchildren of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, through this son. No record was found to indicate Snowden Kirkland, the progenitor of the Kirkland Family in Henry County, Alabama, descended from William Kirkland d. ca. 1755.

The chart to follow illustrates the lineage of William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 and his descendants identified in the preceding Narration.

1-Richard Kirkland	b.ca.1670	d.a.19May1743	m. Mary (unk)
2-Richard Snowden	b.ca.1704	d.a.28March1772	m. Mary (unk)
2-Robert	b.ca.1706	d.ca.1768	m. Honour (unk)
2-William	b.ca.1708	d.ca.1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?) Sarah m. 2) (unk) Bennett
3-Joseph	b.ca.1730	d.1789	m. Leminder McKinney

4-Joseph	b.ca.1730	d.1789	m. none
4-Penelope	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. John Winn
5-Joseph	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Daniel	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-Harriet	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-Margaret	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Martha	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-David	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Jefferson	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Robert	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Obed	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-John	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4- Jane	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. George Brown
5- Joseph	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4- Obed/Obediah	b.ca. 1776	d. 1835	m. Mary Winn
5- Martha P.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. 1) (unk) m. 2)John F. Penn
5- Joseph	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- Margaret E.	b.(unk)	d. (unk)	m. A.C. Hosmer
5- William Hinds	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- Oscar A.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- Jesse R.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
3- William	b.ca.1735	d.a.24Dec1806	m.1) Elizabeth McKinney
4-Zachariah	b.23May1761	d.a.11Feb1828	m. Martha Raiford
5-Isaac R.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Sarah Parker	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Zachariah Tucker	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Patience	b. (unk)	d. a.11Nov1816	m. Wm. M. Smith
4-William	b .14Dec1762	d . (unk)	m. Elizabeth (Moore) Bacon
5-Priscilla	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. 1) Samuel Llewellan m. 2) Thomas W. Green m. 3) Charles E. Howell
5-William	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Sarah Reddick
5-John M.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-Samuel	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Joseph A.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. May Lee
4-Samuel	b.16May1766	d.1812	m. Frances Moore. No issue
4-Sarah	b. 10 July1768	d.21Oct1834	m. Jeremiah Taylor
5-Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Jesse R.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-William K.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Martha	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Andrews
5-Samuel S.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Joseph	b.21Mar1770	d.12Nov1812	m. Mariann Guerard
5-William Lennox	b. 1797	d.21June1828	m. (unk)
5-Joseph	b.ca.1798	d.23June1803	m. none

4-Elizabeth	b.17May1772	d.05Nov1833	m.1)Wm. Sorsby
5-Samuel	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
(Elizabeth b.17May1772)			m. 2) Everard Green
5-Abner	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Elizabeth McKinney	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) McDougal
5-Martha Wills	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Kittridge
5-Louise Sparks	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Perryman
4-Jesse	b.07May1774	d.a.23Oct1811	m. Nancy Raiford
5-William D.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Phillip Raiford	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. May Fuqua
5-Jesse	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Ann Keziah Corner
5-Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m 1) (unk) Gayle 2) Thomas W. Scott
5-Martha Raiford	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. 1)(unk)Scott 2)Daniel Waddill
5-Sarah Ann	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Albert G. Penny
4-Frances	b.18Aug1777	d.29Nov1823	m. James Alston
5-Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) McPherson
5-William J.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
May have had other issue.			
4-Archilus	b.25June1783	d.23May1829	m. Jane Green
5-Catherine Augusta	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. 1) (unk) Green 2) Blandon B. Ellis
(William b.ca.1735)			
4-Mary Honor	b.24Feb1800	d.20May1883	m. 2) Lucretia Pearson
5-William Thomas	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Burrel B. Cook
5-John Wiley	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-May Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Frances Harriett	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Joseph Kirkland	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Nathan Milton	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Martha Kirkland	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-James Alston	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Rebecca Susannah	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Emma Honoria	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Martha Maria	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-John Debell	b. (unk)	d. a.15March1836	m.Rebecca Heath
5-Martha Ann	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5-Mary T.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
2-Edward	b.ca.1712	d.1770	m.1)Mary(unk) 2)Experience Joyce
2-John	b.ca.1718	d.1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (unk) 2) Jean (unk)

Edward Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743

Edward Kirkland will be reported here as the fourth born son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. The birth year of ca. 1712 is an arbitrary assignment, based on his appearance in records as a mature man and various records on Edward, his sons and his brothers. As with most of his brothers, the assumption is offered that his birth occurred in the part of old Stafford County, Virginia that became Fairfax County. His parents resided in that locale, in that time frame, as cited earlier.

He died in old Granville County, South Carolina in January or February of 1770. His will was written 07 January 1770 and was proved in court 26 February 1770, Charleston Will Book 13, page 740. His residence at that time was near Mathews Bluff on the Savannah River, in what became Barnwell County.

Records indicate Edward married twice. The sale of his land as he departed Virginia identified his wife as Mary Kirkland. The wife identified in his will was named Experience Kirkland. In so far as his will also identified a "daughter-in-law" named Experience Joyce (modern terminology would probably be step-daughter), the assumption is offered that the first wife died and he remarried to Experience Joyce, who had at least one child from a previous marriage. The association of Kirkland and Joyce Families is recognized in *KSBI*, pages 180 and 187. Records available to the writer fail to provide additional information on either wife. It is assumed his children were born of the first marriage.

The will of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 failed to recognize Edward as a son of Richard. The will did instruct that the personal property of Richard was to be "equally divided amongst all my sons and daughters", which seems to suggest to family searchers that Richard was survived by children not recognized in the will.

Four Virginia records serve to prove the relationship of Edward to his father, Richard Kirkland d. 1743. Richard conveyed 100 acres of land to Edward 24 September 1739. The deed of gift identified Edward as, "...son of the said Richard Kirkland...", Prince William County Deed Book C, page 227. The land was described as located on the north side of the Occaquan River and was originally part of 268 acres granted to Richard by patent 23 November 1714, as cited in the Narrative on Richard.

As noted in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland, the father also conveyed 100 acres of the 268 acre grant to that son. The Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland also provides detail, omitted here, on the implied title problems on this land after the death of old Richard. The next record appears to have been executed to clear the title to the land.

Edward purchased any claims to the 268 acres of land that might have been held by John Goen and his wife, Mary, on 09 June 1746, Fairfax County Deed Book Liber B, pages 32-33. Mary Goen was identified as the daughter of Cornelius Keeife. Keeife had originally co-owned the 268 acres with Richard Kirkland, as noted in the original Narrative. Apparently, the interest Keeife originally held in the land had never been satisfied. Edward Kirkland, by this record,

purchased any interest the Keeife Family held in the land for 1100 pounds of tobacco and five shillings sterling.

This was the only land, of record, owned by Edward in Virginia. He sold it to Absalom Kent 09 October 1753, Fairfax Deed Book C, pages 649-650. The deed of sale described the land as 100 acres of a 268 acre grant to "...Richard Kirkland, father of said Edward...". The deed to Kent was signed by Edward Kirkland and his wife, Mary. Both signed with a mark, his was the letter E and hers was the letter M.

The Kent Family sold the land 16 March 1767, Deed Book G, pages 122-123. The chain of title in the deed described the tract as land purchased from Edward Kirkland and the original grant was to "...Richard Kirkland, father of said Edward...".

The preceding records are sufficient to say Edward was a son of Richard Kirkland.

Additional Virginia records on Edward Kirkland, found in this research, are as follows. Edward and his two brothers, Robert and William, were listed on the roll of the Fairfax County Militia 13 June 1748, *Colonial Soldiers of the South*: Murtie June Clark, page 279. The Fairfax County Minutes and Orders Book 1749-1800 listed Edward Kirkland among persons appointed to inventory the estate of Samuel King, deceased, on 26 June 1750, and recorded the services of Edward in the Fairfax County Grand Jury 21 November 1752.

The will of William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 is discussed in detail in the Narrative on that man. Those details will not be repeated here. However, it is important to note that the brothers Robert Kirkland and Edward Kirkland served as the executors of the will of their brother, William.

Records support the claim that Robert and Edward were the last of the sons of Richard d. 1743 to depart Fairfax County, Virginia. John Kirkland had relocated to Granville County, North Carolina. Richard Snowden Kirkland joined John in North Carolina for a few years, then moved to the Wateree River area of South Carolina, Craven County at that time, later to be known as Fairfield County. The brother William died, possibly as he attempted to relocate to South Carolina. His sons joined their uncle, Richard Snowden Kirkland, in the Craven County area of that colony.

Perhaps Robert and Edward remained in Virginia until their mother died. While the remaining land of old Richard was devised to Robert, it was to be possessed by the widow for her natural life, as instructed in the will of Richard. The departure of the last two brothers may have followed the death of their mother.

Robert and Edward traveled to the Southern Colonies in late 1752 or early 1753. The presence of both in South Carolina on 01 April 1753 is proved by the purchase of 162 acres of land in the Wateree River area by Edward on that date, Charleston Deed Book P-P, pages 152-158. The grantors were Anthony and Mary Wright. The deed was witnessed by Robert Kirkland (the brother of Edward), Moses Kirkland (his nephew) and William Harrison (brother-in-law of

Moses).

Neither of the brothers had severed their ties to Virginia. Both returned to that colony to dispose of property. Edward completed his land sale 09 October 1753, as cited earlier. He had returned to South Carolina by 11 October 1754, when he purchased additional land in the Wateree River area. Henry Fox sold him 200 acres, for 200 pounds, on that day. William Harrison, again, was among the witnesses to the transaction, Charleston Deed Book P-P, pages 504-509.

Edward made an additional land purchase 12 September 1755, Charleston Deed Book W-W, pages 10-13. He purchased 300 acres for 300 pounds from Charles Spears. The land was also located on the Wateree River, in Craven County. One Elizabeth Thornton joined William Harrison (again!) and Henry Fox in the role of witnesses for the transaction.

The inventory of the estate of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 reported the deceased father of Edward had indentured servants named Elinor Thornton and Betty Thornton. While her birth date, cited in the probate records, would not result in her maturity at the date of this deed, the assumption is offered that Elizabeth Thornton of the South Carolina deed in 1755 was the same person as the young child identified as Betty Thornton in the probate of the estate of Edward's father in Virginia. The will of Richard d. 1743 instructed that his personal property was to be divided among all of his sons and daughters. Edward, apparently, acquired the indenture of the Thornton girl in the division of the personal property.

The immediately preceding does not provide insight into the lineage of the Kirkland Family. However, the Kirkland Family association with Elizabeth Thornton in Virginia and South Carolina, serves to support the lineage and migration reported here.

The Narrative on Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, reports on the relocation of Kirkland Families to Georgia in the fall of 1759. One son of Edward is placed in that group, Joshua Kirkland. The assumption is offered that Edward remained in the Wateree River area of South Carolina until this group moved across the Savannah River, back into South Carolina. The basis for eliminating Edward from that group is his continued ownership of land in the Wateree River area, and the absence of his name from the records relating to the Georgia venture.

Records cited in *KSBI*, pages 177-180, prove Edward continued to own land in the Wateree River area in 1759, 1761, 1762 and 1763. The assumption is offered that he resided on some of this land until he relocated to the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River in South Carolina. Records for the sale of the lands in the Wateree River area are incomplete, probably reflecting the difficulty of recording documents in the Charleston Court System. Some of the sales appear to have never been recorded.

One Colonial record does prove that Edward of the Wateree River area was the Edward Kirkland who relocated to the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River, South Carolina Quit Rents 1768-1774, page 278. Edward Kirkland paid Quit Rents to the King of England, on the

new land granted him 25 April 1765. This was his land on the Savannah River, to be cited. A marginal entry in the official record reports he owned additional land, "he has 162 A @ 4/p in Cr. p. 49". The abbreviation of "Cr" refers to Craven County, the official name for the Wateree River area at the time. The 162 acre tract was the land he purchased from the Wright Family in 1753. The Quit Rent record proves that the Edward who received the 150 acre grant on the Savannah River was the Edward who owned land in Craven County (Wateree River area).

Edward made entry (precept) for 150 acres of land on Kings Branch, waters of the Savannah River on 04 September 1764. The land was surveyed 14 September 1764 by Isaac Perry, was granted to Edward 25 April 1765 and the memorial was signed 25 June 1765. Joseph Turner signed for the memorialist, Edward Kirkland. Any relationship of Joseph Turner to the Kirkland Family was not recognized in this research. As noted earlier, all records in South Carolina in this time frame were recorded in the Charleston Court System. The inconvenience resulted in people traveling to the court with records for many of their neighbors. Turner may have been a helpful neighbor.

The Narrative on Edward's brother, Robert Kirkland, provides detail on the closely located land grants for Joshua Kirkland, Snowden Kirkland, Robert Kirkland, Edward Kirkland and Isaac Lewis. The landmarks of Pipes Creek, Mathews Bluff and Kings Branch are cited in these surveys and old maps locate them on the River. They appear to have been located within the distance of one mile. Three Runs, the location for the grant to James Kirkland, cited in the Narrative on Robert Kirkland, was a short distance further west. Old maps identify Upper Three Runs and Lower Three runs, but the grant to James does not differentiate between the Three Runs.

The brothers Robert and Edward lived in close association in Virginia, sharing the original home site of their parents. Records indicate they were separated after their departure from Virginia in 1753 or 1754. The South Carolina land grants cited served to re-unite them, and their families, in the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River in the 1760s. The assumption is offered that both brothers died in this area.

Edward executed his will 07 January 1770. It was proved in court 26 February 1770. His death occurred between these dates. The will identified his wife, Experience Kirkland, who is assumed to have been his second wife, and a "daughter-in-law" named Experience Joyce. Children who came into a family from a previous marriage have commonly been recognized as "in-laws", rather than stepchildren. It is assumed that Edward recognized his second wife and a daughter of that wife from an earlier marriage. The children of Edward were probably from his first marriage.

Other searchers have expressed the belief that Edward failed to recognize all of his issue in his will. Other wills in this family did fail to recognize all heirs. Among the most notable have been the wills of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 and John Kirkland d. 1773. It is to be expected that searchers of this family would look at any will in the early generations with question.

Additional factors may have motivated searchers to question the completeness of the will of

Edward. The role of Robert Kirkland in the lineage of the family in South Carolina seems to have been overlooked. Some have questioned that Robert had any presence in South Carolina. This resulted in a number of families without origin, unless Edward had heirs who had been omitted from the will.

The Baptist Church records cited in the Narrative on Robert seem to be sufficient to identify this brother as a contributor to the Kirkland Families in South Carolina. The sons assigned to Robert by this research and the sons recognized by Edward in his will seem to account for the Kirkland Families of record in the Mathews Bluff area, in the opinion of the writer. Further, the will of Edward does not provide any clue, in the opinion of the writer, that children were omitted from the will.

Based on the preceding information, the writer considers the will of Edward to be a complete accounting for his issue. The will recognized two daughters, Elizabeth Butler and Mary Houston. Two sons were recognized directly, Richard Kirkland and William Kirkland. A third son was recognized through a grandson, that is, "...my well beloved grandson John Kirkland son of Joshua Kirkland my son...". A grand daughter, Jemimey Kirkland, was recognized. Her parents were not identified. She may have been a daughter of Joshua, of which more will be offered later.

Available records fail to provide information on the daughters of Edward. They will not be treated further in this report, except to note that an entry in *KSB I*, page 108 reports one Elizabeth Butler, Senior owned land in Jefferson County, Georgia in 1798. This association will be noted in more detail later. Additional information on the sons of Edward follows.

Records are insufficient to identify the birth dates, or order of birth, for the three sons. Joshua appears in records as a mature man earlier than Richard or William. He will be discussed first.

As noted in the Narrative on Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, the assumption is offered that Joshua Kirkland was among the group of Seventh Day Baptists who moved to Georgia in the Fall of 1759. Records cited earlier provide strong support for this claim.

The claim is now made that Joshua was mature by that date. In support of this, records, to be cited later, indicate one of his sons was born as early as 1755. His birth year will be listed in this report as ca. 1735.

Available records fail to identify, or suggest, the identity of the wife of Joshua. Obviously, he was married. The will of his father recognized a legitimate grandson as the issue of Joshua.

Joshua was not a given name in common use by any line of the Kirkland Family. Note was made earlier of the long term association of Edward Kirkland and Elizabeth Thornton, the later having been among the indentured servants listed in the will of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, father of Edward. Others among the indentured servants included Ann Francine and Joshua Francine. Perhaps this was the source for the given name of Joshua Kirkland.

Records to identify the death date for Joshua are not available. It is the opinion of the writer that Joshua preceded his father in death. That is the reason the father recognized sons named Richard and William as legatees in the will of 07 January 1770, but recognized the son of Joshua, John, as a legatee. Regardless of the validity of this claim, this research failed to find any later record to indicate Joshua survived beyond the date of the land grant to him, in 1764, on Mathews Bluff.

Actually, it cannot be said with certainty that the land granting process was completed before his death. The dates involved with the grant, listed in *KSBI*, page 50, are as follows: Precept date - 03 August 1762, Plat date - 26 November 1762, Grant date - 17 April 1764, Memorial date - 18 May 1764. In so far as Robert Kirkland signed for the Memorialist, cited in the Narrative on Robert, Joshua may have been deceased at that date, 18 May 1764.

Reference is made in *KSBI*, page 239, to Kirklands Chapel, a Baptist Church formed in Barnwell County in 1815. Reportedly, this church was named for Joshua Kirkland and was on land donated by William J. Mixson. William J. Mixson was a brother-in-law to a later generation Robert Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 247. The 1815 year for a memorial to one thought to have died prior to 1770 is late. However, it seems to be fact. Note needs to be made that the years covered are such that the parties involved should have had personal knowledge of Joshua, suggesting he was held in high esteem.

Available records fail to identify the issue of Joshua Kirkland. This research assigns him three sons: John Kirkland, Reuben Kirkland and George Kirkland. One daughter may have been identified in the will of his father, Jemimey Kirkland. One Susanna Kirkland, to be treated later, may have also been a daughter. Information to follow will support the claim for these persons as among the issue of Joshua Kirkland, and provide information on each child.

John Kirkland was identified as a son of Joshua, and a grandson of Edward, in the will of his grandfather. Also of importance, John Kirkland, Senior, and John Kirkland, Junior, were located on Pipe Creek in 1791, the waterway on which the original grant to Joshua was located in 1764, cited earlier. Thus, John had remained in the Mathews Bluff area when his son, John, Junior, had adjoining land surveyed for a state grant 28 July 1791, *KSBI*, page 64. The grant was issued 23 July 1793 and notes that Pipe Creek was located in Beaufort District (County) at the time. This supports the claim that John Kirkland of Pipe Creek in Beaufort County in 1790 was the son of Joshua Kirkland, and grandson of Edward Kirkland recognized in the will of Edward in 1770.

The total loss of official records of Beaufort County in the Civil War precludes the identification of the issue of this son of Joshua. Also, none of the large number of family contributions in either volume of *KSBI* seem to address that family. While the records on hand fail to provide the information needed for this report, the U. S. Census records for Beaufort County, do provide some information worthy of note.

The census records of Beaufort County for 1790 list two men named Jno. Kirkland, three households apart. They are assumed to have been the John, Senior and John, Junior named in

the land grant of 1791-1793. The record that appears to have represented John, Senior, indicates one son over 16 years, and two sons under 16 years were represented in the household. In so far as John, Junior, was listed apart from his father, these records indicate (caution, no proof!) that John Kirkland, the son of Joshua, had four sons.

The census records for 1800-1850 suggests John, Senior was deceased by 1800 and was survived by a widow named Diana Kirkland. Further, the given name of Joshua reappears in the family in the 1820 records and John, Junior, appears to have been deceased by 1830. This Joshua was listed in 1850 as 50 years of age, and in St. Peters Parish (in which Pipe Creek was located). Two elderly Kirkland women also appear in 1850, Mary - age 70 years and Nancy - age 72 years.

The incomplete records are sufficient to say this John Kirkland, Senior did have issue. The U. S. Census records indicate he had four sons and land records point to John Kirkland, Junior as one of them. The given name of Joshua was bestowed upon one who appears to have been a grandson of Joshua Kirkland. Others of the descendants of this family may have migrated and should be considered as searchers seek the origin of unknown Kirklands in the Southeastern states.

One John Kirkland owned Barnwell County land that adjoined a tract Reuben Kirkland sold to George Kirkland (note: brothers) 26 November 1808, *KSBI*, page 143. The location was on Alligator Branch of Big Saltcatcher River (spelling varies). This was not a great distance from Kings Branch and Mathews Bluff. This John may have been the third brother.

Note needs to be made that at least two men named John Kirkland migrated to the area of Effingham, Screven and Bulloch Counties of Georgia in the late 1790s. One of these men died in 1805, *KSBI*, page 173. This John Kirkland, in the opinion of the writer, had a relationship to the family of Richard Snowden Kirkland. The other John Kirkland died in 1819 and appears to have been related to the family treated here, *KSBI*, page 176. Available records fail to provide definition to either assumption.

It is of interest that Elizabeth Butler, Senior owned Georgia land adjacent to one of these men named John in December 1798, *KSBI*, page 108. Readers will recall that Edward Kirkland recognized a daughter named Elizabeth Butler in his will, cited earlier in this narration. The adjacent landowner to her in 1798, John Kirkland, may have been a descendant of her brother named Joshua Kirkland.

Additional information on the men named John Kirkland in Bulloch County, Georgia will be found in the Narrative on John Kirkland, son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II.

No other information is available on John Kirkland, son of Joshua Kirkland.

The Narrative on Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, reports on a land grant to James Kirkland on 28 July 1775, in the Mathews Bluff area. The survey for this grant was made 11 June 1775 and reported the tract surveyed for James adjoined Isaac Lewis on the northwest

and Reuben Kirkland on the southwest, *KSBI*, page 58. Earlier searchers were unable to determine how Reuben Kirkland acquired this land. Note needs to be made that this is the earliest mention of Reuben in available records. A diligent search failed to produce record of a land grant to him in earlier years, or record of his purchase of this land.

Comparison of the recorded metes and bounds for the Kirkland Family land grants, and a review of the map of adjoining grants on page 182 of *KSBI*, lead to the opinion that Reuben Kirkland, in 1775, occupied the land granted to Joshua Kirkland on 17 April 1764. Further, it is the opinion of the writer that Reuben acquired this land by inheritance. He was a lineal descendant of Joshua Kirkland, probably the heir-at-law.

There are no extant official records to prove this claim, or refute it. Records for the area in question were recorded in the Charleston Record Books prior to the Revolutionary War. Personnel at the South Carolina Archives have confirmed that no probate records or intestate estates, filed in Charleston, have survived. There is no will on record for Joshua Kirkland. After the war, the area was in Beaufort County. If recordings were made there, all were lost when the Beaufort County Records were burned during the Civil War.

Reuben was of the age to have been a son of Joshua. He occupied land that had been granted to Joshua, after Joshua passed from records, and is assumed to have been deceased. His origin was in the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River and he is absent from the issue of other Kirkland men in the generation of Joshua Kirkland, in that area. These records lead to the claim that Reuben was a son of Joshua and a grandson of Edward Kirkland. In the absence of official records, as noted, this is the most definitive explanation for the lineage of Reuben Kirkland that results from this research.

Two published works provide valuable information on Reuben Kirkland and his descendants. They are: *Mizpah: A Family Book*: Reverend M. M. Brabham (also known as *Bufords Bridge and Its People*), pages 24-35, 131-144, published in 1923, and a typescript work prepared by William Harris Manning, Jr. and Edna A. Manning, titled *A Collection of Barnwell Families*, published in 1963. Reverend Brabham's book was located in the Caroliniana Library of the University of South Carolina. The Manning report was shared by Edward and Cathy McCarthy from microfilm viewed at the same source.

Both reports present a credible account of the descendants of Reuben. The Manning report is in chart format and appears to be supported by some research of official records. The Brabham report is in the narrative format and has family tradition as the authority.

It is important to note that two apparent errors appear in the lineage of Reuben in the Brabham report. Reverend Brabham reported Reuben was a brother to a Richard Kirkland and a George Kirkland. Further, the brother Richard served as an officer in the War of 1812. This writer agrees with the claim for a brother relationship between Reuben and George Kirkland, but is in disagreement with the two other claims.

The Richard Kirkland in the report by Reverend Brabham was the son named Richard in the

will of Edward Kirkland and will be treated in more detail later in this report. It is important to note that this Richard was a generation older than Reuben and George. Further, he served in the Revolutionary War, as a Lt. Colonel, in the Regiment of Colonel William Harding, South Carolina Militia, *KSBI*, page 77. He did not serve in the War of 1812, in fact his death occurred as that war started, *KSBI*, page 145. Note will be made that Reuben was a young man when the Revolutionary War started, and served as a Private.

In support of the claim that this writer has the correct Richard in view, Reverend Brabham reported a daughter of Richard married a Garvin. Barnwell Equity Records for 19 February 1821 prove James Garvin was a son-in-law of Richard Kirkland, deceased. Barnwell Deed Book G, page 47 proves Richard Kirkland, who lived on Kings Branch of the Savannah River, conveyed land on Kings Branch to James Garvin 19 March 1799.

The will of Edward Kirkland, cited earlier, devised his land to his sons named Richard and William. This was the land granted Edward 25 April 1765 and was on Kings Branch. The will of Edward identified Richard as a brother to Joshua, who was the father of Reuben. The Kings Branch location, his relationship to James Garvin and his proven service in the Revolutionary War serve to prove Reverend Brabham reported an incorrect relationship between Reuben and this Richard. Richard was an uncle to Reuben, not a brother.

The two references cited earlier, and both volumes of *KSBI*, provide adequate information for a lengthy report on Reuben Kirkland. Such is not the scope of this work. His place in the family lineage and the identification of his issue is needed here. It is, however, in order to note that Reuben appears to have overcome a disability, and achieved considerable success in his life.

His service in the Revolutionary War resulted in a major handicap. He was among the 1500 militiamen under the command of General John Ashe at the Battle of Briar Creek, Georgia on 03 March 1779. General Ashe led the force to the Georgia side of the Savannah River to destroy British positions in the area. The Patriot force had early success, but was caught off-guard at Brier Creek and suffered a humiliating defeat. One resource reported the Patriot dead and wounded numbered 400. The captured and those who fled the scene numbered near 600 men. Reuben Kirkland was among the wounded. He lost his right arm, as reported by Reverend Brabham. His Revolutionary War service is also reported in *KSBI*, pages 67-68.

He overcame the disability, married and raised a sizeable family, under standards contemporary with the society of his times. He accumulated large acreages of land in Barnwell and Edgefield Counties and devised adequately to his heirs. The Brabham report includes a list of his descendants who achieved success in various endeavors. They include physicians, Methodist ministers and educators. One great grandson, James Hampton Kirkland, served a long tenure as Chancellor of Vanderbilt University.

It is of interest to note his disability occurred at the Battle of Briar Creek. Note is made in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland that his son, Moses Kirkland, the famous Tory, was an officer with the British forces at this battle.

The Daughters of the American Revolution proof papers for a descendant of Reuben reported his birth as ca. 1760, *KSBI*, page 78. His presence on land adjoining the grant to James Kirkland in 1775 suggests his birth occurred a bit earlier. Acknowledgement is granted that maturity was not a requirement for land ownership. A guardian would have been required to convey land, but not to own land. This report will list his birth as ca. 1755.

Reuben Kirkland married Mary Clark, as reported in the Daughters of the American Revolution papers and the Brabham report.

The will of Reuben was written 27 March 1822 and proved in Barnwell County Court 20 September 1822, Will Book B, page 197. The will recognized the widow, Mary Kirkland; sons named George, Robert, Reuben and William; daughters named Sarah and Lydia. The family reports cited earlier identified the same children, but provided more complete given names, in some cases.

The information on the children of Reuben, to follow, is from the two family reports and various pages of both volumes of *KSBI*.

The daughter Martha Lydia (Lydia in Reuben's will, Martha in Brabham Report) was born ca. 1785, married Seth Thurston (contrary to some reports that she married a Pellham), her death date is not available. The son George was born ca. 1786, married 1) Cynthia McPhail Brabham and 2) Cynthia Moye Brabham, who was a niece of the first wife, he died ca. 1830. The son Robert Cornelius was born 03 September 1788, married 1) Elizabeth Williams and 2) Lovicy W. Mixson, he died 28 September 1866. The son Reuben was born 10 December 1792, married Amy Branch, he died 11 July 1871. The daughter Sarah Clark was born 18 November 1799, married Joseph Brabham, Junior, death date not available. The son William was born in 1801, married Mary Ann Kirkland, whose origin is unknown, his death date is not available.

The family of Reuben was not followed further in this report.

George Kirkland is the remaining son assigned to Joshua Kirkland by this research. The basis for this claim centers on the report by Reverend Brabham that Reuben and George were brothers. Acknowledgement is granted that the Brabham report makes the same claim for the relationship of Reuben and one Richard Kirkland. The preceding narration details the objections of this writer to the last claim. The Richard Kirkland in question was an uncle to Reuben, not a brother, in the opinion of the writer. Various records do support the claim for a brother relationship between Reuben and George. In the absence of better extant records, the claim is as definitive as records permit.

Reuben and George appeared on the U. S. Census records for 1790, 1800 and 1810 and were of similar age. They lived in close proximity, though Reuben did relocate to Edgefield County for a brief time. One record, a state land grant to Reuben 27 November 1813, placed both men as land owners near Bufords Bridge on the Big Saltcatcher River (spelled variously), *KSBI*, page 134. Another grant identified them as adjacent landowners, on the same river, 01 October 1801. Note needs to be made that the 1801 date was long before the son of Reuben, named George,

neared maturity. Note was made in the narration on John Kirkland that the three brothers may have held adjoining land in the Bufords Bridge area.

It is worthy of note that Reuben recognized his brother George, as he named his first son George Kirkland. George had no male issue, to be cited, and could not reciprocate.

The birth year for George will be listed here as ca. 1758. The year is based on records for George and his children. Probate records of his estate indicate one daughter was deceased in 1818, but was survived by mature sons.

Available records fail to identify the wife of George.

George was deceased by 06 October 1815, when the administrators of his estate petitioned for an estate sale, *KSBI*, page 239. Three of his sons-in-law served as administrators of the estate, Miles Riley, John Creech and Wilson Williams. The land was sold 04 May 1818, and the surviving heirs were identified, *KSBI*, page 241. The heirs were: Miles Riley and wife Winefred, Nathan Grimes and wife Ester, John Creech and wife Sarah, Wilson Williams for the minor children of Elizabeth Williams, deceased, formerly Elizabeth Kirkland, and the mature heirs of Mary Grimes, deceased, formerly Mary Kirkland.

The minor heirs of Elizabeth (Kirkland) Williams were: Wiley J. Williams, Martin J. Williams, Patsy Williams and Fanny Williams. The mature heirs of Mary (Kirkland) Grimes were: Henry Grimes, Jesse Grimes and Isaac Grimes. No record was found to identify the husband of Mary Grimes.

One family tradition reported in *KSBI*, page 343, reports George was the father of six daughters. That searcher reported an unknown daughter, who married William Creech. If this is correct, she must have died without issue, before the estate settlement of 04 May 1818. It is of interest that the 1790 census listed George with six females in his household. This could represent his wife and five daughters. The census records for 1800 and 1810 list a female of the age of his wife.

The family of George, son of Joshua Kirkland, was not followed further in this report.

Note has been made that Edward Kirkland recognized a grand daughter named Jemimey in his will of 1770. The Kirkland surname suggests she was a daughter of one of the three sons. The children of Richard are known and none were named Jemimey (or any of the more conventional spellings of this name). In so far as Edward recognized a son of Joshua, perhaps Jemimey was the issue of Joshua.

This research failed to find any record to indicate the fate of Jemimey Kirkland. She will be listed in this report as a daughter of Joshua, with a question mark.

Note was made earlier of a Susanna Kirkland who may have been a daughter of Joshua Kirkland. This Susanna is reported in *KSBI*, pages 209-210, and *KSBI*, page 188. These

sources cite information from a Rhoden (Roden) Family Bible Record and the application filed by Susanna Roden for a pension as the widow of a Revolutionary War Soldier. In addition to these records, a Bounty Land Application filed by the widow provides information.

These records report this Susanna was born in Georgia 1759, as Susanna Kirkland. She married Jeremiah Rhoden (Roden) in Barnwell County, South Carolina 28 April 1783. The family removed from South Carolina to Blount County, Alabama. Five children were born to this marriage: Polly Roden- born 28 February 1786, John B. Roden- born 30 September 1787, Cega Roden- born 08 July 1792, Jeremiah Roden - born 08 July 1792 and Benjamin Roden - born 06 April 1795.

Earlier searchers have considered this Susanna to have been the daughter of that name recognized in the will of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. This man will be treated in a later Narrative. For the present, note is made that this research failed to find support for the claimed origin of this Susanna Kirkland. Further, the records observed raise several questions in regards to this origin for her.

First, married daughters were generally recognized, in wills of this era, by their married surnames, and their husbands were recognized. It was unusual for married women to hold property independent of their husband, without special arrangements. This Susanna was married 28 April 1783 and Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 executed his will 13 March 1796. He did not recognize his daughter named Susanna as a married woman.

Second, the birth year of Susanna is stated, 1759. Benjamin d. 1805 was a son of Snowden (Richard Snowden) Kirkland and did not reach maturity before the mid to late 1760s. It is doubtful that any grandchild of this Snowden was born before the late 1760s or early 1770s.

The most probable father for this Susanna Kirkland would have been Joshua Kirkland, the son of Edward treated here. He had children born in this time frame and did move to Georgia in 1759. Other candidates for the role of her father must include William, the son of Edward, and James, the son of Robert.

This completes the report on Joshua, the son of Edward, and his descendants. Two sons of Edward remain for a review, Richard and William.

The narration on Reuben cites records sufficient to establish the relationship between Richard Kirkland, son of Edward, and Reuben Kirkland. Richard was an uncle to Reuben. Among those records was sufficient proof that this Richard was located on Kings Branch (also identified as Kings Creek in some records) of the Savannah River, in the area of Mathews Bluff. This was the location of the land granted to Edward in 1765, cited earlier. The details of that information will not be repeated here, but, in so far as this family had many men in each of the early generations with the given name of Richard, it is important to have some means to differentiate this Richard from others so-named in the records. Kings Creek/ Branch seems to be sufficient.

Edward owned land on Kings Creek and devised it to his sons Richard and William. Numerous

land records in *KSB I*, pages 61, 75, 77, etc., establish that the man treated here was the only Richard Kirkland, in his generation, to be involved in the land records of Kings Creek/ Mathews Bluff on the Savannah River.

Richard was prominent in the society of his day. He was a Justice of the Peace, *KSB I*, page 72. Other records indicate he was in the State Legislature, and had communication with ranking state officials. He served as an officer in support of the independence movement in the Revolutionary War. Various references cite his rank in the War as Captain, Major and Lt. Colonel, *KSB I*, pages 68, 69, 73. Information on page 68 infers he, as reported for Reuben, served in the militia regiment of Colonel William Harding. The presence of Reuben at the Battle of Brier Creek, Georgia was noted earlier. Since both men were in the same regiment, it is assumed Richard was also present for this battle. A reference on page 69 reports the regiment of Colonel Harding was on duty at Kings Creek 06 February 1783 and received food supplies from Richard Kirkland.

He acquired large land holdings and personal property. The U. S. Census records of Barnwell County for 1790 report he had 14 slaves, by 1810 the number had increased to 38. He attempted to dispose of this property in 1796, see *KSB I*, pages 242, 243, and in 1803, page 141. The Barnwell Equity Court determined the final disposition of the property 19 February 1821 and the fate of some of his heirs is documented there, pages 242-243.

As with Reuben Kirkland, available resources provide a quantity of valuable information on Richard. Much of this would be of interest to direct descendants, but is not within the scope of this report. The goal here is to establish his place in the family lineage and identify his issue. His lineage has been cited, a proven son of Edward Kirkland, and his issue will be identified.

Richard was born ca. 1745, a bit earlier than listed in the Daughters of the American Revolution proof papers on file with that organization. His will was written 15 August 1812 and proved in Barnwell court 09 November 1813. His death was listed as 23 October 1812 in the Daughters of the American Revolution papers, but may have been 23 September 1813, see *KSB I*, page 145. He will be identified as Richard Kirkland d. 1813, to differentiate him from others of this name.

The given name of the wife of Richard was Mary. Records found in this research fail to identify her family name, or their marriage date. Mary survived Richard, dying soon after him. Her will was written 04 February 1814 and is recorded in Barnwell Will Book A, page 146.

The issue of Richard d. 1813 follows. The vital information is from his will, the equity court case cited earlier, the Daughters of the American Revolution papers, and the family report by Harris and Edna Manning, noted earlier. The report by Reverend Brabham provided scant information on this family.

Sarah was a daughter, though she is absent from all available estate proceedings. She was listed in the Daughters of the American Revolution papers and in the Manning report. She was born ca. 1764, married Lewis B. Ayers and died ca. 1798, without issue. Thus, she left no heirs for

later consideration.

Elizabeth was born ca. 1766, married James Garvin, and had issue from this marriage. She later married Anthony Lishness, and had no issue. She died 17 March 1851.

Edward was born ca. 1768 and died 17 November 1807, *KSBI*, page 142. He was not married and he died without issue. His Barnwell will was written 24 March 1807, and was proved in court 20 November 1807.

William Townsend was born ca 1770. He married Rebecca (?). Her family origin was not available. He died in September 1816, and did have issue.

Ann was born ca. 1772. She married Nathan Beal. She was one of the heirs living when the estate appeared in the equity court 19 February 1821. Her death occurred after that date.

Temperance (Tabitha in *KSBI*, page 145) died young.

Richard Cornelius was born ca. 1775. He married Elizabeth Robinson and had issue. His will was written 23 February 1817, and it was proved in Barnwell court 09 May 1817.

Lydia was born ca. 1780. She married Dr. Robert Lowery, after her mother died, and before the estate reached the equity court in 1821. One reference reports she died before 1850.

The Manning report listed another daughter for Richard, Mary. She, reportedly, married an unknown Warnock man. Confusion was acknowledged over her existence, her marriage, and the assumed issue listed. In so far as she did not appear in any other record, this writer omits her from consideration as one of this family.

This completes the report on Richard Kirkland d. 1813, son of Edward Kirkland.

The son of Edward remaining for discussion is William.

William Kirkland was recognized as a son of Edward in the will of his father, as were the other two sons, Joshua and Richard. The will instructed that Richard and William share equally in the land owned by Edward, after the death of the widow. Resources viewed in this research fail to provide any later record that can be considered, with confidence, to represent this son of Edward. Perhaps an early death was his fate.

William would have been contemporary in age to his brothers, thus born ca. 1735-1750. A normal life expectancy would have resulted in his decease after the turn of the century, ca. 1800-1810. It would not be expected that he would be among those named William Kirkland in records, after that period.

One William Kirkland served the British cause in the Revolutionary War, and his action resulted in the confiscation of his land, after the War, *KSBI*, page 79. This was the fate of most

Loyalists. This William was reported to have service in Captain Ryan's Company of Colonel John Purvis' Ninety-Six Regiment. The location of the property was not reported.

If William, the son of Edward, was the Loyalist, he may have departed the area for a new beginning. He may have been among the Loyalists who were transported to other British Colonies after the war.

The extant records fail to provide definition to the fate of this William Kirkland. The speculation is background for future searchers.

This completes the report on Edward Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

In keeping with the goal of this project, the review of Edward Kirkland and his descendants provides reasonable evidence that he was not the direct lineal ancestor of Snowden Kirkland.

The chart to follow illustrates the lineage of Edward Kirkland and his descendants identified in the preceding narration.

1-Richard Kirkland	b. ca.1670	d. a.19May1743	m. Mary (unk)
2- Richard Snowden	b. ca.1704	d. a.28Mar1772	m. Mary (unk)
2- Robert	b. ca.1706	d. ca.1768	m. Honour (unk)
2- William	b. ca.1708	d.ca.1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2- Edward	b. ca.1712	d.1770	m. 1)Mary (unk)
3- Joshua	b.ca.1735	d. a.1770	m. unk
4- John	b. (unk)	d. ca.1800	m.unk
5- John	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.unk
5- other sons and daughters probable			
4- Reuben	b. ca.1755	d. a.20Sept1822	m. Mary Clark
5- Martha Lydia	b.ca.1785	d. (unk)	m. Seth Thurston
5- George	b.ca.1786	d.ca.1830	m.1)Cynthia Mc. Brabham 2)Cynthia Moye Brabham
5- Robert C.	b.03Sept1788	d.28Sept1866	m.1)Elizabeth Williams 2)Lovicy W. Mixson
5- Reuben	b.10Dec1792	d.11 July1781	m. Amy Branch
5- Sarah Clark	b.18Nov1799	d. (unk)	m. Joseph Brabham
5- William	b.1801	d.	m. Mary Ann Kirkland
4- George	b. ca.1758	d. a.06Oct1815	m. unk
5- Winefred	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Miles Riley
5- Ester	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Nathan Grimes
5- Sarah	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. John Creech
5- Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Wilson Williams
5- Mary	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Grimes
5-Unk. daughter is possible, d. s. p.,			m. William Creech
4- Jemimey	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	(see narration)
4- Susanna	b.1759	d. (unk)	m. Jeremiah Rhoden

5- Polly	b. 28Feb1786	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- John B.	b.30Sept1787	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
5- Cega	b.12Feb1789	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- Jeremiah	b. 0July1792	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5- Benjamin	b. 06Apr1795	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
3- Richard	b. ca.1745	d. 23Sept1813	m. Mary (unk)
4- Sarah	b. ca,1798	d. ca.1798	m. Lewis B. Ayers
	Died without heirs		
4- Elizabeth	b. ca.1766	d.17March1851	m.1)James Garvin 2)Anthony Lishness
4- Edward	b. ca.1768	d. 17Nov1807	m. None
4- William Townsend	b. ca.1770	d. Sept1816	m. Rebecca (unk)
4- Ann	b. ca.1772	d. p.19Feb1821	m. Nathan Beal
4- Temperance/Tabitha	b. (unk)	d. young	m. None
4- Richard Cornelius	b. ca.1775	d.1817	m. Elizabeth Robinson
4- Lydia	b. ca.1784	d. ca.1850	m. Robert Lowery
3- William	b. ca.1735-1750	d. unk	m. unk
	(May have been the Tory in Edgefield, S.C. records)		
(Edward b.ca.1712)			m. 2)Experience Joyce
2-John	b. ca.1718	d. 1773	m.1) Elizabeth (unk) 2) Jean (unk)

John Kirkland d. 1773, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743

This report will list John Kirkland as the youngest son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. Note has been made in the Narrative on each brother of John that available records fail to identify the birth date for any of the five sons of Richard. As with the other sons, a number of records lead to an assumptive year of birth. An overview of these records follows.

The earliest record on John, available to this research, was the survey for the land grant issued to his brother, William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, and James Smith. This grant was cited in the Narrative on this William. The survey was made 10 August 1739. John Kirtling (Kirkland) and Thomas Smith were chain carriers for the surveyor. Chain carriers were, generally, provided by the person for whom the land was surveyed. Maturity was not a requirement and the role frequently fell to teen-aged boys. His presence in this capacity suggests John was in his teen years or years of early maturity.

John was a debtor to the estate of Francis Stone in Fairfax County, Virginia, in 1740. His brother, William d. ca. 1755, was among the securities for the administratrix of the Stone estate, Esther Stone. As noted in the earlier Narratives, consideration has been given that Esther Stone was a sister to William and John. The importance of this record, as regards John, is that he incurred a legitimate debt and, therefore, should have been beyond the age of maturity.

The language of the will of his father proved John was a son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743 and indicated he had reached the age of maturity when the will was written, 17 November 1742. The legacy of money devised to John was not restricted to the supervision of a guardian or counselor. He received ten pounds of current money of Virginia.

Note has been made in earlier Narratives that Richard Kirkland d. 1743 gifted land to two of his sons, Richard Snowden Kirkland and Edward Kirkland. He lived to see a third son, William Kirkland d. ca. 1755, seated on land acquired by a Northern Neck Grant. The remaining land owned by Richard was devised to the son Robert Kirkland, in the will of 1742/1743. In the absence of additional land, Richard devised a cash inheritance to John. A review of Fairfax County Deeds for this era indicates the cash received by John was similar in value to the land received by Robert.

Perhaps John had indicated the desire to migrate south, or had made that move, when his father's will was executed. Such action on the part of John may have influenced Richard to leave the remaining land to Robert. Note is made in the Narrative on Robert Kirkland that Robert may have been in the area of North Carolina that became Granville County as early as 1733. Speculation is offered that John may have joined his brother on this venture. John would have been about 15 years of age at the time. This experience may have left him with a desire to move south and his father was aware of his desire.

The children of the four other brothers have been listed, in this report, as born in the 1725-1740 time frame. Records to be cited show the oldest son of John was born about 1745 in North

Carolina. The youngest of John's children appears to have been born in the 1760s. Thus, his children were younger than those identified as sons of his brothers. This supports the claim that their father was the youngest of the brothers.

The preceding records lead to the assumption that John was the youngest son and did not reach maturity until about 1740. His birth year will be listed in this report as ca. 1718. He was probably born in the part of old Stafford County, Virginia that became Fairfax County.

The search of records in the Virginia Counties of Stafford, Fairfax and Prince William failed to provide record of any land acquisition in Virginia, by John. The next available record of his presence, any place, is the tax list for Granville County, North Carolina, in 1748, *KS B I*, page 27.

Granville County was formed from Edgecombe County in 1746. In so far as records, to be cited, report John did not acquire land in North Carolina until 1753, the 1748 poll tax list appears to be the earliest extant record to prove his presence in North Carolina. A cursory search of Edgecombe records failed to provide any information on John Kirkland.

It is interesting to note that Virginia Militia Records prove the presence of the brothers Robert, William and Edward in Virginia 13 June 1748, *KS B II*, page 384. The other two brothers, Richard Snowden Kirkland and John Kirkland, were in Granville County, North Carolina.

Two records identify the wife of John with different given names. He sold 478 acres of land, located on Island Creek in Granville County, on 27 January 1764, to Thomas Barnett, Granville Deed Book G, page 252. His wife, Elizabeth Kirkland, released her dower rights to the land. John executed his will 02 May 1772 in Fairfield District, South Carolina, and his heirs identified in the will included his wife, Jean Kirkland, Charleston Will Book 1771-1774, page 441.

The two names probably represent two wives and indicate Elizabeth preceded John in death, and he remarried to Jean. Should this be the correct option, the issue of John probably resulted from the marriage to Elizabeth, in so far as his children appear to have been born before the family departed North Carolina. The reported deed of sale proves Elizabeth was alive at that time. Caution is issued that it cannot be said with certainty that the two names do not represent the same person, one wife. Her full name, in this case, would have been Elizabeth Jean Kirkland, or vice versa, for the given names.

This research failed to develop any information to identify the maiden surname of the wife, or wives, of John. Further, it is not known if he married in Virginia or North Carolina.

The will of John was written 02 May 1772 and proved in court 10 September 1773. A land grant to James Breden, to be cited later, provides proof that John was deceased by 19 March 1773. This John Kirkland will be identified in the remainder of this report as John Kirkland d. 1773, to differentiate him from the other Kirkland men of this name.

It is the writer's opinion that John d. 1773 resided in the area of North Carolina that was to

become Granville County in the early 1740s. Records do not document the acquisition of land by John until the 1750s. It is assumed the long interval resulted from local conditions involving the land granting process of the Granville Proprietary in the 1740s. The *Granville District of North Carolina Land Grants 1748-1763*: Margaret Hoffman, reports two grants to John.

On 22 March 1750, he entered a claim for 340 acres of land on Little Island Creek, for which a warrant was issued 25 April 1751. He entered another claim for 350 acres on Island Creek, for which a survey was made 17 May 1751, and the grant was issued 27 April 1753.

Island Creek is the site for one of the present-day dams that create the Kerr Reservoir, on the Roanoke River, at the North Carolina-Virginia boundary. It arises east of Stovall, North Carolina, near U. S. Route 15, and flows north to the Kerr Reservoir. Little Island Creek is a few miles east, in present-day Vance County. These creeks join near the Reservoir.

John acquired two additional tracts of land by purchase. On 21 October 1762 he purchased 128 acres from John Runnells, which was adjacent to his 350 acre grant. This resulted in the 428 acres he sold in 1764, cited earlier. An additional 160 acres on Fishing Creek, located southeast of Oxford, North Carolina, was purchased 10 May 1763, Deed Book F, page 219. The later tract is on a tributary of the Tar River.

All of these lands were sold as John prepared to move to South Carolina. It is assumed that the 478 acre tract represented his home site, in so far as his wife was required to release her dower rights for the sale of this tract. Dower releases were not part of the other sales.

Several Granville County tax lists for this era have survived and some of them provide information of value to this report. The 1761 tax record listed "John Kirkland and son Francis...". While laws varied, most tax laws assessed all white males 16 years of age to 60 years. This record is sufficient proof that John d. 1773 had a son named Francis and this son was at least 16 years of age in 1761. Francis was not listed on the tax record for 1758 and the records for 1759 and 1760 are not available. He could have reached the taxable age in any of the years 1758-1761.

The documentation of the relationship between John and Francis is of value because John did not recognize Francis as a son in his will, though he did appoint Francis to share in the execution of the will with the wife, Jean.

The 1763 tax record is important for this report because it provides proof that John Kirkland of Granville County moved to South Carolina. John had failed to pay his taxes and appeared listed with the insolvents, with the notation "Gone to South Carolina". He returned to Granville County to dispose of his remaining land by January of 1764. The sale is recorded in Deed Book G, pages 250 and 252.

John had arrived in South Carolina by 27 March 1764, when he purchased 200 acres of land on the west side of the Wateree River, from Patrick McCormick, in what became Fairfield District. The tract adjoined land that had originally been granted to Samuel Bacot. Readers may recall

that Richard Snowden Kirkland, John' s oldest brother and the first of the Kirkland brothers to settle in the Wateree River area of South Carolina, had purchased land from Samuel Bacot. The purchase by John is recorded in Charleston Deed Book B-3, page 479.

John acquired another tract of land that was located on White Oak Creek, in the same area, though on the other side of the River. The tract contained 150 acres. Apparently the purchase was never recorded. The purchase is proved in the chain of title as Moses Kirkland sold it 26 March 1792, Kershaw County Deed Book B, pages 345-346. The chain of title follows ownership of the land from James Lewis, to whom it was granted, to John Kirkland, who bequeathed it to Moses.

This research was unable to identify any daughters among the issue of John d. 1773. None were recognized in his will and deed records fail to indicate an association with a daughter. Perhaps he had no daughters. Note should be made, however, before accepting the absence of daughters as fact, all of his sons were not recognized in the will. It is assumed he had no daughters, but that was not proven.

John, like others of his kin, failed to recognize all of his sons in the will. Official records prove one additional son and four others are assigned, in this report, by assumptions of varying strengths.

The will proved sons named William and Moses. Francis, who was proved to be a son by the Granville County, North Carolina, tax list in 1761 and in 1762, was appointed co-executor of the estate, sharing this role with the widow, Jean Kirkland. However, Francis was not recognized as a son in the will. The remaining sons, Robert, John, Daniel and George, are proved to have interacted with this family, to have lived in the immediate area as the proven members of the family, and are of similar ages. Also of importance, this report will detail the migration of Moses, William, John and George to the same areas of Tennessee, Alabama and Mississippi. Other comments on Robert, John, Daniel and George, in support of the claim presented, follow.

Much of the basis for assigning a son named Robert to John d. 1773 is found in the Revolutionary War Pension application of Robert Kirkland of St. Helena Parish, Louisiana, filed 04 February 1829. This Robert reported he was born in North Carolina, served in the War from Cheraws District of South Carolina. Cheraws District included Chesterfield County, South Carolina, known to have been the residence of other sons of John Kirkland d. 1773.

Robert reported he was 82 years of age when he filed the pension application. This would reflect a birth year of 1747, at which time John d. 1773 did reside in Granville County, North Carolina. The oldest son of John, Francis, was born in North Carolina ca. 1745. Further, the younger John, also a son, is reported in this Narrative to have been born in the same about 1752.

Robert acquired a South Carolina State Grant to 540 acres of land between Thompson Creek and Deep Creek, in Chesterfield County. The plat for this grant was dated 14 May 1791. His brother, John, also received a grant to land on Deep Creek and the plat had the same date.

The so-called "Regulator Movement" in the 1760s resulted in social and civil unrest in South Carolina. A detailed discussion of this is not within the scope of this report. Note has been made in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland of the participation of his son, Moses, in this activity. The sons of John d. 1773 also were involved. On 31 October 1771, the King of England granted a pardon to Francis Kirkland, John Kirkland and William Kirkland for their activity in the Regulator Movement, *KSBI*, page 72. The important item for this report is, this represents joint action in a common cause by three men. Two of them, Francis and William, are proved as sons of John d. 1773 and the third, a younger John, is assumed to have been a son of the same.

The younger John Kirkland was a witness to the will of his father. Like his brother Francis, he was not recognized as a son in the will.

Records have been cited to locate the residence of John Kirkland d. 1773 in the Wateree River area of South Carolina. Note has been made that this was also the residence of the brothers Richard Snowden Kirkland and Edward Kirkland. In particular, White Oak Creek has been noted as the specific location for the family of this John. The younger John, cited here as a son of John d. 1773, acquired four land grants. One was on White Oak Creek, the others were east of this immediate area, on Lynches Creek and Deep Creek. It is important to note that the first grant was for land that was in present-day Kershaw County, and the others were in present-day Chesterfield County, *KSBI*, page 57.

The grant on White Oak Creek bounded on land owned by James Scott, who was listed as an adjacent landowner to the land purchased by John d. 1773 when he moved to South Carolina. Thus, the father and son named John owned land adjacent to James Scott. The father and son had other adjacent landowners in common.

A land grant to James Breden provides supportive information for the claims offered here, when compared to the will of John d. 1773. It also provides some insight as to the time of death for the older John Kirkland.

John bequeathed his property to his widow for her life or widowhood. At her death, or remarriage, the personal property was to be "... divided between all the children begotten of my body...", the land was to be equally divided between his sons William and Moses. As noted earlier, the will was written 02 May 1772 and proved in court 10 September 1773. Readers will recall that the only court for South Carolina was in Charleston and residents of all areas had to travel there to probate estates. Some delay between death dates and probate dates are to be expected and may explain the long delay for the probate of his estate.

James Breden received a grant for 200 acres on White Oak Creek on the northeast side of the Wateree River, the same locale where John d. 1773 and his family lived. The survey for this tract was made 19 March 1773. The bounding land owners to Breden's land were: "S.E. by widow Kirkland's land, on the S.W. by John Kirkland, on the S.W. by Francis Hodges and Robert Danniles and on the N.E. by James McCullough...".

The memorial for this land reports the grant was issued 30 September 1774 and the bounding land owners were: "S.E. by William Kirkland, S.W. by John Kirkland, Francis Hodges, Robert Danniels and N.E. by James McCullough...".

The preceding records verify some of the conjecture offered earlier, and provide additional information. John was deceased by 19 March 1773 and his widow had control of his land on White Oak Creek, as directed by his will.

The widow had died or remarried by 30 September 1774, when the land had descended to the son William, as directed by his will. The records prove the younger John lived on White Oak Creek, adjacent to John d. 1773, his father.

Greater Lynches Creek became the residence of the younger John Kirkland. This site was in Cheraw' s District (Chesterfield County) in 1790, when the U.S. Census was enumerated. John Kirkland and George Kirkland were in adjacent households at the time of this census. Land records will show that Robert Kirkland received a grant to land near his brothers.

Kershaw County deeds cited in *KSBI* report Daniel Kirkland also lived on White Oak Creek and had an association with families in common with his brothers. These include the Coats, Perry and Collins Families. It is of interest, for the claim offered here, that the brothers recognized each other as they named sons. Daniel was of the age to have been a son of John d. 1773, and lived in the immediate area of the other sons.

Note needs be made, no member of the other Kirkland Families was found to own land on White Oak Creek of the Wateree River.

George is the remaining son assigned to John d. 1773. Written family information on this George Kirkland is reported in *KSBI*, page 289. He is reported to have been born in North Carolina in 1765. Readers will recall that John d. 1773 removed from Granville County, North Carolina, in 1764. The two years are near enough to accept either as the birth year of this son of John. George, reportedly, lived in South Carolina until 1807, when he removed to Tennessee. Census records list him in Chesterfield, South Carolina, in 1790, living adjacent to his brother John. He was absent from census records in 1800 and 1810.

Family records report the oldest son of George, Elisha Kirkland, was born in Chesterfield County, South Carolina, 27 May 1792, and that he was a son of George Kirkland, who was a Revolutionary War Soldier. A Family Bible record was reported as the source for the birthplace and name of the father. South Carolina Revolutionary War Audited Accounts 4318 was for George Kirkland and 4317 was for Francis Kirkland. Thus, the brothers held consecutive numbers for the Audited Accounts, (which may or may not be of significance) *KSBI*, pages 66, 67. Note is added that the other brothers, Daniel, William, John and Moses were listed in the Audited Accounts at the South Carolina Archives. The reported age of some of these leads to questions!

The preceding records provide some basis for claiming Robert Kirkland, John Kirkland, Daniel Kirkland and George Kirkland were sons of John Kirkland d. 1773, and brothers to the proven sons named Francis, William and Moses. Additional support for the claim will evolve as each of these sons is presented.

Francis Kirkland is proved to have been a son of John by the Granville County, North Carolina, tax records cited earlier. The assumption is offered that Francis was born about 1745 and was the first-born son of his father. His birth probably occurred in the area of North Carolina that became Granville County in 1746. He was buried at Monticello in Fairfield County, South Carolina. The marker on his gravesite records his birth year as 1745 and death year as 1793, *KSB I*, page 98. The birth year is in agreement with the Granville County tax record that indicates he was 16 years of age by 1761.

Francis executed his will 12 October 1790. It was proved in Fairfield County Court 18 January 1793. The proving date would suggest his death occurred late in 1792, but the grave marker provides the year of 1793. His will, and other estate records, are recorded in Fairfield Estate Records Apartment 4, Package 130. A record important to the identity of his heirs, and the fate of some, is recorded in Fairfield Equity Court Records for 16 June 1821. The will of his widow is recorded in Fairfield Estate Records Apartment 22, Package 291, *KSB I*, pages 91, 92, 263. These records are necessary for the interpretations to follow, though they present some contradiction.

The issue of Francis, named in his will, were as follows: Ambrose Kirkland, William Kirkland, John Kirkland, Francis Kirkland, Sarah Kirkland, Elizabeth Kirkland, Mary Kirkland and Constance Kirkland. Ambrose may have been married when the will was written. The other children were not married.

The Daughters of the American Revolution Patriot Index reports Francis married Mary Watts. Records available to this research support the claim. As an example, Francis received a colonial grant to land on 19 August 1774, which adjoined Thomas Watts on the east side of the Wateree River. The precept for this grant was dated 29 September 1772, *KSB I*, page 56. Thomas Watts may have been his father-in-law. The east side of the River was the residence for John Kirkland d. 1773, and his sons. This represented Kershaw County.

Francis relocated to land to the west of Wateree River. He received a State Grant for 226 acres on a tributary of the Broad River, described as Little River, on 05 April 1785. The adjoining landowners included, again, Thomas Watts. This was the land devised to his heirs at his death.

The instruction for the division of his land, in his will, was somewhat unusual. One son, Ambrose, received all of the land east of Little River, about 180 acres, and the widow received the 140 acres west of the River for her lifetime or widowhood. At her death, this 140 acres and the personal estate was to be divided among the remaining heirs, three sons and five daughters.

The widow was still alive on 16 June 1821, when the surviving heirs sought the division of the estate in Fairfield Equity Court. The land was sold 05 August 1822 and the appropriate heirs

received their shares. All three of the sons eligible to share in this sale were deceased. It appears that no one remained, among the heirs, to manage the land and the widow and surviving children agreed to settle the estate. One must wonder if the three sons had health problems that led Francis to anticipate short life spans for them, and resulted in devising the larger tract to the other son.

The cited record identifies the issue of Francis and Mary (Watts) Kirkland. The order in which they are listed may, or may not, identify the order of birth.

Ambrose was born ca. 1770, and died in Gwinnett County, Georgia, after the 1840 U.S. Census was enumerated. He drew two fortunate draws in the Georgia Land Lottery of 1827, lots in Coweta and Carroll Counties. His heirs are proved as they sold the Carroll County Lot 07 January 1853, *KS B I*, page 285. His wife, Charlotte, was identified as she released her dower rights to land they sold in Fairfield County 26 July 1796, Deed Book L, pages 108-109.

The heirs listed in the Carroll County deed were: Jarvis Etheridge, Sheppard Etheridge, Sarah Bradford, J. O. Kirkland and James Chappel. The Etheridge heirs result from the marriage of a daughter of Ambrose (given name not listed) to Sheppard Etheridge. Jarvis Etheridge was the only issue of this marriage, *KS B I*, pages 285 and 363. J. O. Kirkland was Jefferson Kirkland of Henry County, Georgia. He married Mary Nicholls there 17 September 1822. The means by which Sarah Bradford and James Chappel became heirs of Ambrose Kirkland is unknown to the writer. Note needs to be made, Ambrose had a sister named Sarah who married Charles Bradford. This sister was deceased before 16 June 1821 and her survivors did not include one named Sarah.

William Kirkland, the son of Francis, was born ca. 1773, and died before the Fairfield Equity Court action of 16 June 1821. He married Mary Bradford, who remarried to Thomas Yarborough before the court action of 16 June 1821. William had issue of one daughter, Constance Kirkland, and one son, Daniel Bradford Kirkland, *KS B II*, page 507.

Available records fail to provide detail on the sons of Francis Kirkland named John and Francis. Both were alive when their father executed his will, they were deceased when the Fairfield Equity Court settled the estate. Neither had issue. A Lucy Kirkland appears as an heir in the final settlement of the personal estate of Francis 28 September 1794. She does not appear as an heir in any of the other documents, including the will of Francis. She does not appear as an heir in the will of the widow, Mary (Watts) Kirkland. Perhaps Lucy was the widow of one of the sons named John and Francis. Her association with Mary, the daughter of Francis, is noted later.

Sarah, a daughter of Francis Kirkland, married Charles Bradford, as proved in the estate records cited. She was unmarried when her father wrote his will 12 October 1790, and was deceased when the Equity Court action was initiated 16 June 1821. Her children are named in the court records, though some contradiction appears in the names. She was survived by children named Spence Bradford, William Bradford, Abigail Bradford, Francis Bradford and Robert Bradford.

The daughter named Mary is reported in the court records as married to a Yarborough. Apparently this represents the second marriage for this daughter of Francis. She seems to have first married Robert Brown. Her brother, William, was appointed administrator of the estate of Robert Brown 16 July 1797, *KSBI*, pages 96, 97. She is assumed to have been the Mary Brown who wrote a letter to the unknown "Lucy", cited earlier, that is filed in the estate proceedings for the estate of Francis. The letter acknowledged the death of the brother of Mary and urged Lucy to administer the estate. No further information is available on Mary.

Elizabeth was unmarried when Francis executed his will. She was the wife of Thomas Nelson when the estate was settled. No additional information is available on her or her family.

The two remaining daughters, Abigail and Constance, remained unmarried when the court action in 1821 occurred and when the estate was settled in 1822. Both were unmarried when their mother's will was probated in 1823, *Fairfield Will Book 2*, page 61.

Robert appears to have been the only son of John d. 1773 to migrate to Louisiana. His pension application reports he removed to that locale in 1800. As noted in other Narratives in this report, he was in the company of a number of Kirkland Kin. The Narrative on William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 reports on the large number of descendants from this William's sons, Joseph and William, to have relocated to this area.

Robert acquired a grant to 640 acres of land in St. Helena Parish, *KSBI*, page 184 and the pension application. One of the adjoining property owners was John Vernon, who purchased the land after the death of Robert, in 1832, *KSBI*, page 198.

Extant records available to the writer fail to identify a wife for this Robert Kirkland. He died without issue, as proved by his estate records in Louisiana, *KSBI*, page 198. It is assumed he never married. The estate record reports he died leaving no legal or forced heirs except the persons who petitioned for the settlement of his estate. These persons were John Ballard, James Ballard, Reuben Ballard, Nathan Ballard, Ann Ballard, and Lewis Ballard. They were described as "collateral heirs of the second degree". Their actual relationship to Robert was not determined.

Note was made earlier in this Narrative of the failure of this research to identify daughters for John Kirkland d. 1773. Perhaps the "collateral heirs" of this Robert Kirkland result from a sister who married a Ballard.

Moses may have been the third-born son of John Kirkland d. 1773. This research assigns him a birth year of ca. 1750, arbitrarily. His father appeared on the Granville County, North Carolina, tax list in this time frame, indicating the location of his birth. He is proved to have been a son of John Kirkland d. 1773 by the will of his father, cited earlier. This research found few records on this Moses.

He sold the land inherited from his father in 1792, *KSBI*, page 101. Family records cited in *KSBI*, page 216 report his son, Joab Watson Kirkland, was born in South Carolina 1794-1795.

This research failed to find additional records on Moses in South Carolina after the sale of land in 1792. No dower release accompanied the sale.

Moses appeared on the tax list of Grainger County, Tennessee, in 1799. Records, to be cited, will place descendants of his brother John in Grainger and Anderson Counties in the same time frame. Anderson County was formed from Grainger County in 1805. Moses received two land grants in Bedford County, Tennessee, on 18 December 1817. He was on the Bedford tax list for 1812.

He appears to have been the father of one Isaac Kirkland who appears on the U.S. Census for Bedford County in 1830, and of Joab Watson Kirkland, *KSBI* II, pages 15, 468, 469.

Additional information on Moses is not available.

John is reported here as the fourth-born son of John Kirkland d. 1773. His birth probably occurred in Granville County, North Carolina, about 1752. Family records, reported in *KSBI*, page 481 (a more detailed version has been shared with the writer), cite his death in Tennessee, ca. 1800. Some of his descendants are known to have lived in Marion, Anderson and Grainger Counties of Tennessee.

Available official records fail to provide information on the wife of this son of John d. 1773, to be identified here as John Kirkland d. ca. 1800. However, the family records cited in the preceding records, report John d. ca. 1800 married Mary DeLot (Deloach?).

As noted earlier, the younger John acquired colonial grants to land that adjoined the land owned by his father, on White Oak Creek in Kershaw County of South Carolina. The precept date for the first grant was 03 December 1771. This date approximates the time of his maturity, based on the birth year assigned him.

John d. ca. 1800 relocated, first to the east of his family, on Greater Lynches Creek in Chesterfield County. He received three State Grants to land in that area after the Revolutionary War. The first was for 200 acres on the north side of Lynches Creek on 03 March 1787. On 14 July 1788 he received a grant for another 200 acres, adjoining the first grant. He acquired the third grant on 14 May 1791, 1,000 acres on Deep Creek in the same area of Chesterfield County. Records cited earlier show his brother, Robert, received a grant to 540 acres on Deep Creek on the same day, 14 May 1791. Record of the disposition of these lands, by John, is not available, probably the result of the Chesterfield County Court House fire.

One John Kirkland appears in the records of Spartanburg and Greenville Counties of South Carolina in the late 1790s. Family information in *KSBI*, page 483, and other areas, reports this John to have been the man treated here, John d. ca. 1800. The U.S. Census records for Spartanburg County in 1790 provides support for this claim. John Kirklin was listed in that census. This report listed one male over 16 years age, three under 16 years and four females in his household. Readers will note, with the exception of one missing son, these numbers account for this John, his wife and the four sons and three daughters reported to be his issue in sources to

be cited.

The migration of this John and his descendants to Tennessee, and other areas, is detailed in several entries in *KSBI* and *KSBI*. Citations accompany the following narrations.

The service of John d. ca. 1800 in the Revolutionary War, as a Private, is documented in Audited Accounts 4316 and 4321, at the South Carolina Archives. These records identify him as of Chesterfield County. They were dated prior to his appearance in records of Spartanburg and Greenville Counties.

Earlier researchers mistakenly claimed the descendants of this John had a James Kirkland as their progenitor, rather than John Kirkland. The entry in *KSBI*, page 472 corrects this error.

The issue of this John are listed in *KSBI*, page 483. They were: Archibald Kirkland, Daniel Kirkland, Robert Kirkland, James Kirkland, Jane Kirkland, Sarah Kirkland, Nancy Kirkland and an unknown daughter. Brief data on each of these children is presented from the entries in *KSBI* I and II. Readers will note the locations in common with the descendants of John' s brothers William, George and Moses.

Archibald may have been the oldest child of John Kirkland d. ca. 1800. He relocated to Tennessee with his father and brothers, before settling in Fayette County, Alabama. He married Mary Chaney and they had issue of ten children.

Archibald died in Fayette County in 1848. The final settlement of his estate in the probate records of that county provide identity of the surviving heirs. Interested searchers will find the entries in *KSBI*, pages 213, 347 and *KSBI*, pages 472-487 to be of value.

The issue of Archibald, from the cited sources, were as follows: Virginia Jane Kirkland - married David Manasco; Elizabeth Kirkland - born ca. 1805, married 1) John Patterson Moore and 2) William Mason Box; John R. Kirkland - born ca. 1808, died ca. 1883 in Missouri; Lavinia Kirkland - born 10 June 1810, died 15 September 1892 in Burnett County, Texas, married Anderson Fauquhar; John C. Kirkland - born 04 April 1812, died 12 November 1888, Fayette County, Alabama, married Permelia Chappell; Daniel G. Kirkland - born 22 February 1814, died 25 January 1897, Coryell County, Texas, married 1) Temperance Lindsey and 2) Priscilla Chambliss; Mary Ann Kirkland - born 1816, died Gowin, Texas, married Owens Moore; Robert B. Kirkland - born ca. 1818, died 22 March 1860 at Neshoba County, Mississippi, married Amanda Fitzallen Stribling; William Wilson Kirkland - born 02 January 1820, died 23 January 1905, Coryell County, Texas, married Polly Ann Kellam; Thomas Kirkland - died in infancy.

Daniel appears to have been the second-born child of John d. ca. 1800. He was born 22 March 1783 and died 11 December 1863, in Morgan County, Alabama, as recorded on his grave marker in Morgan County. He married Elizabeth Parker of South Carolina. His will was written 25 October 1850 and was presented for probate in Morgan County 14 October 1865. Eight daughters survived him and Elizabeth. The only son, unnamed, died young.

Several entries in *KSB I* and *II* are of value for searchers of this family. In addition to the pages cited for his brother, Archibald, *KSB I*, pages 333 and 363 are of special value.

The daughters of Daniel Kirkland were as follows: Ann Kirkland - born 1811, married Joseph Franklin Bishop; Mary Ann Kirkland - born 1812, married Hicksman Reeves; Emildred Kirkland - born 1814, married William Henry Easley; Polly Kirkland - born 1816, married Bennett Dudley Reeves; Pinina Kirkland - born 1818, married Robert Ratliff; Elizabeth Kirkland - born 1820, married Joel Washington Sandlin; Martha Kirkland - born 08 April 1821, married George Ratliff and Amanda Jane Kirkland - born 1828, married James Ratliff, Junior.

The Ratliff brothers, George, Robert and James, Jr., were sons of James and Jane (Ritchie) Ratliff.

Robert appears to have been the next child born to John Kirkland d. ca. 1800. He died in Montgomery County, Illinois, in 1862. He, reportedly, was 77 years of age at the time of his death. This reflects a birth year of 1785, which is compatible with the birth years assigned his brothers Archibald and Daniel.

The sources cited for his brothers, in *KSB I* and *KSB II*, also provide information reported here for Robert.

Robert moved to Tennessee with his father. He married Jane Long in that state. Eight children were born in Tennessee, apparently in Marion County. The family relocated to Montgomery County, Illinois, in 1829. The wife died in Illinois and Robert married 2) to a Mrs. Garrison. This marriage ended in divorce and he married Rebecca Sockett as his third wife. No issue is reported for the second or third marriage.

The children reported for Robert were as follows: Eleanor Kirkland- married John K. Long; Daniel Kirkland - married Elizabeth Harris; John Kirkland- married Polly Ann Lindley; Elizabeth Kirkland- married John Fogleman; Nancy Kirkland- died at 13 years of age; Stephen B. Kirkland- married Nancy Carothers; Jane Catherine Kirkland- married John McFail; Martha Adaline Kirkland- married James McFail.

No information was found in the available records for James Kirkland, the reported son of John Kirkland d. ca. 1800.

Jane Kirkland, the daughter of John Kirkland d. ca. 1800, married Richard Hale. This family is reported to have relocated to Montgomery County, Illinois, with Robert and other siblings. No additional information is available from the sources cited.

Sarah Kirkland, among the daughters of John Kirkland d. ca. 1800, is reported as born 1797 in Spartanburg County, South Carolina. She died in Montgomery County, Illinois, in 1888. She married 1) Joseph Evans and 2) a Mr. Hale. No additional information is available on Sarah.

Nancy Kirkland, a daughter of John Kirkland d. ca. 1800, married Steven Blevins and moved to Missouri, as did John R. Kirkland, the son of Archibald Kirkland.

The resources cited report an additional daughter for John Kirkland d. ca. 1800, name unknown to the searchers reporting.

The report now turns to the next son of John d. 1773, Daniel Kirkland. Daniel was of similar age to the other sons of John Kirkland and lived on White Oak Creek, as did John and his proven sons. He appeared in records associated with the same neighbors, as did John and the other sons. The Revolutionary War Audited Accounts at the South Carolina Archives indicates Daniel served in the War from the same area of South Carolina as did his brothers.

It is of importance to note that all of the Kirkland Families living on White Oak Creek of the Wateree River have been assigned to the family of John d. 1773.

Daniel was born ca. 1755 and appears to have resided in Kershaw County, South Carolina, for his mature lifetime. He married Permilia, surname unknown. They had issue of two sons, Samuel and Joseph. The language of his will, dated in 1828 and reported in *KSBI*, page 354, suggests he was survived by daughters, but none are named in the available resources.

Samuel, the son of Daniel Kirkland, was born ca. 1773 and died in Kershaw County 26 July 1850. He was the father of four children: William Kirkland- born ca. 1800 and died "about 4 March 1862"; John Kirkland- born 05 March 1802, married Mary Vaughn, died October 1867; Daniel Kirkland- died 04 October 1843 without issue; Amelia Hester Kirkland- married James Dunlap.

Joseph, the remaining son of Daniel, was born ca. 1780 and married Mary Snow Knox. He executed his will 19 January 1848 and it was proved in Kershaw Court 28 December 1849.

Joseph and his wife were the parents of five children. According to *KSBI*, page 354, they were: Daniel D. Kirkland- born 1807, married Mary Caston; John P. Kirkland- died 1862-1865, no heirs reported; William George Kirkland- born 1827 in Kershaw County and died 20 April 1879 in Clark County, Mississippi, married Elizabeth Dunlap; Joseph Kirkland- born 1828, Mary Caroline Kirkland- married Samuel A. B. Shannon. Some of the reported birth years raise questions.

Family searchers will find additional information of value on Daniel in *KSBI*, pages 101, 353-355.

William was the next son of John Kirkland d. 1773. He was proved as a son by the will of his father, as cited earlier. He died 04 October 1838, as proved by his grave marker in Dallas County, Alabama, *KSBI*, page 213. His age was listed on the marker as 80 years, reflecting a birth year of 1758. He applied for a Revolutionary War Pension 11 February 1833 and listed his age as 71 years, reflecting a birth year of 1762. This report will use the 1762 birth year.

This William will be identified in this report as William Kirkland d. 1838 to differentiate him from others of his kin with the given name of William.

Available records provide ample information for a report on this son of John d. 1773. These include *KS B I*, pages 156, 208, 213, 339 and *KS B II*, pages 7, 8, 400 and 509. His Revolutionary War service is proved by Audited Accounts at the South Carolina Archives and by his Revolutionary War pension application. His service has been accepted for membership in the Daughters of the American Revolution.

Records prove William d. 1838 resided, in his younger years, in the area of South Carolina that became Kershaw District. He removed to Logan County, Kentucky, by 25 March 1808, Fairfield Deed Book E, pages 481-482. His pension application reported he remained in Logan County, Kentucky, for "about" 14 years, relocating to Autauga County, Alabama, "about" 1824. The years and dates reported are not a perfect match, but they are acceptable for records reporting "about" years.

William married Harriett Perry, a daughter of James Perry, Senior of Kershaw District. Her father's will was recorded in Kershaw Will Book D1, page 224. Harriett preceded her husband in death, on 12 March 1837, as reported by her grave marker. Both appear to have died in Autauga County, Alabama, but were buried near the county boundary in Dallas County, *KS B I*, page 213.

William executed his will 18 May 1838. It was proved in Autauga County Court 15 October 1838. The will identified his sons Eli W. Kirkland, Alfred Kirkland, Perry Kirkland, Daniel Kirkland, and acknowledged the children of his deceased son, Zachariah Kirkland. Two daughters were recognized in the will. They were Penelope Baker, who was deceased, and Harriett Smith, the wife of Anthony Smith.

The daughter named Penelope had married William Baker. She died in Logan County, Kentucky. Her children were identified as Amelia Baker, Francis Marion Baker and Sarah Ann Harvill, the wife of Shelby Harvill.

Available records do not identify the children of the deceased son named Zachariah Kirkland. Elizabeth, the widow of Zachariah, was recognized in the will of William d. 1838.

The son named Daniel was deceased before the estate of William d. 1838 was settled. Daniel was survived by Lenora C. Kirkland, William C. Kirkland, Lewis F. Kirkland and Mariah M. Sharpe, the wife of Benjamin T. Sharpe. Lenora Kirkland married Milton Dudley by 1855, *KS B II*, page 8.

The son named Perry Kirkland remained in Autauga County, Alabama. His will was presented for probate in that county 31 October 1864.

The son named Eli W. Kirkland relocated to Lowndes and Neshoba Counties of Mississippi. He had an association in Neshoba County with Robert B. Kirkland, son of Archibald Kirkland, *KS B*

II, page 505.

The son named Alfred appears to have settled in the Talladega County, Alabama, area, *KSB I*, page 334.

Additional information on the descendants of the two daughters, Penelope (Kirkland) Baker and Harriett (Kirkland) Smith appears in the *KSB* pages cited.

William left a trail of additional records. They are of interest to family searchers, but do not add information for the interests of this report.

This report offers the claim that George Kirkland was the remaining son of John Kirkland d. 1773. The basis for this claim has been cited earlier. As an overview, readers will recall there is evidence George was born in North Carolina when John resided in that state, he is known to have lived on White Oak Creek of the Wateree River in South Carolina, as did his father and brothers, and he is known to have lived adjacent to his brother, John Kirkland, in Chesterfield County, South Carolina. Land records cited earlier prove his brother named Robert also relocated to this county.

George was born ca. 1765 and died 27 May 1833 in Bledsoe County, Tennessee, at 68 years of age. Family information presented in *KSB I*, pages 189, 289 and 290 reports he relocated from Chesterfield County, South Carolina, to Bledsoe County, Tennessee, about 1807.

The cited sources report George had issue of 11 children. Eight were born in Chesterfield County, South Carolina, and the last three were born in Tennessee. The children listed numbered ten, not eleven. Apparently one was omitted, or was unknown to the writer. Those listed were as follows: Jane Kirkland- born 1791, married John Lee; Elisha Kirkland- born 17 May 1792, married Susanna Hixson; Kesia Kirkland- born 17 June 1794, married a Mr. Allen; Sally Kirkland- no information reported; Allen Kirkland- born 30 June 1798, married Louisa Maxwell Anderson; Pasiah Kirkland- born December 1804, died 26 December 1825; J. Richard Kirkland- no information available; Matilda Kirkland- born 22 October 1808, married E. P. Shockley; Louanza Kirkland- never married; John Kirkland- born 07 March 1812.

The sources cited report additional information of value to descendants of this George Kirkland. They do not advance the goal of this report and are omitted here.

Note needs to be made of the report of a George Kirkland in Granville County, North Carolina, during the residence of John Kirkland d. 1773, in that county. This George has been interpreted to not be the man treated here. Records provide sufficient definition to eliminate the son of John d. 1773 as the George of those records.

One William Person sold 150 acres of land in Granville County to one George Kirklin 20 March 1758. The property was located on Stonehouse Creek, Granville Deed Book C, page 447. This Waterway was about 15 miles east of the residence of John Kirkland d. 1773. The date of this deed precedes the birth year for the George Kirkland treated here by about seven years.

It is of interest that the 128 acres John d. 1773 purchased on Little Island Creek was purchased from John Reynolds/Runnels, cited earlier. On 01 December 1762, John Reynolds sold another 75 acres, adjoining the land he sold to John Kirkland, to Thomas Person. The relationship of Thomas Person to William Person is unknown to the writer.

The George Kirkland in these Granville County, North Carolina records is assigned as a son to Robert Kirkland, Son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743, in the Narrative on Robert.

This completes the report on John Kirkland d. 1773 and his descendants, to the extent of this research. A reasonable account has been made of his sons and grandsons. While some of them have been identified by an assumptive process, the results seem creditable and the writer did not see potential for additional sons.

No direct lineage of Snowden Kirkland to this line of the Kirkland Family was observed.

The chart to follow illustrates the lineage of John Kirkland d. 1773 and his descendants identified in the preceding narration.

1-Richard Kirkland	b. ca.1670	d. a.19May1743	m. Mary (unk)
2-Richard Snowden	b. ca.1704	d. a.28Mar1772	m. Mary (unk)
2-Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk)
2-William	b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2-Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk) 2) Experience Joyce
2-John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (unk) 2) Jean (unk)
3-Francis	b. ca. 1745	d. 1793	m. Mary Watts
4-Ambrose	b. ca. 1770	d. p.1840 Census	m. Charlotte (unk)
5-Daughter	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Shepperd Etheridge
5-Jefferson	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Mary Nicholls
5-Other issue probable.	See narration.		
4-William	b. ca.1773	d. a.16June1821	m. Mary Bradford
5-Constance	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Daniel Bradford	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-John	b. (unk)	d. a.16June1821	m. No issue
4-Francis	b. (unk)	d. a. 16June1821	m. No issue
4-Sarah	b. (unk)	d. a. 16June1821	m. Charles Bradford
5-Spence	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-William	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Abigail	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Francis	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Robert	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Mary	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. 1) Robert Brown 2) (unk) Yarborough

4-Elizabeth	b.(unk)	d. (unk)	m. Thomas Nelson
4-Abigail	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Constance	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
3-Robert	b. ca. 1747	d. 1832	m. None
3-Moses	b. ca.1750	d. p. 18Dec1817	m. unk
4-Isaac	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Joab Watson	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
3-John	b. ca. 1752	d. ca. 1800	m. Mary DeLot
4-Archibald	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
5-Virginia Jane	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. David Manasco
5-Elizabeth	b. ca. 1805	d. (unk)	m. 1) John P. Moore 2) Wm. Mason Box
5-John R.	b. ca. 1808	d. ca. 1883	m. (unk)
5-Lavinia	b. 10June 810	d. 15Sept1892	m. Anderson Farquhar
5-John C.	b. 04Apr1812	d. 12Sept1888	m. Permelia Chappell
5-Daniel G.	b. 22Feb 814	d. 25Jan1897	m. 1) Temperance Lindsey 2) Priscilla Chambliss
5-Mary Ann	b. 1816	d.	m. Owens Moore
5-Robert B.	b. 1818	d. 22Mar1860	m. Amanda F. Stribling
5-William Wilson	b. 02Jan1820	d. 23 Jan 1905	m. Polly Ann Kellam
5-Thomas	b. (unk)	d. infancy	
4-Daniel	b. 22Mar1783	d. 11Dec1863	m. Elizabeth Parker
5-Ann	b. 1811	d. (unk)	m. Joseph F. Bishop
5-Mary Ann	b. 1812	d. (unk)	m. Hicksman Reeves
5-Emildred	b. 1814	d. (unk)	m. Wm. H. Easley
5-Polly	b. 1816	d. (unk)	m. Burnett D. Reeves
5-Pinina	b. 1818	d. (unk)	m. Robert Ratliff
5-Elizabeth	b. 1820	d. (unk)	m. Joel W. Sandlin
5-Martha	b. 08 Apr 1821	d. (unk)	m. George Ratliff
5-Son	b. (unk)	d. young	m. none
5-Amanda Jane	b. 1828	d. (unk)	m. James Ratliff, Jr.
4-Robert	b. ca.1785	d. 1862	m. 1) Jane Long
5-Eleanor	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. John K. Long
5-Daniel	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Elizabeth Harris
5-John	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Polly Ann Lindley
5-Elizabeth	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. John Fogleman
5-Nancy	b. (unk)	d. at 13 years	m. none
5-Stephen B.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Nancy Carothers
5-Jane Catherine	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. John McFail
5-Martha Adaline	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. James McFail
(Robert b. ca. 1785)			m. 2) Mrs. (unk) Garrison
			m. 3) Rebecca Sackett. No issue from 2) and 3)
4-James	b.(unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Jane	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Richard Hale
4-Sarah	b.1797	d.1888	m. 1) Joseph Evans

4-Nancy	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	2) (unk) Hale
4- Unknown Daughter	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Stephen Blevins
3-Daniel	b. ca.1755	d. 1828	m. (unk)
4-Samuel	b. ca. 1773	d. 26July1850	m. Permilla (unk)
5-William	b. ca. 1800	d. ca. 07Mar1862	m. (unk)
5-John	b. 05 Mar1802	d. Oct1867	m. (unk)
5-Daniel	b. (unk)	d. 04 Oct 1843	m. Mary Vaughan
5-Amelia Hester	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
4-Joseph	b. ca. 1780	d. a. 28Dec1849	m. James Dunlap
5-Daniel D.	b. 1807	d. (unk)	m. Mary Snow Knox
5-John P.	b. (unk)	d. 1862-5	m. Mary Caston
5-William George	b. 1827	d. 20 Apr 1879	m.(unk)
5-Joseph	b. 1828	d. (unk)	m. Elizabeth Dunlap
5-Mary Caroline	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
3-William	b. ca. 1758/1762	d. 04Oct1838	m. Samuel A. B. Shannon
4-Eli W.	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Harriett Perry
4-Alfred	b.(unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Perry	b. (unk)	d. a. 31Oct 1864	m. (unk)
4-Daniel	b. (unk)	d. p. Oct 838	m. (unk)
4-Zachariah	b. (unk)	d. a. Oct 1838	m. (unk)
4-Penelope	b.(unk)	d. a. Oct 838	m. William Baker
4-Harriett	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. Anthony Smith
3-George	b. ca. 1765	d. 27May1833	m. (unk)
4-Jane	b. 1791	d. (unk)	m. John Lee
4-Elisha	b. 17May1792	d. (unk)	m. Susanna Hixson
4-Kesia	b. 17 Jun 1794	d. (unk)	m. (unk) Allen
4-Sally	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-Allen	b. 30June1798	d. (unk)	m. Louisa M. Anderson
4-Pasiah	b. Dec 1804	d. 26Dec1825	m.(unk)
4-J. Richard	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m.(unk)
4-Matilda	b. 22Oct1808	d. (unk)	m. E. P. Shockly
4-Louanza	b. (unk)	d. (unk)	m. (unk)
4-John	b. 07Mar1812	d. (unk)	m. (unk)

Richard Snowden Kirkland II, Son of Robert Kirkland (Commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)

This research has established, in the Narrative on Robert Kirkland, that the proper name of the man treated here was Richard Snowden Kirkland, and that he was a son of Robert Kirkland. Further, he was named to recognize his uncle of that name and was the man earlier searchers recognized as Snowden Kirkland. The Roman Numeral "II" has been added to his proper name, in this report, to emphasize that he was not a son (a junior) of his uncle. Additionally, to differentiate him from his uncle, he will be identified most often in this report by his more commonly known name, Snowden Kirkland.

Readers are forewarned that much of the information to follow will be inferential in nature. It will consist of logical conclusions formed by the study of available records and contain few facts proved by records. Emphasis needs to be added, however, that the most important item of this report, the issue of Snowden Kirkland, is proved by a written family record that has stood the scrutiny of numerous searchers over decades. Also of importance, the origin of Snowden Kirkland is developed through an impressive set of official records, not suppositions. Readers are free to judge the merits of the report to follow.

Richard Snowden Kirkland II was a son of Robert Kirkland, the second born son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. The father-son relationship is an assumption with merit, based on a long list of official public records, church records and the chronology of those records. These records are cited, and interpreted, in detail in the Narrative on the father, Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. Some of that information will be repeated here for background, but the duplication of some detail and the citations will be omitted here.

Snowden Kirkland had an association with Robert Kirkland that was far more intense than was his association with any of the brothers of Robert. Two of the brothers, William d. ca. 1755 and Edward left wills that identified their sons. Snowden was not among the sons recognized by either. The claim is offered that these wills do identify all of the sons of these brothers. A third brother, John d. 1773, also left a will and the Narrative on that brother does identify sons who were not recognized by his will. None of these records infer that Snowden should be among their number. Also of importance, the age of Snowden eliminates him from consideration as a son of John Kirkland d. 1773. Snowden reached maturity as the sons of John were born.

The remaining brother of Robert, Richard Snowden Kirkland, was also eliminated as the father of Snowden Kirkland. Obviously the uncle was the namesake of this son of Robert, but extant records do not demonstrate the type of relationship between Snowden and his uncle that would be expected of a father and son. Available records do reveal the type of relationship between Snowden and the brother Robert that would be expected of a father and son. Extant records cited in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland do identify the expected relationship between this man and his two known sons, Moses the Tory and Richard d. a. 1789.

Snowden remained in Virginia, with Robert, after the departure of his uncle, Richard Snowden

Kirkland, from that colony. The relocation of Snowden, and the assumed relocation of Robert, to Granville County, North Carolina, and their presence there 1754-ca.1759 is reported in the Narrative on Robert. Likewise, their joint venture to Georgia in 1759 and their removal to the Mathews Bluff area of the Savannah River in South Carolina are documented in the same report. Records cited in the earlier Narrative prove the service of Robert as a minister of the Seventh-Day Baptist faith. They also prove the commitment of Snowden to that faith.

This area of South Carolina, in the Colonial period, was known as Granville County, the same name as the Kirkland county of residence in North Carolina. The South Carolina County was disbanded after the Revolutionary War. It never had a courthouse and all records were recorded in the old Charleston Court System. However, many records were datelined Granville County. The presence of a county of the same name in both Colonies has caused confusion among some earlier searchers. This report will not emphasize the name in South Carolina, to lessen confusion.

Snowden relocated his family from Mathews Bluff to Edgefield District of South Carolina. He and his family founded home sites on branches of the Little Saluda River named Clouds Creek, Dry Creek, Mine Creek and Indian Creek, and on branches of the Edisto River named Bridge Creek and McTeer Creek. The waters of these Rivers are in close proximity. A land tract of reasonable size could have bordered Dry Creek or Clouds Creek on the north and Bridge Creek on the south. Some descendants of Richard Snowden Kirkland also moved to Edgefield District, from the area of the Wateree River in Fairfield District. They settled on Chevesis Creek, Horse Creek and Shaws Creek. These Edgefield waterways are not separated by great distances, but they do mark different locations that seem to have separated the two Kirkland Families.

Other items are important to the issue at hand, the father and son relationship of Robert Kirkland and Richard Snowden Kirkland II. More details are offered in the Narrative on the father.

It is important to note the comprehensive scope of this report. An attempt has been made to place every male Kirkland name of record in the generation of Snowden Kirkland, and the generations preceding him, with the correct father. This has not been a subjective process, led by intuition and tradition. Rather, names have been placed with fathers who have been identified, or suggested, by records. The writer has attempted to follow the lead of records in an objective manner. The records, in the opinion of the writer, lead to only one person with potential for being the father of Snowden Kirkland, Robert Kirkland, the second son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

Snowden Kirkland was born ca. 1728, probably at the Kirkland home site on the Occaquan River in what was to become Fairfax County, Virginia. The year is based on the birth year assigned to his father, his appearance in records as a mature person and the birth years assigned to his children. As noted in other areas of this report, available records fail to provide birth years for any in the early generations of this family.

The assumption is offered that he died near Clouds Creek in Edgefield District, South Carolina after 04 December 1804. He witnessed a deed in Edgefield on this date. This deed will be cited and additional information on his death will be presented later. He traveled extensively in his lifetime, to be documented later.

The wife of Snowden was named Sybil (Sibbell), Charleston Deed Book P-3, pages 103-107. Extant records fail to provide her maiden surname. The writer offers the assumption that this Sybil Kirkland was a daughter of Abraham and Sybil (?) Odom. Emphasis is added that this is an assumption, and it is offered here in the spirit that later searchers may be motivated to add definition to the claim, or refute it. The basis for this claim follows.

The compilers of *KSBI* provided good Odom Family information on pages 228-231 and suggested that a connection existed between the Snowden Kirkland Family and the Odom Family. This research sought additional information on the Odom Family. Records to prove a Kirkland-Odom connection in a definitive manner were not located. However, records were located to support the claim, offered here, that the wife of Snowden Kirkland, named Sybil, was a daughter of Abraham and Sybil (?) Odom. An overview of the appropriate records follows.

Richard Odom relocated his family from Nansemond County, Virginia to Chowan County, North Carolina by 1715, Chowan Deed Book B, page 282. He acquired several tracts of land, including 200 acres on the River Pocasin. He wrote his will 12 August 1727. It was presented for probate 24 January 1728, *North Carolina Wills 1690-1760*: Grimes. The will identified his sons: Richard, John, Abraham, Jacob and Aaron. The sons Richard and Abraham were appointed executors of the estate, an indication that both had reached maturity. Various published resources for this area of North Carolina contain numerous records on the sons of this Richard.

Richard Odom devised land on Cutawitsky Creek, a tributary of the Meherrin River, to his son Abraham, *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*: Hathaway Vol. I, page 113. Abraham sold this land to Walter Brown on 14 May 1735, Chowan Deed Book D, page 196, and relocated to land on Beech Creek and Swift Creek of the Tar River. The creeks are located northwest of present-day Tarboro, North Carolina and became part of Edgecombe County.

Some knowledge of the formation of counties in this area is of value to the report. Chowan was formed in 1672 from old Albemarle County and encompassed the northeastern area of the colony. Bertie County was formed in 1722 from the western area of Chowan. Further division of the western lands occurred as Edgecombe County was formed in 1735. Edgecombe gave up western lands to form Granville County in 1746. Readers will recall the activity of the Kirkland Family in Granville County.

Chowan records document the relocation of Richard Barnes and Mary Barnes from Nansemond County, Virginia to Chowan by 1716, Deed Book B, page 378. One of the witnesses to this deed was John Odom, brother of Abraham Odom, an indication of the association of these families. The land Barnes purchased had originally been granted to Treddell Keef, 100 acres on

the north side of the Meherrin River. Readers will recall the Keeife Family was associated with the Kirkland Family on the Occaquan River in old Stafford County, Virginia. The assumption is offered that the spellings of Keef and Keeife represent variant spellings of the same surname. Families other than Kirkland appear to have been migrating from Virginia to the northeast area of North Carolina.

The estates of Richard Barnes and Mary Barnes were probated in January 1759, *KS B II*, page 228. The published abstract of these records has been verified in this research. Mary Barnes had four daughters who were not heirs of Richard Barnes. This is interpreted to mean the daughters were heirs of a previous marriage for Mary, husband unknown. The daughters were Mary- the wife of Edward Vann; Ann- the wife of Alexander Carter; Sybil- the wife of Abraham Odom; Sarah- the wife of John Thompson. The Vann, Carter and Thompson Families continued an association with Odom and Kirkland Families in South Carolina in later years.

Note is made that landmarks in deeds of Chowan County place the Odom and Barnes Families in close proximity on the Meherrin River, Pocosin River, Mill Creek, Cutawitsky Creek and Beaver Dam Creek. An old map of the area in *Colonial Bertie County Deed Books*: Mary B. Bell, identify these landmarks near "Meherrin Indian Town".

Abraham Odom relocated to Swift Creek and Beech Creek of the Tar River, northeast of present-day Tarboro, in Edgecombe County. He acquired grants to several tracts of land from 1738-1745, *North Carolina Abstracts of Land Patents 1735-1764*: Margaret Hoffman. He and his wife, Sybil, sold these lands 1743-1748, Deed Book 3, pages 165, 305 and Deed Book 5, pages 61, 138, 273. No further record was found for him in North Carolina. He did not appear in South Carolina records found in this research until 1754.

Abraham Odom submitted several petitions for land in South Carolina, *Petitions for Land, South Carolina Council Journals*, Vol. IV: Brent Holcomb, pages 107, 119, 223, 265, 282. He submitted three on 18 December 1754. Two of these identified his family living at home; himself, his wife, sons named David, Abraham, Jacob, John and Denisio (spelled Demsey later), and daughters named Mary and Sarah. It is important to note he did not identify a daughter named Nancy, who he recognized in his will, to be cited. Further, the son named John in this petition was not recognized in the will. Nor did he recognize a daughter named Sybil. These daughters were married and in their own homes. The absence of a son named John in the will is to be addressed later. All petitions filed at this time were for land on the Wateree River.

Abraham and Sybil began to sell the Wateree River land by 06 March 1760, Charleston Deed Book W.W., page 255. Additional sales were executed later. Abraham was in Georgia by 09 May 1764, *KS B II*, page 229, and later acquired at least two additional tracts of land in South Carolina, probably three. One was 200 acres on old Three Runs, Waters of the Savannah River. South Carolina Colonial Plats show this land was surveyed for Odom 19 March 1767, indicating he had returned from Georgia. James Collins sold the same tract 30 December 1786 and identified it as land originally granted to Abraham Odom, Barnwell Deed Abstracts.

The second tract acquired by Abraham Odom is proved in his will, written 30 January 1771, and

proved in court 13 March 1771, Charleston Will Book R.R., page 594. He devised land located on, “.... Pipe Creek from the out line to the River” (Savannah River) and identified it as “...the land whereon I now live”. The Narrative on Robert Kirkland identified several surveys for land, located on the Savannah River in the Pipe Creek-Mathews Bluff area, for Kirklands and persons associated with the Kirkland Family. The persons include: Joshua Kirkland, Robert Kirkland, Snowden Kirkland, Edward Kirkland, John Clayton, Andrew Mitchell and Isaac Lewis. The will of Abraham proves he acquired land that was of these surveys, or was in close proximity to these surveys.

The third tract acquired by Odom is implied in a deed executed by Snowden Kirkland 24 January 1770, to be cited.

The fact that Abraham Odom and Snowden Kirkland had presence in the Granville/Edgecombe area of North Carolina, traveled long distances over some two decades, and then lived on adjacent property on a waterway as small as Pipe Creek, seems to be more than coincidence. The given name of the wife of Odom, Sybil, was the same as that of the wife of Snowden Kirkland. It will be proved later that Snowden and Sybil had a daughter of the same given name. Again, more than coincidence is suggested. The two men were a generation apart in age. Abraham Odom had reached maturity when his father's will was written in 1727; the birth year for Snowden Kirkland was ca. 1728.

Note has been made of a land survey for John Clayton, the Seventh-Day Baptist preacher who associated with Robert Kirkland in Georgia, in the Pipe Creek area. This survey was run 20 September 1763. The field notes show the tract contained 300 acres, fronted on the Savannah River, was crossed by Pipe Creek and joined the land of Snowden Kirkland on the northwest. Clayton did not acquire the grant for this land, it was certified for Andrew Mitchell 05 March 1765. Andrew Mitchell had another survey run on 250 acres 11 October 1763. These records can be found in South Carolina Colonial Plats, State Archives. Pipe Creek crossed both of the Mitchell surveys and they adjoined the land granted to Snowden Kirkland 17 April 1764. Extant records fail to provide any method for the disposal of the tracts by Andrew Mitchell.

One of the tracts became the property of Snowden Kirkland. He and his wife, Sybil, sold it 24 January 1770 to Abraham Odom, Junior, Charleston Deed Book P-3, pages 103-107. The assumption is offered that the other Mitchell survey became the home place of Abraham Odom, Senior and was the land he devised to his sons David and Demsey. It is important to note, again, that Snowden Kirkland and Abraham Odom lived on adjacent property, at Pipe Creek on the Savannah River.

The assumption is offered that the association of Snowden Kirkland and Abraham Odom that terminated with the death of Odom at Pipe Creek, in 1771, actually began in Edgecombe/Granville Counties of North Carolina in the late 1740s. Snowden Kirkland married Sybil Odom, a daughter of Abraham and Sybil (?) Odom. Readers are cautioned that this research failed to find record of this marriage. In fact, definitive proof that Odom had a daughter named Sybil is lacking. Further support for the claim follows.

The documented presence of Snowden in Granville County, North Carolina in the early 1750s is cited in the narration on his father, Robert Kirkland. His documented association with William Holston in Granville County, North Carolina and his documented association with William Holston on Clouds Creek in Edgefield District is sufficient to say the men treated here had presence in both locales, and in the proper time frames.

Granville County, North Carolina was formed from the westernmost area of the original Chowan County. Edgecombe and, later, Granville Counties were formed as settlers moved west. Kirkland settlers lived on Island Creek, of the area of Edgecombe that became Granville County. They would have followed one of three rivers eastward for supplies - the Tar, the Meherrin, or the Roanoke. The Meherrin would have placed them near the home site of Abraham Odom on Cutawitsky Creek. Travel on the Tar River would have placed them near the Odom Family home site on Beech Creek and Swift Creek. Perhaps such travels offered Snowden and Sybil the opportunity to meet.

It is possible that this couple met years earlier. The Narrative on the father of Snowden, Robert Kirkland, reports on an official petition signed by one Robert Kirkland in North Carolina in 1733. While available records do not prove this man was the Robert of this report, research has not introduced another man, so named, in this area and time frame. Records cited earlier prove the Keef Family surname, associated with the Kirkland Family in Virginia, appears in the Chowan area of North Carolina as early as 1716. The possibility that the man of this report was the signer of the petition in 1733 becomes more acceptable when one recognizes that other Virginia families were looking at North Carolina. His brother, John, was old enough to have joined Robert for the trip in 1733.

John would have been under the age of maturity, about 15 years, and was not eligible to document his presence by signing the petition. Note is made in the Narrative on John Kirkland d. 1773 that this brother may have settled in North Carolina before his father died. John, and Robert, may have discovered the western area of Chowan County, which became Granville County, on this trip. The Kirkland and Odom association may have originated in this trip.

Abraham Odom gave a partial listing of his children on two occasions. The first was the petition for South Carolina lands 18 December 1754. The system in effect at that time awarded settlers with land, the acreage based on the number of persons in the household. He petitioned for land based on seven children and named them: David, Abraham, Jacob, John, Demsey (Denisio), Mary and Sarah. The will of Abraham, written 30 January 1771 (cited earlier) recognized six of these, plus a daughter named Nancy Delote (DeLoach?). Mary was Mary Carradine and Sarah was Sarah Rooks, when the will was written, Charleston Will Book B, page 594. The son John, in the petition, was not recognized in the will. The assumption is offered that the petition of 1754 omitted Nancy because she was married and not residing in the household of her father. Also, the claim is made that a daughter named Sybil was omitted because she was married to Snowden Kirkland. It is not known if the son named John preceded his father in death, or was omitted from the will, of which more will be offered later.

The absence of a daughter named Sybil from the will of Abraham Odom is cause for concern.

Readers need to review the comments on children omitted from old wills that are offered in the Narrative on Richard d. 1743 and on his son, Edward Kirkland.

Old wills did omit children on occasion. In fact, it was often the practice to recognize children only when a legacy was due them. Testators frequently failed to recognize children who had received their fair share of the estate. Sometimes a close review will suggest that an earlier distribution had been made to some children. The will of Abraham Odom is of that nature.

Odom recognized four sons in the will: David, Abraham, Jacob and Demsey. He devised one or two slaves to each son and gave generous tracts of land to David, Jacob and Demsey. In so far as a son named John was not recognized in the will and was identified as a son in the land petition of 1754, this son probably preceded his father in death. This assumption is supported by the absence of John in available records, as a mature person, and the presence of the other sons in records as mature persons. Abraham, Junior received two slaves as his legacy, no land. Further, this son was omitted from the distribution of his father's remaining personal estate, which was devised to David, Jacob and Demsey. These three brothers were the executors of the estate, Abraham, Junior had no role in the execution of his father's estate.

The will seems to direct attention to the land sale by Snowden to Abraham Odom, Junior on 24 January 1770, Charleston Deed Book P-3, pages 103-107. Note is made that this deed was executed just one year before Abraham wrote his will, on 30 January 1771. Legacies in the will could reflect a previous gift. The deed in question may represent a previous gift. It is worth noting, for background, that this was a 300 acre tract bounding on the Savannah River and was crossed by Pipe Creek. The land had originally been surveyed for Andrew Mitchell 28 September 1763. Extant records found in this research fail to disclose how Snowden and Sybil acquired this land. Some speculation is offered.

A very confusing shadow is cast over this deed in that Parker Carradine released all his right, title, claim and demand to the land involved, three days later, 27 January 1770. He was a witness to the will of Abraham Odom, Senior, written a year later, and is assumed to have been the husband of Odom's daughter, Mary Carradine.

Sybil had no role in the original deed. Snowden executed the deed alone. Sybil, like Parker Carradine, released her claim to the land later. She executed her dower release a month later, 24 February 1770. This leads to the assumption that Snowden was not selling his home site, but he was selling another tract of land in which someone decided Sybil and Parker Carradine may have held a vested interest.

Extant records are insufficient to provide a clear answer to this issue. The writer offers the assumption that Abraham Odom, Senior acquired the two surveys controlled by Andrew Mitchell. He made his home site on the 250 acre tract, and devised that land to his sons David, and Demsey. The 300 acre tract was conveyed, in some manner, to Snowden Kirkland. In so far as Sybil executed a dower release as an "afterthought", one month later, the land may have been conveyed to her, or some interest may have been conveyed to her by her father. The record of a release by Parker Carradine indicates he also had a family interest in the land. Note needs

to be made that Parker Carradine was a Justice of the Peace, and later became a higher public official.

Consideration must be given that this land may have been given to his son, Abraham, Junior and his son-in-law, Snowden Kirkland, jointly. By this deed, Snowden sold his interest in the land to his brother-in-law. The other parties released interests that may have been implied by the family connection.

The writer does not pretend to have answered the question raised by this deed. However, there is enough evidence to say Snowden Kirkland, Sybil Kirkland and Parker Carradine had vested interests in the land. They sold these interests to Abraham Odom, Junior. The evidence suggests they derived this interest from Abraham Odom, Senior, who is assumed to have been the father-in-law of Snowden Kirkland and Parker Carradine.

The problem is typical of the frustration searchers face in this area and in this time frame. The failure of early generations to record records under the old Charleston court system is real. Also, the loss of records for this area in the Civil War is real. The record cited is the only land purchase, or sale, recorded by Snowden, in existing records, in his lifetime. We have no record of how he disposed of the land granted to him on Pipe Creek. Records, to be cited, prove he owned land in Edgefield District but we find no record of the purchase of such, nor of the disposal of this land by him, or his heirs.

The following is offered in summary of the preceding information. Abraham Odom, Senior acquired two tracts of land on Pipe Creek, originally controlled by Andrew Mitchell. The land adjoined land owned by several members of the Kirkland Family, including Snowden Kirkland. The tract of 250 acres became the home site of Abraham Odom, Senior and was devised to his sons David and Demsey at his death. The 300 acre tract was conveyed to family members and was sold to Abraham Odom, Junior 24 January 1770 by Snowden Kirkland. Parker Carradine released his interests in this land three days later, 27 January 1770. The wife of Snowden Kirkland, Sybil, released her dower rights to the land a month later, 24 February 1770. Perhaps Abraham Odom, Junior held an interest in the land earlier and, by this deed, purchased the interest of other family members.

The preceding seems to identify the wife of Snowden Kirkland, and to account for her origin, in the most definitive manner permitted by available records. She will be listed in the report as Sybil (Odom?) Kirkland, to add emphasis to the lack of proof for her maiden surname. This research failed to find record of Sybil after the deed cited here. The time or place of her death is unknown.

The Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 will present another possible Kirkland-Odom marriage.

Earlier searchers have reported a Native American Indian background for Sybil, the wife of Snowden Kirkland. None have recorded any proof, to the knowledge of the writer, and it is common knowledge among experienced family searchers that Indian ancestry claims are often

unfounded. This is not to make light of the claim acknowledged here. In fact, information will be reported in the Narrative on William Kirkland, Senior, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, to support the claim of Indian ancestry for his wife.

No record has been observed in this research to support the claim of such ancestry for Sybil (Odom?) Kirkland. The tradition may originate in the typescript report on the Kirkland Family of Henry County, Alabama by Charles Hascal Kirkland, written in the 1930s.

This report listed three brothers who settled in Henry County. The father was unknown, but his mother (also unknown by name) was reported to have been "...full blood Indian....". No source for the claim was given, but implication points to a family tradition. This research identifies the father of the brothers in that report as Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The mother of Benjamin was the Sybil of this report.

The writer does not desire to encourage the perpetuation of unfounded traditions. Enough of these arise and they often present obstacles to good research. However, one item of interest needs to be recognized when giving consideration to the reported Indian ancestry for Sybil.

Note was made earlier of a map of Chowan County, North Carolina, as the area appeared in the early 1700s, when the Odom, Barnes and Kirkland Families arrived. A landmark on the map was noted, 'Meherrin Indian Town'. It was in close proximity to the lands owned by young Abraham Odom and his father, and to the land of his mother-in-law, Mary Barnes.

Three minor (in numbers) Indian tribes lived in the area of Virginia and North Carolina drained by the Nottaway and Meherrin Rivers, Nottaways, Meherrins and Weanocks. The writer chanced on to some unusual research in past years and proved a Skipper Family ancestry to the Nottaway Indians before 1700. The tribes were doomed to extinction, primarily because the more industrious of their members assimilated into the English society of the area. Information in the files of the writer reports women of these tribes frequently became wives of Englishmen in the area and moved to other areas.

The opinion is offered that if Sybil had an Indian background (available records do not support this), it probably resulted from one of these tribes. The nearness of a Meherrin Indian town to the homes of the Odom and Barnes Families is cause for consideration of the tradition.

Note must be made that the mother of Sybil was married to one with a European name, Richard Barnes. Her mother had daughters from an earlier marriage and they had English given names. Readers may form their own conclusions on this issue.

Some detail on the life of Snowden is presented in the Narrative on his father. Some of that will be repeated here, but for the most part, this Narrative will focus on problem areas. The other Narratives detailed his travels and migration, with the exception of a possible venture to North Carolina early in his life.

Two Virginia voters lists, one for Prince William County in 1742 and one for Fairfax County in

1744, are introduced and interpreted in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d 1743. That information will not be repeated here. It is in order to note the list for 1742 contained the name of Snowden Kirkland. This was the oldest son of Richard d.1743, Richard Snowden Kirkland, not the son of Robert treated here. Readers are referred to that Narrative for more detail.

The earliest record found for Snowden is the suit filed against him in Fairfax Court by George Bogle and Company 18 May 1749, Fairfax Orders Book 1749-1754, page 13. The record does not provide as many details as are desired. The assumption is offered that, in so far as he was sued by a 'Company', Snowden had failed to make payment for goods received. The writer is not familiar with this merchant, but others in this area of Virginia extended credit freely and persons frequently incurred debts beyond their means to retire. The record reports Snowden acknowledged the debt, waived his right to a jury trial and was fined 5 pounds, 11 shillings, 5 pence, and was ordered to pay the plaintiff's costs. One William Barber provided security for Snowden's performance.

This was not an auspicious beginning for a family report. With this record, Snowden passed from records in Virginia. The next appearance for him in records is the 1753 poll tax list for Granville County, North Carolina. He was taxed, in this record, for two polls, himself and William Holston. This marks the beginning of his association with William Holston and indicates he was well established in a North Carolina home site.

One would assume he did not depart Virginia until after the court case in May 1749. Records cited earlier report he married a North Carolina resident, probably in 1750-1751. This may be correct. However, some suspicion arises when one considers the ages of Snowden's children on the U. S. Census records. Certainly, ages in census records are interpreted loosely by experienced searchers. Regardless, conflicts do warrant comments.

Snowden had four sons who were listed on the U. S. Census for Barnwell and Edgefield Districts of South Carolina in 1800, James, John, Benjamin and Aaron. All were over 45 years of age (documentation of the sons will appear later). This would reflect birth years of 1755 and earlier. Additionally, the fifth son died before this census. He left one son, Levi Kirkland. Levi left a written family record that reports his birth as in July 1778, an indication that his father was also born near 1755. It is difficult to accept that Snowden could have departed Virginia after May 1749, found a wife in North Carolina, established a home and had five sons born by 1755. Two options are worthy of note.

One, the census ages of those sons may be in error. Given a slight adjustment, such as born 1751-1760, the years are compatible with the birth years of later generations. The birth years cannot be moved farther than 1760.

The other option is to give consideration to the marriage of Snowden and Sybil occurring before the court case of May 1749. Perhaps he traveled to North Carolina to visit his uncle John earlier than is indicated by the records cited earlier in this report. Note has been made of records that suggest his father, Robert Kirkland, visited the Chowan, North Carolina area as early as 1733. Such ventures may have been more frequent than records indicate. Snowden and Sybil may

have married in the late 1740s, returned to Virginia, where his parents lived, for some time, before relocating to North Carolina in the early 1750s. This would allow for the birth of their children 1748-1760, and be compatible with other records.

Records are insufficient to resolve this issue in a definitive manner. Each son of Snowden will be listed as born ca. 1748-1760. Readers are aware of the circumstances.

Consideration has been given to Sybil being a second wife, and not the mother of all of the children of Snowden. That does not appear to be a creditable option.

The Granville County, North Carolina tax record for 1753 listed the man of this report as Snowden Kirkland. Note has been made that William Holston was taxed in the same household. Both of these men served as chain carriers for the survey of land for Nathaniel Harris 18 September 1754. Their names in this record were Richard Snowden Kirkland and William Holston, Patent Book 11, page 386. Note needs to be made that the uncle of Snowden, of the same name, is documented as residing in South Carolina at this time. His presence there eliminates him from consideration of being the Richard Snowden Kirkland of this record.

Snowden applied for a land grant in Granville County 30 January 1753. A warrant was issued for a survey 30 April 1753. His name on these records is also Richard Snowden Kirkland, Miscellaneous Land Office Papers mfS.108.224, North Carolina Archives. These records identify the proper name of this son of Robert Kirkland, Richard Snowden Kirkland. The association of William Holston with Richard Snowden Kirkland and Snowden Kirkland in Granville County, North Carolina and with Snowden Kirkland in Edgefield District of South Carolina adds support to the proper name identified here.

The William Holston Family moved south, as did Snowden Kirkland. This is documented in the Narrative on Robert Kirkland. It is important to note that William Holston lived on Clouds Creek in Edgefield District, and Snowden lived in the same area, Edgefield Deed Book 2, page 134. Holston had relocated to Edgefield from Orangeburg District, Edgefield Deed Book 1, page 212.

Snowden did not complete the granting process for the North Carolina land surveyed for him in 1753. His move to Georgia about 1759, his stay in that Colony, and relocation to the Mathews Bluff - Pipe Creek area of the South Carolina side of the Savannah River, is documented in the Narratives on his father, Robert, and his uncle, Edward Kirkland.

Records do not provide detail on his relocation from Mathews Bluff, located near the old boundary of Barnwell and Beaufort counties. Note has been made of his activity in the Clouds Creek Baptist Church in 1768. This precedes the sale of the Pipe Creek land to Abraham Odom, Junior. While he associated with the Clouds Creek Church, records indicate he continued to reside at Mathews Bluff for several years. He may have remained there until after the Revolutionary War.

His appearance in Edgefield District in 1797 is documented in the deed executed when his son,

John Kirkland d. a. 1810, purchased 200 acres of land from Arthur Watson, Edgefield Deed Book 13, page 522. The description of this land reports it adjoined the land of Snowden Kirkland. Available records fail to report his acquisition of land in this area. Further, no record of the disposition of this land has been found, by Snowden or by his heirs.

The continued presence of Snowden in this area is documented by his action in the sale of land by Elijah Padgett to James Whittle 12 January 1803, *KS B I*, page 152. This record is cited in other narratives in this report. The land was located on Clouds Creek and Elijah Padgett had moved to Jefferson County, Georgia. The record reports Snowden witnessed the deed signing in Georgia and returned to Edgefield to prove the record in court, Deed Book 29, pages 276-277.

Some searchers have speculated Snowden relocated to Georgia for his final residence. That is possible, but no record of such has been located. The records cited do indicate he traveled to Jefferson County, Georgia when the sale of Edgefield land was executed by Elijah Padgett. The act does not indicate, to this writer, that he had moved to Georgia. Elijah Padgett was baptized at Clouds Creek Church 14 January 1770, and served as an unordained preacher for Baptist Churches in that area of Edgefield, "*South Carolina Baptists*": Leah Townsend. He had land on the creek for decades and probably had long-term ties to the Kirkland Family. The deed record proves Snowden returned to Edgefield and a later deed proves he continued to reside there, as late as 04 December 1804, Deed Book 25, page 133. He was a witness to a land sale by Zion Davis on that date.

This report will list his death as after 04 December 1804, probably in the Clouds Creek area of Edgefield District, South Carolina. He was about 76 years of age in 1804.

Note was made earlier of some question as regards the death place and date, reported in this narration, for Snowden. The place and date are based on three records: Snowden lived adjacent to the land purchased by John Kirkland d. a. 1810, in 1797; Snowden was a witness to the land sale by Elijah Padgett in 1803; Snowden was a witness for the land sale by Zion Davis in 1804. These records were executed after men in the next generation had reached maturity. At least two named Snowden were in that generation and were of sufficient age to have been the Snowden in these records. John Kirkland d. a. 1810 has been credited with being the father of one of these two men, and that Snowden moved to Wilkes County, Georgia by 1803. He could not have made the record dated 1804.

Another named Snowden is recognized in the Narrative on James Kirkland d. a. 1804. While Edgefield District, and certainly, Jefferson County, Georgia, is out of his expected range, he could have been the Snowden of these three records. Acknowledgement must be granted that the man of this report (Snowden) may have remained in the Mathews Bluff-Pipe Creek area. That does not appear to be the case, but no record found in this research serves to prove, without question, that the man of this report made the last three records. Readers need to be aware of this question.

The issue of Richard Snowden Kirkland II is proved with reasonable definition. One of his

grandsons, Levi Kirkland (1788-1851) prepared a written family record 10 October 1847. This was titled “A declaration of the birth and progress of Levi Kirkland”, *KSBI*, page 133, *KSBI*, page 511. Levi identified the children of Snowden Kirkland in this report. This research failed to locate this information in any other record.

Written family records vary in accuracy and experienced family searchers always view them with caution. They do not enjoy the credibility of Family Bible records, which were compiled by the parents as events occurred and were filed as an addendum to a Holy work. The accuracy of written family records often depends on whether the writer was recording information from his, or her, personal experiences, or oral information passed down from other generations. Levi appears to have experienced a personal relationship with the person he described in his ‘Declaration’.

Searchers have scrutinized this record for years, and it has stood the test of time. No record has been reported to contradict the family relationships claimed in Levi’s ‘Declaration’. Several records support some of the claims. As examples of the latter: The will of Thomas Kirkland indicates he died in the spring of 1790, near the 1789 year reported by Levi; Lovelace/Loveless records, to be cited, prove the close association of the Kirkland and Lovelace Families, which would be expected from the marriage reported for Constance Kirkland; Records support the reported marriage of the widow of Thomas Kirkland to Benjamin Arrington; The migration Levi reported for himself can be verified by records. There are others.

Most of the information in the ‘Declaration’ will be reported in the Narrative on Thomas Kirkland, son of Snowden Kirkland. Here, it is sufficient to note that he identified the issue of Snowden and no record has been found to contradict this identification. Levi identified his father as Thomas Kirkland, and said he was a son of Snowden Kirkland. He reported Thomas had four brothers: James, John, Benjamin and Aaron, named in that order. The sisters numbered two: Coney (Constance) Loveless and Sibby (Sybil) Ganes. Levi identified the wife of Thomas, Lucinda (Cotton) Kirkland, and said she remarried to Benjamin Arrington, after the death of Thomas Kirkland. He failed to identify the spouse of any of the other siblings.

Earlier searchers have questioned the source for the names given to the sons of Snowden. Some have sought to find the father of Snowden recognized in these names. Two factors may have been at play as these names were chosen. First, the father of Snowden, Robert Kirkland, is documented to have been a Baptist Minister and the Clouds Creek Church records prove the role of Snowden in the faith of his father. The names of the sons were popular Bible names and may reflect the Christian influence.

Secondly, four of the names, James, John, Benjamin and Aaron, were common to the Odom Family in North Carolina records. They may serve to recognize the family of Sybil.

The sons of Snowden will be treated individually in succeeding Narratives in this report. Thomas, James and John will be recognized in sufficient detail to account for their issue, to the extent available records will permit, and to show their descendants had no role in the settlement of Henry County, Alabama. The Kirkland Family of Henry County, Alabama descended from

the sons of Snowden named Benjamin and Aaron. These sons, and their descendants, will be the focus of the remainder of this report.

The writer has no information on the daughter of Snowden, named Sybil. Attention needs to be given that her given name recognized her mother and her grandmother, as reported earlier. South Carolina was home to a large Gaines Family. The assumption is offered that Levi misspelled the surname as Ganes. Independent research of the Gaines Family was not performed, and the *KS*B volumes do not offer information on this family.

Some information is available on the Lovelace/Loveless Family. The Narrative on Robert Kirkland, father of Snowden, provides detail on the relocation of Kirkland Families to the Georgia side of the Savannah River in 1759. The claim was offered then that the Kirkland Families included Robert Kirkland, Joshua Kirkland and Snowden Kirkland. Another member of this group was identified as Thomas Lovelace, *Materials Towards a History of the Baptists*: Morgan Edwards. This, and the marriage for Constance Kirkland, reported by Levi, indicates a long-term association of these families. The association is also recognized by the will of Edward Kirkland, Charleston Will Book 13, page 240, 07 January 1770. One Benjamin Lovelace was a witness to that will.

Note is made that both families had a background in the Seventh-Day Baptist faith.

Lovelace/Loveless records in *KS*B II, pages 225-227, provide some history of the family, and support for the claim made by Levi in his ‘Declaration’. This source reports Constance Kirkland, the daughter of Snowden, is considered to have been the wife of a Benjamin Lovelace. Family information shared by Patricia Long also recognizes this marriage and reports Constance Kirkland was born ca. 1755, (the same year assigned as the birth year of her brothers by this research), married Benjamin Lovelace ca. 1770 and that Benjamin died ca. 1825.

This research did not follow the Lovelace Family further.

The role of the sons of Snowden Kirkland as Loyalists to the British cause in the American Revolutionary War must be recognized. Four of them are documented in British payroll records reported in *Loyalists in the Southern Campaign*: Murtie June Clark. They were James, John, Benjamin and Aaron. The name of Thomas does not appear in these records, but his name does not appear in any of the Patriot records viewed in this research, either. One Revolutionary War Audited Account is reported to be for Thomas Kirkland, *KS*B I, page 66. Mrs. Wilma Kirkland reports she has viewed this record and it is for Joseph Kirkland, not Thomas.

Note has been made in earlier Narratives of the commitment to the British cause by Moses Kirkland, the famous Tory son of Richard Snowden Kirkland d. ca. 1772, and of William Kirkland, the son of Edward Kirkland. Other members of this family supported the Patriot cause and have been noted in the appropriate Narratives in this report.

The comments to follow are not intended as a report on the Revolutionary War. Qualified historians have provided that. However, it is within the scope of this report to note that the

Colonists were deeply divided over the cause for independence from England. That division was especially deep in South Carolina, for good reason.

Some historians have reported South Carolina to have been the most prosperous of the American Colonies, at the start of the War. It is difficult to motivate prosperous people to revolt.

The South Carolina environment added another conciliatory factor. The Colony had suffered, for decades, under a court system that favored the area of Charleston. Appeals for relief finally reached the King of England, who acted promptly and decisively to correct the conditions. As the movement for independence swept the Colonies, the citizens of South Carolina were viewing the construction of District Courts and the breakup of the old Charleston Court System. Many interpreted this as proof that the King was responsive to their needs and held the best interests of his subjects in his heart. This diluted the enthusiasm for revolt.

The percentage of Loyalists in South Carolina was high and the commitment by both sides was strong. The civil war that raged between the opposing citizens of the American Colonies was, at times, more intense than the action between the opposing armies. Published works provide insight into the retributions exacted by both sides. One, of value to the writer, is *The History of Old Cheraws*: Alexander Gregg.

The payroll records cited will not be detailed here. They are provided in the work cited, and are abstracted in *KSB II*, page 384. An overview of these records will be provided. These men served in Loyalist militia units, trained and attached to the various British Army units.

Aaron was on payroll records as a corporal, and served at the siege of Savannah in late 1779 and the last battle at Camden in 1781. He had other services. Benjamin and John were with the forces that fought in the Backcountry of South Carolina. They were with Colonel John Cruger when he abandoned the fort at 96, and retreated to the Orangeburg area. Each had over 160 days of service on this assignment. James appeared on payrolls for service from the Backcountry to the Coastal Islands. He had numerous assignments, and two of them were for a six-month period. All of these men continued in service of the British until the King's forces abandoned South Carolina in 1782.

This resolution to support the British cause to the end, and remain in the area is interesting. The war was decided by the Battle of Yorktown (Virginia) in October 1781. James continued in service in September 1782. Aaron served in 1782, and Benjamin and John had service time in late 1781, after Yorktown.

Acknowledgement is given that the payroll records are considered as proof of service to the Crown of England. Perhaps factors existed, of which the writer is unaware. "There may be more to the story"! But it is surprising that these men supported the lost cause and did not depart the Colony, as did most of the loyal Tories. They did not follow their cousin, Moses Kirkland, to Jamaica.

Their acceptance back into the society of South Carolina is also a mystery. Many of the Loyalists lost their homes, and all property, in the retributions delivered after the war. Records do not indicate this lot fell to these Kirklands, in any degree. In fact, John received a state grant to land as early as 1785. His brothers found the same acceptance soon after. Records indicate any resentment resulting from their actions in the war healed fast.

Two factors may have reduced resentment towards the sons of Snowden for their Tory activity. One, their role in the service of England was not one of leadership, as was the service of their famous cousin, Moses Kirkland. They were militiamen, not officers. Secondly, the area of their residence is reported as one of the most active Tory areas of the Colony, *Civil War in The Back Country*: Fort Sullivan Chapter, Daughters of The American Revolution, page 23. Perhaps they found security in the number of neighbors who shared their beliefs.

This completes the report on Richard Snowden Kirkland II. The goal of this project, the Kirkland Family of Henry County, Alabama, resulted from his sons Benjamin and Aaron. The three narratives to follow immediately will treat the sons named Thomas, James and John. The two remaining sons, Benjamin and Aaron, will appear next. The Kirkland family of Henry County will evolve from them.

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. ca. 28 Mar 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
(More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)			
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
(Issue not determined)			
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
(Issue not determined)			
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was born 14 February 1739)			
2 - William	b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk.) m. 2) Experience Joyce
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.) m. 2) Jean (unk.)

James Kirkland d. a. 1804, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)

The Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland II identified James as one of his sons. Note was made that available records indicate the sons of Snowden were born 1748-1760. This research was unable to establish the order of birth of these sons, or to differentiate the older from the younger. James and his brother Thomas do appear in records as mature persons earlier than the other brothers, to be cited. However, other records indicate this should not be interpreted as an age advantage for either of them.

James married Sarah (?). The given name of his wife is proved as they sold a tract of land to James Herrington. The date appears to have been 15 January 1800, but confusion over the date is acknowledged in the abstract in *KSBI*, page 140. Sarah signed this deed with James. Herrington resold the land 21 November 1807. Apparently there was some question that the signature of Sarah, on the sale to Herrington, adequately released her dower rights. She executed a Dower Right release to the new owner, Darling Peoples, on 29 December 1807.

The relationship of this James and Sarah was also proved in the probate of her estate 19 February 1816, Barnwell estate Pkg. 12 Case 25. A James Kirkland was the administrator of the estate, and a letter in the package proves he was a son of Sarah. Records to be cited will prove this James was James Kirkland, Junior, the son of James Kirkland, Senior.

Available records do not provide the death date for James, but two records lead to a narrow bracket of years. The sale of land by he and Sarah to James Herrington 15 January 1800 proves he was alive on that date, if the date has been correctly interpreted. One of his sons executed a deed that is of value here. James Kirkland conveyed 100 acres to Robert Lancaster 31 October 1804 that was described as part of a 465 acre tract conveyed to James Kirkland, Junior by James Kirkland, Senior, deceased, *KSBI*, page 141. This record proves James, Senior was the father of James, Junior and was deceased by 31 October 1804. The two records prove James Kirkland, Senior died between 15 January 1800 and 31 October 1804. He will be identified in this report as James Kirkland d. a. 1804, before 1804.

Another record may provide a more definitive year for his death. One Sarah Kirkland petitioned the General Assembly for the recovery of reward money due her deceased husband on 15 November 1802, *KSBI*, page 237. Her husband was not identified in the petition. The Narrative on John Kirkland d. a. 1810, a brother to the James treated here, proves he also had a wife named Sarah. The two husbands died in a similar time frame. Other records are insufficient to determine which Sarah executed the petition. Additional comments are offered on this item in the Narrative on John d. a. 1810.

The earliest record found on this son of Snowden Kirkland was a colonial land grant to James Kirkland for 50 acres of land. The precept was dated 09 December 1774, the

survey (plat) was made 10 June 1775, the grant was issued 28 July 1775, and the memorial was signed 15 November 1775, *KSBI*, page 58. The land was described as located in Granville County, South Carolina (became Barnwell) near the Savannah River, and was bounded by lands owned by Joshua Stafford on the Southeast, Reuben Kirkland on the Southwest, and Isaac Lewis on the Northwest.

The Narratives on Edward Kirkland, Robert Kirkland and Richard Snowden Kirkland II adequately describe, and locate, the land grants received by Kirkland men and their associates in the Mathews Bluff-Pipe Creek-King Creek area of the Savannah River. The claim has been made that Reuben Kirkland, an adjacent landowner to the land granted to James d. a. 1804, inherited the land that was originally granted to Joshua Kirkland. Further, the Joshua Kirkland land bounded Snowden Kirkland's land. Isaac Lewis bounded Snowden Kirkland. The grant to James bounded Reuben Kirkland and Isaac Lewis. While confusing, the records show James acquired land almost adjacent to land owned by his father, Snowden Kirkland, and supports the claim that this James was the son of Snowden.

James moved farther inland, as his father moved to Edgefield District, but remained in Barnwell District. Another extant record supports the claim that the correct James is in focus. He received a state grant to 640 acres on 03 March 1787 on the Waters of Turkey Creek and Toby Creek of the Big Saltcatcher (Salkehatchie) River. The land was described as a tract originally surveyed for Benjamin Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 63. This Benjamin was his brother. Again, he was associated with a family member.

Available records fail to provide a will or estate record to identify the issue of James Kirkland d. a. 1804. Records cited earlier identify one son, James, Junior. A number of records will be cited for the identification of other children.

James received at least three grants to land in the Saltcatcher River area of Barnwell District. The first was a grant of 200 acres near the Little Saltcatcher River on 22 June 1784, *KSBI*, page 61. No record was found for his disposition of this land. He acquired a grant of 1470 acres on Turkey Creek, of the Big Saltcatcher River 01 November 1785, *KSBI*, page 62. This tract was near the present-day town of Barnwell. He received a third grant 03 March 1787 for 640 acres on the Waters of Turkey Creek and Toby Creek of the Big Saltcatcher River. He acquired an additional tract, the 465 acres that James, Junior sold to Robert Lancaster 31 October 1804.

He conveyed 505 acres of the 640 acre tract to John Kirkland, Polly (Mary) Kirkland and Vicey Kirkland 13 March 1797, *KSBI*, pages 76 and 238. The deed created by this conveyance reports that 100 acres of the original grant had been sold to Patrick Carter. James retained the remaining 35 acres, Barnwell Deed Book E, pages 192,193. The 35 acres may have been the homesite of James.

The three grantees of the preceding deed are assumed to have been issue of this James. Record to follow support this claim

John Kirkland had moved to Richmond County, Georgia by 24 October 1810, when he sold half of the 505 acres tract (202 1/2 acres) to John O'Bannon of Barnwell District, *KSB I*, page 238. Mary sold the remaining 202 1/2 acres to Aaron Kirkland of Barnwell District 28 May 1808, *KSB I*, page 142. Both deeds describe the tracts as part of the grant to James Kirkland, Senior, between Turkey Creek and Toby Creek.

The sale by Mary to Aaron Kirkland is explained by another record. James, the son of James d. a. 1804, identified Aaron Kirkland as his brother in a deposition given before Orsamus D. Allen, Registrar of Barnwell District 14 May 1812. He swore that his brother's mark for livestock was a crop and slit in one ear and a crop and underbit in the other ear. He swore this was the mark of his father, who died about ten years earlier, and his brother had used the mark as long as he had marked cattle, *KSB I*, page 145. In so far as James was proved by an earlier record to have been a son of James d. a. 1804, this is sufficient to say this Aaron was also a son of this James.

It is important to note that James, Junior received a grant for 490 acres 03 March 1787, the same day his father received the 640 acres on Turkey Creek and Toby Creek. This record should indicate the son was mature, or near the age of maturity, on this date.

The preceding records lead to the assumption that the land conveyed by James d. a. 1804 to John Kirkland, Polly (Mary) Kirkland and Vicey Kirkland seems to recognize three more of his children. As noted earlier, John moved to Richmond County, Georgia by 24 October 1810 when he sold half of the land to John O'Bannon. This research failed to identify this John in any record after this date. Mary sold the other half of the land on 28 May 1808 to her brother, Aaron Kirkland. Note is made that James, Senior conveyed this land to a third party, as co-owner with John and Mary, in 1797, Vicey Kirkland. Vicey is absent from both sales.

Extant records fail to explain the absence of Vicey from both sales, and the sales equal the total acreage involved. Her name was on the deed executed by James, Senior in 1797. It should have appeared when the land was sold, if she was alive, or had died and left heirs. The assumption is offered that Vicey was a sister to John and Mary, and died without heirs before the land was sold.

The U. S. Census records of Orangeburg District, South Part, in 1790 and of Barnwell County in 1800, provide some support for the claim issued and, unfortunately, add to the confusion! They need to be recognized. James, Senior and James, Junior were listed separately in 1790, indicating the son was mature in his household. The household of the father reflected one son at home, under 16 years of age, and three daughters at home. The record of 1800 reflected one son at home, between the ages of 16 and 26 years, and two daughters at home 16 to 26 years of age.

The two daughters at home in 1800 would reflect Mary (Polly) and Vicey, mentioned in the deed of 1797. In so far as James, Junior reported Aaron assumed the mark of their

father, the assumption is offered that Aaron had not established his home site when his father died. He continued to use the mark as it was used under the guidance of his father. He was the son in the household of James in the census records.

Another name appears in the U. S. Census records of Edgefield District in 1810 that has not been placed in a family line, Snowden Kirkland, on page 77. He was listed as 26 to 45 years of age and had a wife, two sons and two daughters represented in his household. He also had an elderly female, over 45 years, living with him. Records prove Sarah, the widow of James d. a. 1804, was alive until ca. 1816. She did not appear on the 1810 census, nor was she reflected in the household of either of her known sons, Aaron and James. Also, she was not represented in the household of her assumed son-in-law, to be cited later. She may have been the elderly female in the household of this Snowden Kirkland.

Records fail to provide any conveyance of land from James to this Snowden. But, the extant records do not account for the disposal of all land owned by him. It is of interest that the conveyance to John was not recorded until John sold the land 24 October 1810, *KSBI*, page 238. Perhaps James d. a. 1804 did provide land for Snowden and the parties involved failed to record the conveyance.

This report will list Snowden Kirkland as a son of James d. a. 1804, with a question mark. This research failed to find additional records on this Snowden Kirkland. His fate is unknown. He will be identified in this report as Snowden Kirkland d. p. 1810. Note needs to be made, he was not one of the men of this name who appeared in records of Henry County, Alabama. This man reached maturity near the birth date of the oldest of those men named Snowden.

The daughter named Mary (Polly) is assumed to have married Absolom Noland. Absolom Noland and James Kirkland were listed in close proximity on the U. S. Census for Barnwell County in 1810. James Kirkland, Absolom Noland and Marmaduke Jowery provided security for the bond of James Kirkland to administer the estate of his mother, Sarah Kirkland, on 19 February 1816, *KSBI*, page 240. The estate record failed to identify the heirs. However, buyers at the estate sale included James Kirkland, Senior, James Kirkland, Junior, Aaron Kirkland, Absolom Noland and Mary Noland. The assumption is offered that Mary Kirkland married Absolom Noland, after she conveyed her land to her brother, Aaron, and before the death of her mother in late 1815 or early 1816.

This Noland Family was not followed further in this research.

The wife of Aaron Kirkland was named Elizabeth, *KSBI*, pages 144, 246. Available records do not provide her maiden surname.

The estate of James Kirkland, the son of James d. a. 1804, was probated in Barnwell County 25 October 1833, *KSBI*, page 246. His death will be listed in this report as 1833

and he will be identified in future references as James Kirkland d. 1833. The estate record reported the widow and seven heirs, unnamed, survived him. The administrator of the estate was William Kirkland. Buyers at the estate sale included Kirkland men named Lewis, James and Aaron. Two females were listed, Levicey Kirkland and Sarah Kirkland. The four males probably represent heirs. The two females could be heirs, or the wives of the men. The record reported that the widow survived James d. 1833, but failed to identify her name.

The estate of Aaron Kirkland, son of James d. a. 1804, was probated in Barnwell County 11 December 1840, *KS B I*, page 248. James J. Kirkland was the administrator and the probate proceedings identified him as a son of the deceased. The other heirs were not identified, but the record did identify other Kirkland men named William Kirkland and A. Kirkland. James J. Kirkland, William Kirkland and Dudley Hall provided security for the administrator's bond. Aaron will be identified in this report as Aaron Kirkland d. 1840 to differentiate him from several men of this name in the narratives to follow.

The service of James d. a. 1804, and three of his brothers, to the cause of England in the Revolutionary War, was acknowledged in the narrative on his father. British payroll records reported in *Loyalists in the Southern Campaign*: Murtie June Clark, document reported service for long periods of time by this James. He is reported in records on pages 112, 119, 121, 122, 123, 137 and 179. He was credited with seven periods of service from the "Backcountry" to the coastal islands, and around Charleston. He continued to serve the British cause for nearly a year after the final major battle of the war was settled in October 1781, at Yorktown, Virginia. One can only wonder why he did not follow his cousin, Moses the Tory, and relocate to another British Colony.

Readers will find record of a James Kirkland who served in the Patriot Militia. This was the son of John Kirkland d. ca. 1800, not the man treated here.

Other records provide information on this family. They do not alter the family lineage and are omitted here. Available records do not place descendants of this family among the Kirkland settlers of Henry County, Alabama.

This completes the report on James Kirkland d. a. 1804, son of Richard Snowden Kirkland.

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 Mar 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)

5 - James	b. ca. 1770	d. a. 25 Oct 1833	m. unk.
5 - Aaron	b. ca. 1774	d. a. 11 Dec 1840	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
5 - Snowden	b. ca. 1776	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - John	b. ca. 1778	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - Mary (Polly)	b. ca. 1780	d. unk.	m. Absolom Noland
5 - Vicey	b. ca. 1782	d. young	m. None of record
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
2 - William	b. ca. 1702	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk.)
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 2) Experience Joyce m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.) m. 2) Jean (unk.)

John Kirkland d. a. 1810, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)

The “Declaration” of Levi Kirkland, introduced in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland II (commonly known as Snowden Kirkland to most family searchers) identified a son named John Kirkland among the issue of Richard Snowden Kirkland II, *KSBI*, page 133 and *KSBI*, page 511. This son has been difficult to differentiate from others of this name in the area of Edgefield District, South Carolina and nearby counties of Georgia. Available records fail to provide the detail desired on the life of this man. However, they do provide information of value, prove an association between the father and the son and remove some of the confusion resulting from the presence of several of this name in this area in the late 1700s and early 1800s.

Readers need to be aware that the names of Richard Snowden Kirkland II and Snowden Kirkland will be used interchangeably in this Narrative. They identify the same man, a son of Robert Kirkland. Further, this man was a nephew of the brother of Robert named Richard Snowden Kirkland.

It is important to note, for background, that Snowden Kirkland lived on Clouds Creek in Edgefield District. The Narrative on this man documents his relocation to this tributary of the Saluda River, after he removed from Matthews Bluff on the Savannah River.

The first available record on this John Kirkland is a survey made for him on 50 acres of land located on Clouds Creek, in Edgefield District, in 1784 or 1785, *KSBI*, page 59. The tract adjoined land owned by William Holston. The long-term association of William Holston and Snowden Kirkland has been noted in other Narratives. For here it is sufficient to say, their association is documented as far back as Granville County, North Carolina and over some 50 years.

John Kirkland purchased another tract of land, from Arthur Watson, 06 February 1797, *KSBI*, page 84. It was described as 200 acres, and was originally granted to Arthur Watson. It was located on Dry Creek, which flows into Mine Creek and, subsequently, joins the Little Saluda River. One of the adjoining landowners was Snowden Kirkland. The only land we have record of Snowden Kirkland owning in this area was located on Clouds Creek. The headwaters of the two landmarks, Dry Creek and Clouds Creek, are in close proximity and land on Dry Creek could have joined land on Clouds Creek, Edgefield Deed Book 12, pages 251-254.

John sold 50 acres of the tract purchased from Watson to Zion Davis, Junior nine months later, 09 November 1797, Edgefield Deed Book 18, pages 34-37. This may have been his home site because his wife, Sarah Kirkland, also signed the deed. It was more common for wives to be involved in land transactions, in this era, when the home was involved. They held a dower right to it. It is important to note that Snowden Kirkland, the father of one named John Kirkland, was a witness to this deed.

Two deeds executed later recognized this tract of land as formerly the property of John Kirkland. One was executed 29 January 1808 and the other on 15 February 1823, *KSB I*, pages 154, 255.

Record of the sale for the remaining land owned by this John Kirkland was not found in this research. Apparently this land continued to be his home site for the remainder of his life, to be documented later. The preceding records locate him on land near his father, in an area where the families of Snowden Kirkland and his sons lived. They prove an association between the father and son as Snowden witnessed the conveyance executed by John. They serve to support the claim that the John Kirkland with the wife named Sarah was the son of Snowden Kirkland.

Other men named John Kirkland, with presence in this area, had wives with other given names. They need to be recognized.

One John Kirkland acquired two headright land grants in Washington County, Georgia, *KSB I*, page 161. One grant was for 90 acres in 1797, the other was for 300 acres in 1798. The loss of all records of Washington County, Georgia, by courthouse fires, precludes follow-up action on these grants. However, Washington County is near Jefferson County, of that state, and the next record is significant.

One John Kirkland registered for the 1805 Georgia Land Lottery, as a resident of Jefferson County, Georgia. Information available to the writer reports registration for the 1805 Land Lottery began in 1803. A deed recorded in Edgefield District of South Carolina places Snowden Kirkland (Richard Snowden Kirkland II) in Jefferson County in 1803.

An abstract of the following record appears in *KSB I*, page 152. The document is date-lined Jefferson County, Georgia - Elijah Padgett of Jefferson County sold a tract of Edgefield District, South Carolina land 12 January 1803. The land was described as two parcels. One was 140 acres from a tract of 200 acres, granted to William Holston (the long time associate of Snowden Kirkland), the other was from a grant to James Warren. The location was on the east side of Clouds Creek. Gracy Padgett, wife of Elijah, released her dower rights. The witnesses were Walter Roberson and Snowden Kirkland. Note needs be stressed that this document was written in Jefferson County and the action by Snowden Kirkland places him in that county in January 1803.

The records immediately preceding place a John Kirkland and Snowden Kirkland in Jefferson County, Georgia about 1803. This suggests the association between the father and son that began in the Clouds Creek area of Edgefield District, South Carolina continued in Jefferson County, Georgia. Records do not support this supposition. The Snowden Kirkland in the Jefferson County record was the man from Edgefield, but the John was another man of this name, in the writer's opinion.

The U. S. Census records for Edgefield District in 1800 and 1810 are interpreted as evidence that John Kirkland and his wife, Sarah, remained in Edgefield. John Kirkland, Senior and John Kirkland, Junior were listed on that census in 1800. They were listed on page 146 with Kirkland men named Aaron, Senior, Aaron, Junior, Benjamin, Moses and Caleb. These names represent two sons of Snowden, Aaron, Senior and John Senior; one son of Aaron, Senior, Aaron, Junior; and four sons of Benjamin d. 1805, John, Junior (Jonathan), Benjamin, Moses and Caleb. Benjamin d. 1805 was also a son of Snowden, but he was listed in Barnwell that year.

John d. a. 1810 was absent from the census records in 1810, but his wife (widow?) Sarah Kirkland, was listed as an elderly female with no males in her household. It is interesting that no elderly female was listed in the household of John, Senior in 1800. However, a younger male named Snowden Kirkland, 26-45 years, was listed with four young children and no female of the appropriate age to have been his wife. An elderly female was in the household, perhaps his mother, acting in the role of caretaker for the young children. Records to be cited will suggest that John and Sarah had a son named Snowden.

The records cited lead to the assumption that the son of Snowden named John was not the John Kirkland who received the headright grants to land in Washington County, Georgia. Also, he was not the man of that name who registered for the 1805 land lottery as a resident of Jefferson County, Georgia. The presence of Snowden in Jefferson County in 1803, and his action as a witness to the land sale by Elijah Padgett was not related to his son named John. That son remained in Edgefield, as indicated by U. S. Census records. It is of importance to note that Snowden did not remain in Georgia. His action in Edgefield 11 April 1803, to prove the deed executed by Elijah Padgett, is sufficient to prove he returned to South Carolina.

The John Kirkland of the records in Washington and Jefferson Counties of Georgia appears to have been one of two other men of that name.

At least two men named John Kirkland appeared in the early records of Bulloch County, Georgia. One of these men died in 1805 and was survived by a wife named Selah Kirkland, *KSBI*, pages 171-173. The other man died in 1819 and was survived by a wife named Keziah, *KSBI*, page 176. Unfortunately, published family history information circulated on these men is reported to contain gross errors and confusion surrounds these names. The writer does not have sufficient records to separate the confusion. However, some observations seem appropriate, and may be helpful to searchers seeking the origin of these men, and to differentiate them from the man treated here.

John Kirkland with the wife named Selah appears to have been the man of that name who received a South Carolina state land grant on Shaws Creek, Edgefield District, 19 February 1791, *KSBI*, page 64. Readers will recall, from the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland, that the oldest son of Richard d. a. 1789, Isaac Kirkland, lived on Shaws Creek. Note has been made in earlier Narratives of the absence of other Kirkland

Families on land associated with this waterway. By his presence, this John must be considered as one of the family of Richard d. a. 1789.

Isaac Hopkins sold a tract of land to Rolly Roebuck 10 April 1789, *KSBI*, page 81. The witnesses to this document were Isaac Kirkland and Zelpha / Zellak/ Zellah Kirkland. The given name of the last person was recorded three times in this document and spelled differently each time. The writer offers the assumption that the clerk had difficulty spelling Selah and this document locates the John and Selah Kirkland treated here, in the Shaws Creek area of Edgefield District in 1789. Further, the claim is offered that John, to whom the land grant on Shaws Creek was made in 1791, cited earlier, was the man of that name who was married to Selah (?) Kirkland.

John sold the land granted him in 1791 to Arthur Simpkins on 14 May 1792, *KSBI*, page 82. Unfortunately for this research, his wife did not sign the deed, nor did she release her dower rights. The relocation of this family to Georgia is indicated by three Georgia land grants made to a man named John Kirkland in 1797-1799, in the Bulloch County, Georgia area, *KSBI*, page 107.

The writer does not claim to have proved the origin of the John Kirkland who married Selah (?), and died in Bulloch County, Georgia in 1805. Note is made in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland that this John may have been a son of Richard d. a. 1789. That Richard died in Effingham County, Georgia. Bulloch County was formed, in part, from Effingham County. This Richard had a son named Richard, who died in Bulloch County in 1804, and a son named Samuel, who died in nearby Laurens County, Georgia in 1819, *KSBI*, pages 170 and 278. If the assumption that Zelah, etc. Kirkland in the Edgefield Deed of 1789 was Selah Kirkland, a trail of association with Isaac and two of his brothers has been established. This does not prove this John Kirkland was a son of Richard Kirkland d. a. 1789, but it may be the best support for that claim that extant records will provide.

Other records are of value. Selah Kirkland is reported to have remarried Elijah Padgett, after the death of John Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 175. Readers will note that Elijah Padgett was the grantor in the deed that Snowden Kirkland witnessed in Jefferson County, Georgia in 1803. The wife of Padgett, when that deed was executed, was Gracy Padgett. She released her dower rights. Gracy apparently died and Elijah Padgett remarried to the widow of John Kirkland. Selah Padgett died by 05 January 1815, when her estate was sold. The buyers at this sale included most of the heirs of John Kirkland d. 1805, *KSBI*, page 175.

The heirs of John Kirkland d. 1805 are listed in *KSBI*, pages 173-174. It is assumed that Selah was his only wife and these represent her heirs also. They were listed as follows: Ralph- marriage unknown; John- married 1) Elizabeth Lane, 2) Rebecca (Mills) Bonnell; Richard- married Levicy Williams; Sion- married 1) Sally Lane, 2) Catherine Kelly; Daniel- married Rune Snell; James Thomas- married Sarah (?); Polly- married Coleson McCullars; Elizabeth- married William L. Perry; William Irwin- There is confusion in the

narration as to this man's surname, was it Irwin or Kirkland? Elijah- died young; Timothy- nothing listed.

The son named Sion died in Jefferson County in 1845, Jefferson Will Book A, pages 297-298. Perhaps his father had a connection to Jefferson County, as well as to Bulloch, and this was the John Kirkland who registered for the 1805 land lottery as a resident of Jefferson County.

These children are not listed in the lineage chart for the Richard Snowden Kirkland family because of the lack of proof that this John was of that line.

The other John Kirkland found in early records of Bulloch County, Georgia died in 1819 and was survived by a widow named Keziah Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 176. Probate records found in this research do not identify the heirs. However, the estate sale on 04 March 1819 did list the buyers and two appear to have been sons of this John Kirkland, John S. (Smith) Kirkland and James Kirkland.

John Smith Kirkland served in the War of 1812. He applied for a pension for this service 16 January 1851, *KSBI*, page 179. The application reports he was born in Screven County, Georgia. In so far as his age on the U. S. Census of Bulloch County for 1850 reflects a birth year of 1783, it is assumed he was born in Screven County near 1783. Like Bulloch, Screven was formed, in part, from Effingham County.

Again, records are insufficient to account for the origin of this John Kirkland in a definitive manner. It is the writer's opinion that this man may descend from John Kirkland, the son of Joshua Kirkland, treated in the Narrative on Edward Kirkland. Readers may recall that records were not sufficient to identify the issue of John, the son of Joshua. This family, by their location, would have been near the Savannah River and migration to Georgia would have been convenient. The earlier stay in Georgia by Joshua and some of his kin is documented in the Narratives on Edward and on Robert Kirkland.

Edward Kirkland, the father of Joshua, acknowledged a daughter in his will, named Elizabeth Butler. One Elizabeth Butler, Senior appears in Bulloch County deed records and owned land adjacent to one John Kirkland in Jefferson County, Georgia, *KSBI*, page 108. This may have been the daughter of Edward and she continued to be associated with her kin.

As with the other man named John Kirkland, nothing has been proved. The available records do suggest these two men named John Kirkland should be considered as descendants of Joshua Kirkland, a son of Edward Kirkland and of Richard Kirkland d. a. 1789, a son of Richard Snowden Kirkland.

At least one additional direct descendant of Richard Snowden Kirkland II, named John, is known to have migrated to Georgia, John the son of James Kirkland d. a. 1804. The father conveyed this John a tract of land 13 March 1797, Barnwell Deed Book 8, page

192. The son sold this land on 24 October 1810, as a resident of Richmond County, Georgia, Edgefield Deed Book E, page 193. These records are treated in more detail in the Narrative on James Kirkland d. a. 1804. At this point it is sufficient to note that this John was in Richmond County, Georgia when the last account was made of him. He was a grandson of Snowden Kirkland, not a son, as was the man treated here.

The report now returns to the son of Snowden Kirkland, John with the wife named Sarah.

Various records suggest this John was born 1750-1753. However, note was made in the Narrative on the father of this John, Snowden Kirkland, of the lack of definition in the birth years of the sons of Snowden. All are reported as born 1748-1760. The last record this research found on him was the 1800 census. In so far as he was absent from the 1810 U. S. Census, and Sarah was listed on that record, his death must have occurred before that date. A South Carolina record may approximate his death year with more definition, *KSB I*, page 237.

A record group identified as General Assembly Petitions reports on a petition submitted by Sarah Kirkland on 15 November 1802. She reported her husband (not named) purchased the chance of one John Thompson to a reward offered by the Governor of the state. This was in regards to the escape of a prisoner from the Orangeburg District jail in 1799. Circumstances developed to show this John Thompson was entitled to the reward. In so far as her husband had purchased the rights to this reward, held by John Thompson, and was now deceased, Sarah claimed the reward.

Two brothers, John treated here and James, the son of Snowden Kirkland, had wives named Sarah. Both men lived near the boundary with Orangeburg District, John in Edgefield and James in Barnwell. This research was unable to determine the Sarah represented in this record, and therefore cannot identify which of the brothers died near the year of 1802. More detail is offered in the Narrative on James. For here it is important to say this John is identified as John Kirkland d. a. 1810, before the 1810 census. This James is identified in the Narrative on him as James Kirkland d. a. 1804. The wife of John died after the 1810 census, p.1810. The wife of James died before 19 February 1816, as documented in the Narrative on James.

Available records fail to identify the issue of John and Sarah. Some observations result in names that may represent their sons.

Naming patterns do not prove ancestry. However, experienced searchers are aware that families of past generations recognized family members as they named their children. The use of the given name of Richard in this Kirkland Family is an example. The descendants of Richard d. 1743 recognized this ancestor as they named children for generations, just as the original Richard recognized his brother as he named a son Robert.

The writer now reports the observation that the given names of Aaron and Snowden seem to be limited to the descendants of Robert Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743.

For better understanding of this observation, these names have not been observed among the descendants of the other sons of Richard d. 1743 - Richard Snowden Kirkland, Edward Kirkland, William Kirkland d. ca. 1755 and John Kirkland d. 1773. Further, the assumption is offered that the John Kirkland treated here used both of these names as he named his sons.

John d. a. 1810 appeared on the 1790 census of Edgefield District with a household that represented himself, his wife, one son over 16 years, two sons under 16 years and three daughters. The 1800 census reported his household with one son, 10-16 years. These records suggest he had three sons, who were born 1774-1784 and two of them had left home by 1800. Caution is issued that any sons over 16 years and out of the household in 1790 are not recognized here. Available records do not suggest any. Available records do not offer any clue to the identity of the daughters.

The records found in this research fail to identify the sons, however, some assumptions worthy of note did develop. The three men who are considered as sons of this John Kirkland are Aaron, Snowden and William. Additional information follows.

Other Narratives in this report provide considerable detail on a large number of Kirkland Families that relocated to Louisiana from South Carolina. Among these was one Aaron Kirkland, *KSBI*, page 338 and *KSBI* 234-235. This Aaron was born 1774-1784, according to census records. He married Jane Gladden of Fairfield District, South Carolina. She was a daughter of Jesse Gladden of Fairfield. The couple appears on the U. S. Census of Fairfield District in 1800.

This Aaron has been the subject of intensive research for several decades. The writer does not claim to have proof that he was a son of the John treated here. However, as this research has progressed, and families have been developed for the generations of this family to this point, this John seems to be the most probable source for the origin of this Aaron. Emphasis is placed on the assumptive nature of this claim. He will appear in the lineage chart for this family with a question mark.

Aaron died in Ouachita Parish, Louisiana before October 1815 and his wife died by 1817, *KSBI*, page 338.

The preceding reference named the children of Aaron as follows: Elizabeth - born ca. 1800, married Ferdinand Stowe; Jesse - born ca. 1800, married Nancy Raney; Lucinda - born ca. 1802, married George Feazel; Mary - born 08 January 1804, married Daniel Burkett; Moses - born ca. 1806, married Nancy Pipes; Almedia - born ca. 1812, married James M. Hancock

One Snowden Kirkland settled in Wilkes County, Georgia early. Available records do not place him there before 1800, when the son of this name, assigned to John, appears to have still remained in Edgefield, South Carolina. He was there by 1803, *KSBI*, page 162. As with the preceding man, Snowden has been the subject of intensive research. Again,

this research did not prove his father, but the John treated here is the most plausible candidate for his father that developed in this project. His children are identified in *KSBI*, page 343 and in *KSBI*, page 118. It is of interest that some of his descendants moved to Louisiana and lived near the family of his assumed brother, Aaron, see sources cited.

Snowden is reported to have married Elizabeth Buchanon. They had issue as follows: Nancy G. - married William A. Piggott; William - no information given; Harriett - married Simeon Pettilo; Elizabeth - married Archibald Young; Snowden - married Elizabeth (?). Caution is issued of some conflicting information in the *KSBI* sources listed for this family.

A third man appears in Georgia records that must be considered as a son of this John, William Kirkland of Jackson County, Georgia. He was in Jackson County as early as 1799, when he was listed on the Jackson County tax records, *KSBI*, page 276. He was deceased by 27 June 1806, when Elizabeth Kirkland and Benjamin Kirkland were appointed administrators of his estate. These persons seem to have been his widow and a son. His heirs were identified as they sold the estate land 25 November 1819, same source as previous. They were as follows: Elizabeth Mullins - apparently the widow who had remarried; Benjamin Kirkland; Mary Dukes; Elizabeth, the wife of James Hoopugh; and John Kirkland. These heirs sold land to a Meriam Kirkland. Possibly the grantee was also an heir, who had purchased the interests of the other heirs.

The support of British interests in the Revolutionary War, by John and three of his brothers, is reported in some detail in the Narrative on their father, Richard Snowden Kirkland II. For here it is sufficient to note that John and his brother Benjamin were with the British forces in the Backcountry of South Carolina and retreated to Orangeburg District with Colonel John Cruger. Their service under the command of Colonel Cruger suggests they participated in the defense of the British Fort at 96, South Carolina. This was a major action in the war.

Note has been made in other areas of this report that the goal of the project is to account for the Kirkland Families that settled in Henry County, Alabama. Any descendants of this John, who may have settled in Henry County, Alabama, would have moved from Georgia. Only one Kirkland Family has been noted in that County with a Georgia origin, J. K. Kirkland on the 1880 U. S. Census of Henry County, Alabama. The record listed him as born in Georgia about 1835. He had males in his Household who were born in that state ca. 1859 and 1962. They appear to have been his sons. The origin of this family, at this time, is unknown.

This son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II was not followed further in this research

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 Mar. 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
(More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)			
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
5 - Aaron	b. ca. 1774-1784	d. a. Oct 1815	m. Jane Gladden
6 - Elizabeth	b. ca. 1800	d. unk.	m. Ferdinand Stowe
6 - Jesse	b. ca. 1800	d. unk.	m. Nancy Raney
6 - Lucinda	b. ca. 1802	d. unk.	m. George Feazel
6 - Mary	b. 08 Jan 1804	d. unk.	m. Daniel Burkett
6 - Moses	b. ca. 1806	d. unk.	m. Nancy Piper
6 - Almedia	b. ca. 1812	d. unk.	m. James M. Hancock
5 - Snowden	b. ca. 1780	d. unk.	m. Elizabeth Buchanon
6 - Nancy G.	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. William A. Piggott
6 - William	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Harriett	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Simeon Pettilo
6 - Elizabeth	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Archibald Young
6 - Snowden	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Elizabeth (unk)
5 - William	b. ca. 1780	d. a. 27 June 1806	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
6 - Benjamin	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Mary	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. (?) Dukes
6 - Elizabeth	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. James Hoopugh
6 - John	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - ?Meriam? (see narration)			
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748- 1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was born 14 February 1739)			
2 - William	b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m.1) Mary (unk.)
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	2) Experience Joyce
			m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.)
			2) Jean (unk.)

Thomas Kirkland, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)

The Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland II identified Thomas Kirkland as one of his sons. Some comments on the source of this information are of special interest to this Narrative.

Levi Kirkland (1778-1852) prepared a written family record 10 October 1847, which he titled, "A Declaration of the Birth and Progress of Levi Kirkland". He recorded a number of important facts for Kirkland Family searchers. Many of these pertained to his immediate line of the family. However, as he listed the family of his father, Thomas Kirkland, he identified the sons and daughters of Snowden Kirkland, the man more fully identified in this report as Richard Snowden Kirkland II. Levi's Declaration is the only source located by family searchers over many years that provides this information. The Declaration is of great value.

A transcript of the Declaration was published in *KSBI*, page 133 and in *KSBI*, page 511. Note is made in the latter that Volume II corrects an error of omission that occurred when the holder of this record transcribed it for the Compilers of Volume I. Further, both Volumes of *KSBI* report Levi spelled the surname of his stepfather as Srenton. There is agreement among searchers consulted by the writer that the transcriber of this record misinterpreted the letter A for an S, the surname of the stepfather was written Arenton, a corruption of Arrington.

Family members responsible for the preservation of the record are noted in the sources cited above, Ida K. Slate, Turner Edward Kirkland and Kenneth L. Kirkland. They and their ancestor, Levi, are due recognition.

A contradiction does appear in the two versions of the Declaration, as regards the marriage date of Levi. The date is listed as 1798 in *KSBI* and 1796 in *KSBI*. This record is also recorded in a family report published by Turner Edward Kirkland, *Bone Merchant*. That work recorded the year as 1798.

This record is treated in some detail in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland II. Much of that information will be omitted here. Readers can assume that the information to follow, that is not accompanied by citation, originated from the record by Levi.

Extant records are insufficient to identify the birth year for this Thomas Kirkland. He, as well as all of his brothers, seems to have been born ca. 1748-1760. Each son of Snowden is reported with that range as the birth year. Thomas and his brother James do appear in records as mature persons earlier than the other brothers. Other records suggest this does not indicate an age advantage.

The given name of Thomas is sufficient to differentiate him from others of this name. Others so named did appear in later generations, but this man was deceased then.

Thomas married Lucretia Cotton, as reported by this son, Levi Kirkland. He failed to record the names of her parents, but did note that her mother was a Hase. He reported his mother remarried to a Benjamin Arrington (Arenton), after the death of his father. The estate record of Benjamin Arrington proves Lucretia was his widow on 10 March 1815, *KSBI*, page 224. Lucretia, and most of her family, joined her son in Tennessee after the death of her second husband. No issue resulted from the second marriage.

Thomas entered a precept for a colonial land grant 02 March 1773. The survey was run 23 March 1773, the grant was issued 08 July 1774 and his cousin, Moses Kirkland (The Tory), signed the memorial for Thomas 23 December 1774. The land was described as 150 acres in Ninety-Six District (this area became Edgefield County) on Indian Creek, a branch of Clouds Creek of the Little Saluda River. Readers will recall from the other narratives that his father lived in the Clouds Creek area, the family attended the Clouds Creek Baptist Church, and all of his brothers, except James, were active in land records of the Clouds Creek area.

Records indicate Thomas continued to live on this land until his death. Later grants of land, to other persons on Clouds Creek, recognized Thomas Kirkland as an adjacent landowner, *KSBI*, pages 59, 79.

Levi reports his father's family was of the Seventh Day Baptist faith. The activity of Snowden Kirkland, and his kin, in that faith was reported in the Narrative on him. He also reported they were a "short lived people". That was true for his father, but this research indicates the ancestors of Thomas experienced a life expectancy that was normal for the times in which they lived.

He reported his father died in 1788 or 89. Thomas left a will in Edgefield District, *KSBI*, page 81. It was written 02 March 1790, and was proved at the April Session of Court held in Edgefield District in 1790. His death occurred between those dates. His widow and children were identified in the will as they were as listed in the Declaration. The widow was named Lucy (Lucretia), the only son was named Levi, and the three daughters were recognized as Cozier (Keziah?), Lucy (Lucretia) and Famy (Famariah).

Levi reported Keziah married a Fortner. His given name was not reported. One John Fortner was listed as a debtor to the estate of Benjamin Arrington, who married the widow of Thomas. No other information is available on this daughter of Thomas.

Available records fail to provide additional information on the other two daughters of Thomas. Levi reported Lucretia married a Herns and Famariah married a Barefield (Barfield?).

Levi married Dicy Bruce in 1796 or 1798. Confusion over this year was noted earlier. The family was listed on the U. S. Census of Edgefield District in 1800. He and his wife joined the Baptist Church in 1802. Records of the Clouds Creek Baptist Church list Levi

Kirkland and James Barefield (Brother-in-law?) as messengers of the church to the Baptist Association in 1803, *South Carolina Baptists*: Leah Townsend.

He moved his family to Kentucky in 1806, for a brief time. They relocated to Tennessee in 1808 and made their final home in Montgomery County of that state. Levi died in 1852 and left a will in Montgomery County records, Will Book G, pages 574-577. Dicy was born in 1781 and died in Montgomery County, Tennessee in 1851.

They had issue of ten children, who are reported here as listed in *KSBI*, pages 513-514. They were: Lucretia- born 1807, married a Ridings; Eleazer- born 1809, died 26 March 1871, married Rebecca Owens; Aaron- born 1813, died January 1845, married Nancy (?); Thomas B.- born 1815, married as his second wife Mary Ann Brown; Moses- married Helen Hobbs; Susan- married F. D. P. Koen; Nancy- no information; Joshua- was in California when Levi wrote the will; Levi, Jr.- born 1824, died Graves County, Kentucky, no date, married Irenia T. Fuqua.

Additional information on this family appears in *KSBI*, pages 511-522, including some Family Bible Records.

Note was made in the Narrative on Snowden Kirkland that Thomas was his only son who is not proved to have supported the cause of England in the Revolutionary War. Note is also made that no record was found of his support of the Patriot cause. One list of South Carolina Revolutionary War Audited Accounts reports Thomas Kirkland was due reimbursement for some service in the War, *KSBI*, page 66. Mrs. Wilma Kirkland reports she viewed this record and the name on it is Joseph Kirkland, not Thomas.

This completes the report on this son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II. Thomas died early in life and was survived by only one male heir, Levi Kirkland. Levi migrated to Tennessee. He was not, nor were his descendants, a part of the Kirkland Family migration to Henry County, Alabama.

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 Mar 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. a. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
(More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)			
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
5 - Levi	b. 1778	d. 1852	m. Dicey Bruce
6 - Lucretia	b. 1807	d. unk.	m. (?) Ridings
6 - Eleazer	b. 1809	d. 26 Mar 1871	m. Rebecca Owens
6 - Aaron	b. 1813	d. Jan 1845	m. Nancy (unk.)

6 - Thomas B.	b. 1815	d. unk	m. 2) Mary Ann Brown
6 - Moses	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Helen Hobbs
6 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk	m. F. D. P. Koen
6 - Nancy	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Joshua	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Levi, Jr.	b. 1824	d. Graves Co, Ky	m. Irenia Fuqua
5 - Kezia	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. (?) Fortner
5 - Lucretia	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. (?) Herns
5 - Famariah	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. (?) Barefield
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. unk	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was born 14 Feb 1739)			
2 - William	b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Kirkland?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk.)
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 2) Experience Joyce
			m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.)
			m. 2) Jean (unk.)

Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)

The Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland II identified Benjamin as one of his sons. Note has been made that available records indicate the sons of this Snowden Kirkland were born 1748-1760, but they provide no indication of the order of birth. In like fashion, there is no clear indication of an older or younger son status for any of the brothers. Therefore, the birth of each son is recorded in this report as ca. 1748-1760.

Benjamin executed his will 13 March 1796 in Winton County, South Carolina, later known as Barnwell County. It was recorded 06 January 1806, Barnwell Estate Records, Bundle 9, Package 10 or Will Book A, pages 23-24. His death occurred in November 1805, as recorded in *John Ryan's Book*. He will be identified in this report as Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, to differentiate him from several others named Benjamin Kirkland.

John Ryan was a resident of Edgefield-Barnwell Counties of South Carolina in this era, and recorded certain events as they occurred. He was a neighbor of the Kirkland Family and seems to have had personal knowledge of the events recorded in his book. The recording of this death by Mr. Ryan does not indicate any special relationship between the two families. Mr. Ryan seems to have recorded any death that came to his attention. The book was published in the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, June 1963, Volume 51, Number 2, page 117. This reference provides further background on John Ryan.

Land records indicate Benjamin was active in the weeks immediately preceding his death. That is to say, he was not bed-ridden for a long period. He witnessed a land conveyance between his sons, Benjamin Kirkland, Junior and Jonathan Kirkland on 22 June 1805, and later proved this document before Isaac Kirkland, Justice of Peace, on 23 September 1805. Isaac was a grandson of Richard Snowden Kirkland (the oldest son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743) and lived on Shaws Creek, as documented in the Narrative on that family. The legal record suggests Benjamin's health permitted him to travel to Shaws Creek. The deed in question was recorded in Edgefield Deed Book 31, page 375.

The recording of marriage events was not a function of civil authorities in South Carolina in the lifetime of Benjamin d. 1805. Therefore, a marriage record is not available to identify his wife. Her name does not appear on any of the deeds executed by Benjamin, available to the writer. There is some indication that the signature of the wife was not required for all land sales in this time frame, only when the home site was being sold. Therefore, the absence of her name on the land transactions made by her husband would suggest Benjamin made his original home site the permanent residence and that was the land devised to his wife in his will. This tract will be identified later.

Fortunately, he did identify her by given name in his will, Alce Kirkland. This research found no record to suggest another marriage for him. It is assumed Alce was the only wife and was the mother of his children.

Common variants of Alce include Alcey, Alsey, Aulsey. Some researchers have suggested Alce was a variant of the name Alice. This is incorrect, in the opinion of the writer. Alcey was a common given name in this era and does not appear to represent any other given name. The variant spelling of Allis for Alice has been observed, but not Alcey, Alsey, etc.

Lineage charts have been circulated that report the maiden surname of Alcey was Odom. Perhaps this is correct; there is support for the claim. But, this research failed to develop definitive proof. Also, questions posed to some circulating the claim failed to produce any proof. The most common response has been that she was listed as Alcey Odom on other charts.

A tract of land owned by Benjamin may be the source for the reported maiden surname. He devised a tract of land to his wife, in his will, for her lifetime. At her decease, the land was to descend to his youngest son, William Kirkland. The tract was 300 acres and originated from two sources, as described in the will, 200 acres he acquired by Colonial Grant 08 July 1774, *KSBI*, page 56, and 100 acres that had been certified for a Colonial Grant to Michael Odom 03 April 1759, *KSBI*, page 189. This research failed to locate the act of acquisition of the Odom land by Benjamin.

Michael Odom continued to own the 100 acre tract when Benjamin filed the Precept for his adjoining 200 acres 04 May 1773. The Precept listed Michael Odom as the only adjacent landowner. Another tract is of interest here. Moses Kirkland (The Famous Tory) signed the Memorial for a 300 acre grant on Rocky Creek, Waters of the South Edisto River 04 February 1772, *KSBI*, page 53. The land adjacent to this tract was "held" by Benjamin Kirkland. This research failed to find any record that placed land in the Rocky Creek-Bridge Creek area (Headwaters of the South Edisto River) under the ownership of Benjamin Kirkland this early. The term "held" may be misleading, but consideration must be given that he had acquired control of the tract owned by Michael Odom at this time, perhaps by marriage, and later acquired the grant for the adjoining 200 acres.

As noted earlier, this research failed to find record for the conveyance of the tract from Michael Odom to Benjamin Kirkland. Likewise, a search for an estate record for Michael Odom was unsuccessful. In the absence of a record of conveyance, it seems the assumption has been advanced that Benjamin acquired the land as the legacy of his wife, when Michael Odom died, and that Alcey was a daughter of this Odom.

This Michael Odom was of the generation preceding Alcey and Benjamin. There were younger men named Michael Odom in this area. Records do suggest Benjamin acquired the land adjacent to the Odom tract about the time of his marriage.

There is merit to the claim that the wife of Benjamin d. 1805 was Alcey Odom, but the claim remains an assumption. This report will list her maiden surname with a question mark, Alcey (Odom?) Kirkland.

Readers will recall that the mother of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 was Sybil (Odom?) Kirkland. The relationship between the two Odom Families has not been determined.

Note is made in the Narrative on James Kirkland, brother to Benjamin d. 1805, that James entered land in the Matthews Bluff-Pipe Creek area of the Savannah River as early as 09 December 1774. Readers will recall this was the area in which their father and grandfather had settled when the family returned to South Carolina from Georgia. The subsequent movement north by these two brothers was documented when James acquired a State Grant for 640 acres on the Waters of Turkey Creek and Toby Creek 03 March 1787, *KSBI*, page 63. The grant papers report this land had been surveyed for Benjamin Kirkland 07 October 1785. This record serves to associate the two brothers as they sought land in other areas.

Other land records show Benjamin and another brother, Aaron, lived in close proximity as they moved further west to the headwaters of the South Fork of the Edisto River. Their presence on Bridge Creek and Rocky Creek is documented in a number of land records. As an example, Benjamin entered the Precept for the 200 acre tract, cited earlier, on 04 May 1773. The land was granted to him 04 July 1774, as noted earlier. Records cited in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland show he acquired land adjoining his brother at this location. This was the tract, when combined with the Odom land, that became the legacy for the widow, Alcey and ultimately, the youngest son of Benjamin, William Kirkland.

This is a good time to recap the residential location of the sons of Snowden Kirkland. As noted earlier, and in the Narrative on him, James lived on the Waters of Turkey Creek and Toby Creek, near the present-day town of Barnwell. The Narratives on Thomas and John report they lived in closer proximity to their father on the headwaters of the Little Saluda River in Edgefield District, Clouds Creek, Mine Creek, Dry Creek and Indian Creek. The remaining two brothers, Benjamin and Aaron, settled on the Headwaters of the South Edisto River, Bridge Creek, Rocky Creek and McTeer Creek. With the exception of the land owned by James, all of these waterways are in close proximity. A land tract of reasonable size could bound southward on the headwaters of the South Edisto River (Bridge Creek, McTeer Creek, etc) and northward on Dry Creek, Mine Creek or Clouds Creek.

Note was made earlier that Benjamin acquired 200 acres by Colonial Grant in 1774 and, at an unknown date, the 100 acres of Odom land. These appear to have been his home site. He acquired additional land that is important to this report. One tract was 252 acres located on Beaverdam Branch of Little Pond 21 July 1788, *KSBI*, page 63. Beaverdam was another tributary of the South Edisto River in the neighborhood of Bridge Creek. Another tract of 240 acres was acquired the same day, *KSBI*, page 63. The latter tract was in the Bridge Creek area and had bounding neighbors named Festers and Wooten. The land was located on the Edisto River where Lovelace branch joined the River. Bridge Creek ran through the tract. The narration to follow will document the importance of

these tracts to this family.

Note is made in the abstract of the last tract in *KSB I* that the loose plat for the survey reports Benjamin Kirkland, Junior was the grantee. In contradiction, the land was sold by Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 to his sons Benjamin, Junior and Caleb 20 February 1802, Edgefield Deed Book 24, pages 58-60, 66-69.

One additional grant to land was recorded in the name of Benjamin Kirkland. The tract was located on branches of the South Edisto River, was surveyed 12 August 1793 and contained 150 acres. The Grantee appears to have been the son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 named Benjamin.

The County alignment for the Bridge Creek area in this time frame needs to be noted. This was where the original Districts of Edgefield and Orangeburg joined. Most South Carolina Counties, in this time frame, were known as Districts. As other counties were formed and as county boundaries were altered in later years, the headwaters of the South Edisto River appeared in different counties. The Kirklands in this area appear in records of Edgefield, Barnwell, Orangeburg, Lexington and Aiken Counties. Bridge Creek, Rocky Creek, McTeer Creek and the Edisto River did not move, the boundaries were realigned. Unfortunately, for this report, the area was in Orangeburg in the years most important to this research. All Orangeburg records were lost in the Civil War. These boundary changes are well documented in *South Carolina, Atlas of Historical County Boundaries*: John H. Long.

Benjamin recognized six sons and one daughter in his will, written 13 March 1796. They appear to have been recognized in the order of their birth, which was the common custom in that area. They were named as follows: daughter Susanna, sons Benjamin, Caleb, Richard, Jonathan, Moses and youngest son William. A granddaughter named Patience was also recognized, without noting her parents. The language of the will suggests no living sons or daughters were omitted from the will.

The executors of the will were: "eldest son Benjamin", son Caleb and Jonathan Gregory. The same men served as witnesses to the will. Benjamin was identified as the eldest son and was recognized for his legacy first, among the sons. William was identified as the youngest son and was recognized for his legacy last. The assumption is offered that the other sons were recognized in the order of their birth.

The U. S. Census for Orangeburg District in 1790 may provide record of an additional son. The oldest son, Benjamin, Junior, was enumerated in his household. The household of Benjamin, Senior, listed three males over 16 years and four males under 16 years. This could have represented Benjamin d. 1805 and six sons, giving him seven sons, when Benjamin, Junior is considered. Most searchers are aware of the lack of definition to the information in the 1790 census returns. It is probable that the father accounted for all six of his sons, disregarding that the younger Benjamin resided separately. If this was not the case, the additional male could have been a visiting kinsman, a boarder, etc. The will is

sufficient proof that if a seventh son was fact, he died without issue, before the will was written.

Available records fail to provide birth dates for the issue of Benjamin and Alcey. It is important, for this report, to establish the approximate year of birth for each. U. S. Census records provide good approximation for four of the sons. The oldest and the youngest are among the four. This information, plus the order of birth, leads to well-founded assumption for the birth year of the remaining siblings.

Each of these sons will be the subject of separate narratives in succeeding chapters of this report. They, and their descendants, will be treated in detail, to the extent of this report. It is in order here, to provide an overview as to their fate, leaving the details and citations to the more lengthy narratives to follow. This overview will be presented here, with the narration to establish the birth year.

It is important to note that the 1790 census reported Benjamin d. 1805 with three sons over 16 years of age represented, thus born 1774 or earlier. They were Benjamin, Junior, Caleb and Richard. The sons who were under 16 years of age, thus born after 1774 and before 1790, and who reached maturity, were Jonathan, Moses and William.

Benjamin Kirkland, Junior, the oldest son of Benjamin d. 1805, appears on the 1790, 1800 and 1830 U. S. Census returns. Deed records are sufficient to say he remained in South Carolina when the census for 1810 was compiled, and probably remained there for the 1820 record. The census enumerator, apparently, missed his household. These available records, when compared to the census records available for his brothers, and the order of birth for his siblings, reflect a birth year of 1770 for this son of Benjamin and Alcey.

He remained on the headwaters of the South Edisto River in South Carolina for several years, then joined a large number of his kinsmen and neighbors as they relocated to Henry County, Alabama. He was in South Carolina as late as 13 July 1817, when he witnessed a deed for Isaac Monk and Nathaniel Fooshe, Edgefield Deed Book 35, page 325. He is assumed to have been in Henry County, Alabama by 30 January 1825, when his daughter Sellar (Selah?) married Shadrack Ward. The last record on him, available in this research, was the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1830. It is assumed he died in Henry County after that census was enumerated.

This son of Benjamin d. 1805 will be identified in this report as Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, died after 1830, to differentiate him from the many in this family named Benjamin.

Caleb was the second born son of Benjamin and Alcey. He appears on the U. S. Census for 1790, when he was represented in the household of his father, and in his own household in 1800, 1820 and 1830. These records reflect a birth year of 1772 for Caleb.

As with his brother, Benjamin d. p. 1830, Caleb remained in the South Carolina locale, where his father and grandfather had settled, for several years. He sold his home site,

located in Edgefield District then, 28 August 1820, and joined his kinsmen and neighbors in the move to Henry County, Alabama. It is assumed Caleb was in Henry County 23 August 1821 when his son, William, married Ruth (Rutha in some records) Kirkland, a daughter of his younger brother, Moses Kirkland. The last record on Caleb, available to this research, is the U. S. Census of Henry County in 1830. It is assumed he died in Henry County after that census was enumerated.

This son of Benjamin d. 1805 will be identified in this report as Caleb d. p. 1830 (died after 1830) to differentiate him from several of this name in succeeding generations.

Richard was the third son recognized in the will of his father. He was the youngest of the three sons 16 years of age, or older, represented in his father's household on the 1790 census. He died about 1798, therefore was the only known son of Benjamin d. 1805 who was absent from the 1800 census. His position in the order of birth of his siblings, and the birth years assigned to them, leads to the claim of 1774 as the birth year of this son.

He will be identified in this report as Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 (died about 1798) to differentiate him from the many named Richard Kirkland in this family.

He lived on Beach Creek, a terminal tributary of the South Edisto River headwaters, near his kinsmen in Edgefield District, South Carolina, at the time of his death. His daughter, Easter, married William Kirkland, a son of Benjamin d. p. 1830, and moved to Henry County, Alabama with kin and neighbors. The details and documentation for these claims are presented in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798.

Jonathan was the fourth born son of Benjamin and Alcey, and was among those reported in his father's household under 16 years of age on the census of 1790. The son appeared in a number of records as he was recognized in his father's will, as Jonathan Kirkland. The name then appeared in records as John Kirkland. More detail will be offered on this transition later. For here, it is sufficient to note, he appeared on the 1800 U. S. Census of Edgefield District as John Kirkland, Junior, to differentiate him from his uncle John Kirkland d. a. 1810, who appeared as John Kirkland, Senior. He was not enumerated in later census records of South Carolina, Georgia or Alabama.

Based on his age indicated in the two records cited, the ages of his brother and his position in the order of birth among his siblings, this report places his birth year as 1778.

Jonathan/John may have traveled to Georgia for a few years as a young adult, as noted in the narrative on him, and his family. However, most of his life seems to have been spent in the area of his birth, the headwaters of the South Edisto River, near Bridge Creek and McTeer Creek. He died in 1837, as proved by his estate proceedings, and will be identified in this report as John Kirkland d. 1837. His estate records are filed in Edgefield Estate Records Apt. 40, Pkg. 1617 and are abstracted in *KSB I*, page 259. Readers should note the name of John Kirkland d. 1837 denotes the man originally recognized in his father's will as Jonathan Kirkland.

Moses was among the sons represented as under 16 years of age in his father's household on the U. S. Census of 1790. He was enumerated in his personal household in 1800 and 1840. No census listings have been found for him in other years. These records, and the birth years established for his siblings, lead to a birth year of ca. 1780 for this son of Benjamin and Alcey. The legacy of land left Moses by his father was from the grant on Beaverdam Branch of Little Pond Branch of the South Edisto River headwaters.

Moses departed South Carolina soon after the death of his father, perhaps earlier. He resided in Pulaski County, Georgia for several years, then migrated to Henry County, Alabama as his kin made the same relocation from South Carolina. He did not appear in Henry County records until he purchased land from the U. S. Government in 1835. He was absent from the 1830 U. S. Census of that county, but was enumerated on the 1840 census. He was, in the opinion of the writer, present in Henry County much earlier than the census and land acquisition dates indicate. He had one daughter and three sons who married in Henry County between 23 August 1821 and 11 March 1827. The assumption is offered that he was in the county for these events. Of importance, available records do not show his presence in other places!

Moses died in Henry County in December 1848, Henry County Chancery Court Book A, pgs. 161-194. He was the only son of Benjamin d. 1805 to leave a recorded will. The narrative on him will provide details omitted in this overview. He will be identified in this report as Moses Kirkland d. 1848, to differentiate him from the several named Moses in the family.

William was the youngest son of Benjamin and Alcey, as proved in his father's will. He was represented in his father's household for the U. S. census returns of 1790 and 1800. His household appeared on each subsequent U. S. Census return through 1850. His age on these returns reflects a birth year of 1786, with consistency.

He remained in South Carolina longer than his siblings did, later following the move to Henry County, Alabama. No record of the sale of his property in South Carolina was located in this research, leaving a question as to the year of his relocation. However, the birthplace of his children, as listed on U. S. Census records, suggest he relocated about 1825. Certainly, he was in Henry County when his daughter, Martha, married Ephraim Hutto 20 July 1826.

William died by 26 May 1864, when his estate was in probate in Henry County. He will be identified in this report as William Kirkland d. 1864, to differentiate him from others of the name in the family.

Susanna was the first child recognized in the will of Benjamin d. 1805. In so far as the sons were recognized in the order of their birth, the assumption is offered that Susanna was recognized first because she was the oldest child. This report will list her birth year as ca. 1768.

Earlier searchers have considered the daughter of Benjamin d. 1805 as the Susannah Kirkland who married Jeremiah Rhoden (Roden) in Barnwell County, South Carolina 28 April 1783. That is incorrect, in the opinion of this writer. Susannah (Kirkland) Rhoden was probably a daughter of Joshua Kirkland, a son of Edward Kirkland, and is treated in detail in the Narrative on Edward Kirkland, son of Richard Kirkland d. 1743. Among the records cited in that narrative was the proven birth year of Susannah (Kirkland) Rhoden. She was born in 1759. Benjamin d. 1805 was not in his teen years in 1759.

The will of Benjamin d. 1805 recognized a granddaughter named Patience Kirkland. Her parents were not identified. The narratives to follow will identify the issue of four sons of Benjamin in a definitive manner, Caleb, Richard, Moses and William. None of these had a daughter named Patience, unless she died early in life. In the absence of an early death, the sons named Benjamin and John/Jonathan and the daughter Susanna are the only sources for Patience.

The children of Benjamin d. p. 1830 and John d. 1837 are identified by assumption, in the narrative on each. Available records were not sufficient to say Patience was not a daughter of these brothers. However, no record was found to suggest such.

Future searchers, who may reconsider the origin and fate of this granddaughter, should give consideration to Susanna as the mother. In so far as the will indicates she was unmarried, a child from her would have been born out of wedlock. This report has treated a number of these births. For consideration, the records cited earlier indicate Susanna was born ca. 1768, thus was about 28 years of age when her father wrote his will in 1796. It is unusual for a daughter to reach this age and be unmarried, in this era. Readers and future searchers may form their opinions.

This research failed to develop additional information on the fate of Susanna, and the granddaughter Patience.

Family searchers who attempt to follow the sons of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 experience a frustration with the son recognized as Jonathan in the will of 13 March 1796. Jonathan was recorded as a debtor to the estate of James Roberson in Edgefield District 02 October 1804, *KSB I*, page 153. He was the grantee of land sold by his brother, Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 on 22 June 1805 Edgefield Deed Book 31, page 375-376 (this deed was witnessed by their father), he sued Jacob Hardy in Barnwell Court 14 July 1810 (collected \$22.50), *KSB I*, page 238, and disappeared from records available to this research, and to that of earlier searchers.

The supposition could be offered that Jonathan died, and that may be correct. However, this would result in a John Kirkland, whose origin cannot be explained, who appeared in records for the area of concern, the headwaters of the South Edisto River. Records have been cited to show the only Kirkland Families of record in this area of this River were Benjamin d. 1805 and his brother, Aaron. The Narrative on this Aaron will prove he did

not have a son named John. Earlier searchers advanced the assumption that this John was the son of Benjamin d. 1805, who was recognized as Jonathan in the will of his father and in the records through 1810. Jonathan does not appear in the available records of this area after 1810.

The writer supports the assumption that Jonathan Kirkland, the son of Benjamin d. 1805, was the same person as the John Kirkland of later records in the area of the headwaters of the South Edisto River. He was the John Kirkland who died in Edgefield District in 1837. The records to follow will document an association of this John Kirkland with the descendants of Benjamin d. 1805, and offer support for that claim.

The first appearance of the name of John for Jonathan is on the U. S. Census of Edgefield District in 1800. The South Fork of the Edisto River represented the dividing line between Barnwell and Edgefield District, at the time. Benjamin d. 1805 resided on the south side of the River and was in Barnwell. His adult son and two of his brothers, Aaron and John d. a. 1810, lived on the north side and were in Edgefield District. All of this family who lived on the north side were listed on the same page, page 146. Aaron and his oldest son, Aaron, Junior, were listed. The brother John was listed as John, Senior. The narrative on this brother could not assign a son named John to him.

Three of the sons of Benjamin d. 1805 are listed, Benjamin, Caleb and Moses. The son named Richard was deceased and the youngest son, William, was represented in his father's household. The remaining Kirkland name on page 146 was John Kirkland, Junior. It is the opinion of the writer that John Kirkland, Junior, was Jonathan, the remaining son of Benjamin.

John again appears as a mature man when he and Joshua Kirkland were buyers at the estate sale of Dionysius Blakely 15 December 1815, *KSB I*, page 253. These names may represent a father and son.

Benjamin d. 1805 devised 70 acres of land to his son Jonathan. This was described as all of the land on the south side of the River, from the grant received 04 August 1788. This grant was cited earlier. Benjamin d. p. 1830 sold 170 acres to his brother Jonathan 22 June 1805, Edgefield Deed Book 31, page 375. This tract represented 70 acres the younger Benjamin had received as his legacy from his father's will, and 100 acres he had purchased from a grant received by their father in 1793. This land was on the north side of the Edisto River. This gave Jonathan 170 acres on the north side of the river and 70 acres he had inherited from his father on the south side of the River, 240 acres total.

This research found no record for the disposition of any of this land by Jonathan. However, Hezekiah Alman sold 120 acres 05 October 1816. The legal description proves this was part of the 170 acres Jonathan purchased from his brother, Edgefield Deed Book 39, page 404. The grantee of the land was William Posey, who will be of interest later. The witnesses were Joshua Monk and Lewis Holmes. One Joshua Monk, by this time, was a son-in-law of Aaron Kirkland, the brother of Benjamin d. 1805. Alman, apparently,

purchased the tract from Jonathan at an earlier date. Readers will note that Jonathan appears to have retained 50 acres of the land on the north side of the River and 70 acres on the south side.

The next record for the appearance of John in records available to this research was 26 March 1821, and involved the probate of the estate of Thomas Warren, deceased, *KSB I*, page 255. This record provides proof of the association of this John Kirkland with the family of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The following Kirkland names were listed in the probate records. Among those who owed notes to the estate which were considered to be ‘Bad Notes’ (not collectable) were Benjamin Kirkland, Senior and Thomas Kirkland. Readers will note that Benjamin Kirkland, Senior had died in November 1805 and his brother, Thomas, died in 1790. The debts of those persons were certainly not collectable! Good notes included Benjamin Kirkland. This was Benjamin d. p. 1830 and a brother to Jonathan/John. This Benjamin was alive, but by 26 March 1821, was in Henry County, Alabama, or was in the process of moving there.

The other Kirkland entries were for persons who paid on their accounts. They included Snodin (Snowden) Kirkland, John Kirkland, Joushua (Joshua) Kirkland, Warren Kirkland and Thomas Kirkland. Some of these surnames were spelled Kertland. Snowden, in the opinion of the writer, was a son of Benjamin d. p. 1830, or the son of Aaron Kirkland. Both of these brothers had sons so-named, and they were of a similar age. John was the brother of Benjamin d. p. 1830 and the man formerly known as Jonathan. Warren was a son of this John, and Joshua may also have been a son of John, as will be reported in the narrative on that family. This Thomas was a son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

John Kirkland appeared as a buyer at the estate sale of John Spann 25 March 1832, of Henry Spann 03 December 1833, and of William Posey 24 February 1835, *KSB I*, pages 256-257. His association with William Posey as John Kirkland is of interest. William Posey purchased the 120-acre tract of land from Hezekiah Alman in 1816, which had been the property of Jonathan Kirkland in earlier years. Readers should be aware that the John Kirkland treated here had a son named John, who probably reached maturity in the mid 1830s. The son could be represented in some of these records.

This John Kirkland was deceased by 27 November 1837, when Warren Kirkland served as the administrator of his estate. Unfortunately, extant records fail to provide a legal description for his land. Records are sufficient to say he resided on the headwaters of the South Edisto River, apparently near McTeer Creek. The name of McTeer Creek did not appear in the headwaters of this river until the 1820s, in references searched by the writer. Apparently, it was among the unnamed branches or creeks referenced in the early Kirkland land records in this area. The land John/Jonathan received from his father could have been on McTeer Creek.

Certainly Jonathan and John are not considered to be synonymous. They are separate, and proper, given names. The writer has observed the use of both names, for the same person, in another family. Fortunately, in that case, two land records resolved the confusion.

Jonathan Lock purchased a tract of land, which John Lock sold at a later date. Such definitive records could not be developed in this case. Irrespective, Jonathan and John of this report lived in the same area, had association with the same people, kin and neighbors, and there is no explanation for the disappearance of Jonathan and the appearance of John, except that they represent the same person, the son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805.

John was deceased by November 1837, when Warren Kirkland was the administrator of his estate. His brothers Benjamin d. p. 1830 and Caleb d. p. 1830 were alive when the U. S. Census of 1830 was enumerated, and were absent from all records after that event. The brother Richard died early in life, about 1798. Moses, a younger brother of John, died in December 1848. The youngest son died in 1864. The death of John in 1837 is comparable to the death years of his brothers, and is in keeping with their order of birth.

This research will identify this son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 as John Kirkland d. 1837. He, and his descendants, will be treated in more detail in a narrative to follow.

An additional record of interest is treated in more detail in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798, but needs to be recognized here. Benjamin d. 1805 recorded the marks and brands of his son William and his granddaughter Easter in Edgefield District 11 March 1799, Deed Book 16, page 385. The importance of this record is recognized in that narrative and will not be repeated here.

Other records on Benjamin d. 1805 are available. The goal of this report, as noted in earlier narratives, is to account for the origin of the Kirkland Family of Henry County, Alabama, and to identify the early generations of that group. Additional records on this Benjamin, such as witness to records, tax lists, uncited Revolutionary War service, etc. appear to be redundant, and are omitted.

Some comments on the relocation of this family from South Carolina to Alabama do appear to be in order and are offered here. Most of the following is presented without documentation. It is the writer's interpretation of various historical events and actions. Some comments on the earliest arrival of the Kirklands to Henry County are offered. Some thoughts on factors that may have motivated the relocation are offered.

Two earlier reports place members of this family in Henry County as early as 1818. Records cited in this narrative, and the reports to follow, indicate all of the families that participated in the original migration were in other locales in 1820. Some comments from other works are of interest. Note is made in *History of Pike County, Alabama*: Margaret Pace Farmer, that no white settlers resided in Southeast Alabama until after the Indian Treaty of Fort Jackson in 1814. By this treaty, the Indian population in the area moved to reservation land that included the present-day counties of Macon, Lee, Barbour and parts of some surrounding counties. White settlers began to drift in as early as 1816, but they were few in numbers. Some Indians refused to recognize the treaty, and settlers faced a hazardous environment until after the campaign led by General Sam Dade in 1818.

One settler, Green Beauchamp, did enter the area that was to become Henry County in 1818, and later left his memories in writing. Some of this information is recorded in the Pike County History, cited earlier. Mr. Beauchamp crossed the Chattahoochee River at Fort Gaines, Georgia on a flat boat in 1818. He reported that fewer than 100 white persons lived in the area occupied by eight Alabama counties today. Further, he noted the flow of settlers into Henry County did not become noticeable until 1819.

The influence of Mr. Beauchamp on Henry County, and his knowledge of the times, is recognized in *Chattahoochee Trails*: Hoyt Warren. Reportedly, he built a trading post at Franklin, opposite, on the River, to Fort Gaines, Georgia. He operated the post for several years and relocated to Pike County, when roads were developed to that area. He was in a position, at the trading post, to observe and meet settlers as they crossed the river. He served as Clerk of Court for the first court session held in Henry County.

Another settler, Jeremiah Pate, left memories that are filed in the vertical files at the Houston-Love Library, Dothan, Alabama. Mr. Pate was a soldier in the army led by General Andrew Jackson in the Florida Campaign. His enlistment expired and he elected to follow the Chattahoochee River north from Florida. At the settlement of Columbia, he left the river and headed west, to present-day Geneva County. Mr. Pate remarked on the absence of settlers on this route.

The absence of settlers in large numbers does not preclude Kirklands from being among the few who were present. However, this information, when viewed with the records that have been, and will be cited, of their presence in other locales, supports the belief the initial Kirkland Family members came to Henry County in late 1820 or early 1821. A few did not arrive until the 1840s and 1850s.

There was no U. S. Census for Alabama in 1820. The state was admitted to the Union 14 December 1819, apparently too late to be included in the national census for that decade. A state census was performed in 1820, to inform the state authorities as to the funds that would be available from the state poll tax. Henry County was among the seven counties that failed to respond to the request for the head count. This information and the 1820 returns were published in the *Alabama Historical Register*, Volume 6, Number 3, 1944.

Caution is issued, a list of the names from the 1820 Alabama State Census has been published by a commercial interest. The list contains two Kirkland names in Henry County. No other surname is listed for the county! The names are William Kirkland and Rutha Kirkland. These names do not appear in the original list published in 1944. The writer has some knowledge of the mechanics resulting in this error. It is sufficient to emphasize that no Henry County names appear on the list published in the Register in 1944.

It seems to be important to note the Kirkland Family had deep roots in South Carolina. They had resided in that locale, in some degree of prosperity, for about 75 years. At least three generations of ancestors were buried there. They were leaving an organized society

for an undeveloped area. The territory recently named Henry County, Alabama had no public roads, buildings, services or organized society. In view of the contrast between what they were leaving and in their destination, only the strong of heart could have focused on the opportunities available to the newcomers.

Irrespective of the disadvantages, they moved and they moved in force. Aaron Kirkland and his five nephews (Benjamin, Caleb, Richard, Moses and William) had over 50 children. Some of these were married and brought additional numbers. Many were near the age for marriage and soon started families of their own. Just by their numbers, they played a vital role in the development of the county. The writer has seen no evidence of a family that came in larger numbers.

The question of ‘Why did they leave South Carolina?’ has been asked repeatedly. As noted earlier, the family had enjoyed reasonable prosperity in that state and had deep roots in the area. Perhaps migration was a trait of the family from the beginning.

Attention is called to the migration of Kirkland Families immediately after the Revolutionary War, by those proved to have been Patriots in the war. The death of Joseph Kirkland d. 1789, in Alabama, is documented in the Narrative on William Kirkland d. ca. 1755. Joseph was allied with the winning cause in that war. Surprisingly, he began to act on plans to migrate in 1787, almost before the war ended. Not only was he leaving South Carolina, he was leaving the new nation he had helped to establish through a long and trying war. His action was popular with others of his kin. Nearly all of the sons of his brother, William Kirkland d. 1806, followed the lead of Joseph to Louisiana, a territory of Spain at that time!

The migration of descendants of Richard Snowden Kirkland to Georgia in the aftermath of the Revolutionary War has been noted. Likewise, the early 1800s saw descendants of John d. 1773 moving to Tennessee and on to Alabama and Mississippi. Actually, the descendants of Snowden Kirkland, through his sons Benjamin and Aaron, remained in South Carolina longer than many of their kin.

These observations lead to the opinion that the Kirkland Family became restless in South Carolina soon after settling there. The root cause of this unsettled state of mind is unknown. Perhaps the knowledge of readily available and fertile lands to the west had a stronger pull than their roots in South Carolina. Regardless, these descendants of Snowden Kirkland saw opportunities in Southeast Alabama and moved.

Alabama was a public land state. That does not seem to have been the initial goal of the early controlling powers, but after the disaster Georgia encountered over the Yazoo Land Scandals in Mississippi, Alabama became property of the Federal Government. Settlers were actively sought. Land was available on attractive terms. Federal laws encouraged buyers and squatters. Buyers could acquire land for \$1.25 per acre. Squatters were encouraged and held pre-emptive rights to the land they occupied, if a buyer appeared. Many could forgo the purchase for years, until they were sure of the home site. They

could build homes, run livestock, till gardens, etc. and pay no taxes, or make a capital investment, until a buyer appeared. The price was still \$1.25 per acre, in most areas.

The first land purchase by a Kirkland in the County was in 1835, when Moses Kirkland d. 1848 acquired ownership of his first tract of land in Henry County. Assuming his entry into the County was as projected in this report, he had resided there for about 14 years, before actually buying land. Squatters lost the pre-emptive rights to the land they occupied in 1855. It is interesting to inspect the Henry County Tract Book and note the number of land purchases made that year.

Reference is made in several areas of this report of the absence of estate records for men who died in the early years, especially for Benjamin d. p. 1830 and Caleb d. p. 1830. The absence of estate records for these men probably relates to the squatter's rights they enjoyed. They died before they owned land and, therefore, had no land to require the probate of their estates.

The proceeding seems to be sufficient for a report on this son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden). Details on his life have been presented, his residence has been established, his children have been identified and an overview of their fate has been presented. His association with his brother Aaron was noted, and attention has been called to the role of the families of these brothers in the settlement of Henry County, Alabama.

The narratives to follow will treat each of the sons of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 to the extent of this research, individually. They will not be cited in the order of their birth. John Kirkland d. 1837 will appear first. He and his descendants were not involved in the move to Alabama. Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 will appear last because his issue are assigned by assumptions. These assumptions will be easier to accept after the proven children of his brothers are identified.

The report on the remaining son of Snowden Kirkland, Aaron, will appear after the descendants of Benjamin have been treated, and will be handled in a similar fashion.

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 Mar 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
(More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)			
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines

4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
5 - Susanna	b. ca. 1768	d. unk.	m. unk.
(?) 6 - Patience	b. ca. 1796	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Ferebee (unk.)
5 - Caleb	b. ca. 1772	d. p.. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard	b. ca. 1774	d. ca. 1798	m. unk.
5 - Jonathan/John	b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (unk.)
5 - Moses	b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. (Susanna?)
5 - William	b. 1786	d. a. 26 May 1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was born 14 Feb 1739)			
2 - William	b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk.) m. 2) Experience Joyce
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.) m. 2) Jean (unk.)

John Kirkland d. 1837, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

The Narrative on his father identified this John Kirkland as a son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The confusion created by the appearance of this man in records with the given names of Jonathan and John was noted in the earlier report. While the proper usage of these given names does not include the use of either as a synonym for the other, a series of records were cited to support the assumption of the writer, and that of earlier searchers, that the son identified as Jonathan in the will of his father was the same man as John Kirkland who died in Edgefield District, South Carolina, in 1837. The details on the justification for that assumption will not be repeated here.

John was born ca. 1778, probably at the home site of his parents on Bridge Creek, a tributary of the South Edisto River. Benjamin d. 1805 acquired a grant for land at this location, in 1774, that appears to have been the family home site. John was deceased by 27 November 1837 when Warren Kirkland was the administrator of his estate, Edgefield Estate Records Apartment 40, Package 1617. Records, to be cited, indicate he resided in the immediate area of his birth at the time of his death. Bridge Creek and McTeer Creek, important geographic locations for this family in this locale, join the South Edisto River in close proximity, but on opposite sides of the river. John like his brother Richard d. ca. 1798, spent most of his life, perhaps all, in the vicinity of his birth. The other four brothers relocated to Henry County, Alabama.

Note is made in the narrative on the father that McTeer (McTier) Creek was not identified in records viewed in this research before the 1820s. This waterway appears to have been identified late. It may be the same as one of the unnamed branches or creeks referenced in the early land records executed by the Kirkland Family, as noted in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805.

The surviving records executed on the estate of John d. 1837 fail to identify his wife. Her name does not appear in any record available to this research as the wife of John Kirkland. However, one Eleanor Kirkland was an active buyer at the sale of the personal property of John. Her purchases included most of the furniture and cooking utensils, items in which a widow would have interest. One Elinor Kirkland appeared on the U. S. Census return for Barnwell County, South Carolina, in 1840, after the death of John. She was 60/70 years old and resided in her household, no males present. The 1850 census return for Orangeburg District reported Ellen Kirkland, 81 years old, in the household of Warren Kirkland. Warren was the administrator of the estate of John d. 1837, and is assumed to have been a son. Assuming the three names represented the same person, attention is called to her presence in Barnwell in 1840 and in Orangeburg in 1850.

Readers should be aware that the South Edisto River was the boundary between Orangeburg and Barnwell at one time. Bridge Creek, on the south side, the home site of John d. 1837, was in Barnwell and McTeer Creek, the home site of his son Warren, was on the north side, in Orangeburg. Further confusion is added to the orientation of the area

in that most of the headwaters of the South Edisto River were in Edgefield District, in one realignment of these counties. Persons with more interest in these boundary changes in South Carolina should review *South Carolina, An Atlas of Historical Boundaries*: John H. Long.

Ellender Kirkland, age 85, married Henry Jackson, age 90, in Edgefield District 28 February 1854, *KSB I*, page 262. The assumption is offered that these records represent the widow of John Kirkland d. 1837. Her given name was Eleanor, and she appears in records, after the death of her husband, with variant spellings of her given name. Additional records on Eleanor are not available.

Eleanor may have had the maiden surname of Warren. The estate record for Thomas Warren, deceased, proves an association between him and the Kirkland Family. John Kirkland and Warren Kirkland, probably father and son, were among the Kirkland debtors of the Warren estate on 26 March 1821, *KSB I*, page 255. This record, and the several Kirkland men who appear in it, are discussed in more detail in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The given name of Warren was popular in this Kirkland Family in later generations, as children were named. This research did not pursue Warren Family records. The information on hand is insufficient to warrant a claim of this origin for the wife of John. The observation is reported as information for future searchers.

John, and his living brothers, were listed on the U. S. Census return for Edgefield District in 1800. He does not appear on any census returns for later years. This has led to some speculation that he removed to Georgia for several years. Census records for Georgia in the years preceding 1820 did not survive. That resource is not available to document his presence there. However, among the sons assigned to this John by this research is one named William Kirkland. The census of Edgefield District for 1850 reports this William was born in Georgia. Experienced researchers view this type of information on census records with caution. Regardless, it does support the claim of earlier searchers that John was absent from South Carolina records because he lived in Georgia for a few years. His brother, Moses, is proved to have relocated to Pulaski County, Georgia about 1809. Perhaps John joined him for several years.

Available records provide documentation of only two land acquisitions by John. One was the legacy he received from his father. This was described in the will of his father as "all that plantation or parcel of land containing seventy acres, being the remainder of the before mentioned 240 acres of land, all of the land lying on the south side of the River (note: South Edisto River) belonging to the before mentioned two hundred and forty acres...where the said Jonathan now lives....".

Benjamin had, earlier in the will, identified this 240 acres as the grant he received on August 1788. The tract was divided by the South Edisto River. He devised 70 acres on the north side to his son named Benjamin and 100 acres on the same side to his son named Caleb. Note was made that this was the land on which Caleb lived. Records to be cited in the Narrative on Benjamin will show he did not live on the land received from his

father, and the will did not identify the land received as his residence. The gifts to Benjamin and Caleb accounted for the entire 240 acre tract on the north side of the river. The 70 acres on the south side, left to Jonathan, completed the disposition of the entire 240 acre tract. This grant was cited in the narrative on the father.

The second tract acquired by John (or Jonathan) was land he purchased from his brother, Benjamin d. p. 1830 on 22 June 1805, Edgefield Deed Book 31, pages 375-376. The tract was 170 acres and was described as having origin in two surveys. One tract was from the 240 acre grant received by Benjamin d. 1805 on 04 August 1788 and the other was from a grant of 150 acres that was situated in Orangeburg and 96 Districts, at the time of the grant. The grant date was 01 December 1794. The records on this grant create some confusion.

The metes and bounds for this second acquisition by John have been carefully compared with those details of all grants and sales involving all members of this Kirkland Family. This 170 acre tract represents 70 acres from the 240 acre grant to Benjamin d. 1805 on 04 August 1788 and was the land devised by him to his son Benjamin d. p. 1830. The remaining 100 acres was from the 150 acre grant to Benjamin on 01 December 1794 and was sold to the son on 20 February 1802, Edgefield Deed Book 24, pages 58-60.

Note was made in the Narrative on Benjamin d. 1805 that the loose plat for the survey on this 150 acre tract stated the survey was made for Benjamin Kirkland, Junior (the son!). Irrespective of this record, Benjamin, Senior (d. 1805) sold the tract to his son in the deed dated 22 February 1802. Obviously, something is wrong. One record is in error. Given the years that have passed since this conflict in records was created, some 200 years, any attempt to resolve the issue will probably lead only to an exercise in futility!

Actually, how the land came under the ownership of Benjamin d. p. 1830 is unimportant for this report. The important fact is that he sold 170 acres to his brother 22 June 1805, and it involved the legacy he received from their father and 100 acres he had purchased from their father. This tract, plus the 70 acres John inherited from their father, gave John 240 acres, situated on both sides of the South Edisto River and in the immediate area where Bridge Creek and McTeer Creek join the River. It would be of value to know if McTeer Creek was one of the several unnamed streams referenced in these original land records. That determination could not be made.

Extant deeds provide no record of the sale of any of this land by John. However, a deed executed 05 September 1816 proves he sold 120 acres, Edgefield Deed Book 39, page 404. Hezekiah Alman sold 120 acres to William Posey on this date. The metes and bounds prove this tract was part of the 170 acres John had purchased from his brother 22 June 1805. Readers will recall this tract of land was cited in the Narrative on Benjamin d. 1805 as part of the exercise to identify Jonathan Kirkland and John Kirkland as the same person.

No record was found to indicate John acquired additional land, nor was record found of

the disposition of this land by him, or his heirs. The will of his father noted he resided on the land devised him in the will, written in 1796. In the absence of record of additional land acquisitions, the assumption is offered that he continued to reside there at the time of his death.

The location of the widow, Eleanor, on the 1840 census, after the death of John, supports the preceding assumption. She was listed in Barnwell County. The south side of the South Edisto River seems to have been in Barnwell, at that time. Aiken County had not been formed. Her sons named John and William were located in Edgefield County and the son named Warren was in Lexington County. The north side of the river, in the headwaters area, seems to have been divided between Edgefield and Lexington Counties.

Acknowledgement has been given that available records fail to provide for the disposition of this land after the death of John. Land is not mentioned in the surviving estate records. The assumed sons of John appear to have lived north of the Edisto River, though near the River, on McTeer Creek. Records will be cited to place them on this Creek, where Boggy Gulley joins the Creek. These landmarks can be located on old maps, such as *Mills Atlas* of Orangeburg District. Some have expressed the opinion that John d. 1837 also lived at this location. The writer has seen records to place the sons named Warren and John, Junior, at this location, but none have placed the older John there. Records do indicate he resided on the land inherited from his father, as has been cited.

This research failed to find any record that would identify the issue of John Kirkland d. 1837. As noted earlier, he appeared on the 1800 census return with one daughter and no sons represented in his household. He is absent from later returns. His widow was listed on the 1840 return with two females, one 5/10 years and one 20/30 years, no sons were represented. These records support the claim that his sons were born after 1800 and were of sufficient age to be in their own households by 1840. Using these guidelines, some assumptions as to the issue of John d. 1837 are presented. Three sons and one daughter have been identified. They fall into the proper age bracket, were in the immediate area, can be associated with John, and one another, by records. They gave similar given names to their children, and records do not suggest they were members of other Kirkland Families.

A very strong case can be made for Warren Kirkland to have been a son of John Kirkland d. 1837. He was the administrator of the estate of John, as cited earlier. The widow of John, Eleanor, was listed in the household of Warren on the 1850 census, Warren and his father, John, were among the Kirkland debtors of the Thomas Warren estate in 1821, cited earlier. Among the children of Warren was a son named John, one named Asa, and daughters named Eleanor and Alsey. These names would recognize his father, possibly a brother (Asa), and his mother and grandmother.

John Kirkland, Junior appears in records by that name. These include his service as security for the performance bond of Warren to administer the estate of their father. Further, he was a repeat buyer at the sale of his father's personal property and was

identified as John Kirkland, Junior in the record of these purchases.

John Kirkland sold a tract of land to Mary V. Sawyer 28 December 1841, *KSBI*, page 274. The land was identified as a tract originally granted to William Cato, of which more will be cited later. For now, it is important to note the land adjoined Warren Kirkland. Thus, Warren and John, Junior were adjacent landowners. Other deeds place John Kirkland and Warren Kirkland as landowners on McTier Creek and Boggy Gulley, *KSBI*, page 274. John named sons Warren, John and Benjamin, recognizing his father (or himself), his brother and his grandfather.

William Kirkland will be listed as the youngest of the three sons assigned to John d. 1837. He was born about 1824. He resided in the immediate area of his brothers, to be cited. He had association with persons who had connections in common with Warren and John, Junior. He named sons John, William and Warren. These recognize his father, his oldest brother, and himself. William could not be associated with other Kirkland Families by records.

Two other names found in the records of this area must be mentioned as the sons of John are considered. Asa Kirkland (actually listed as Asey Cirklin) appeared on the 1830 census of Edgefield. This appears to have been the man of that name on the 1840 U. S. Census of Barbour County, Alabama. The writer will suggest this man was a grandson of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, brother of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. There is no proof of that, at this time, and, readers should recognize that Warren Kirkland named a son Asa. He cannot be ruled out as a brother to Warren.

Joshua Kirkland has been cited in records as associated with the family of John d. 1837. The writer believes this man was too old to have been a son of John. Perhaps he would be more appropriately placed in one of the Kirkland Families that remained in Barnwell County. In so far as he cannot be placed in any family, with confidence, he must be recognized here as a potential son of John d. 1837.

Others named Kirkland appear in Georgia and Alabama, who were born after 1800 in South Carolina, and for whom no lineage has been proven. In particular, a Kirkland Family in northeast Alabama must be noted. The reference for this family is *KSBI*, page 509. One Ellender (Eleanor) Kirkland of Marshall and Jackson Counties of Alabama is reported to have been the mother of sons named John Kirkland and William Kirkland, among others, in the time frame of 1830-1840. The similarity of these names to the given names of the widow and sons of John d. 1837 is impressive. Future researchers should keep this family in view as research is extended.

It is important for this report to note that none of the names viewed in this research, with potential for being among the issue of John d. 1837, were among the Kirkland settlers of Henry County, Alabama.

Lydia Kirkland was a buyer at the estate sale of John d. 1837. She purchased a bed and

bedroom furniture, after her mother had purchased another set of the same. She was not the wife of the men being considered as sons of John. Nor, has any other Kirkland male in the area been identified as having a wife so-named. The assumption is offered that she was a daughter of John and was the 20/30 year old female in the household of the widow, Eleanor, on the 1840 census. She appears to be the Lydia Kirkland listed as a member of the Dry Creek Baptist Church in 1837, *KSBI*, page 258.

Note has been made of a 5/10 year old female in the household of Eleanor in 1840. Consideration must be given that this was a daughter of Lydia.

In light of the preceding information, the assumption is offered that John and Eleanor had sons named Warren, John and William. One daughter has been noted, Lydia. Other children are probable and some suggestions have been offered. No further information is available on Lydia. Each of the sons will be treated in more detail.

Warren appears on the U. S. Census records for 1830-1860. These records consistently reflect a birth year of ca. 1802 for him. He died about 05 January 1866, as reported by his son, Eldres S. Kirkland, in a statement to the court, *KSBI*, page 262.

No record was found to identify the full name of his wife. Census records for 1850 and 1860 recorded her name as Aliss and Ailcy. Her name appears on a Lexington County deed as Aleph, *KSBI*, page 233. It is assumed that her given name was Alice. She was present for the 1860 census, but Warren was survived by a widow named Caroline, when his estate was probated in 1866. The available probate records report he had eight children born of his first marriage and one of his second marriage. Available records fail to provide the maiden surname of the second wife.

The estate of Warren was probated in Edgefield County and is filed in Apartment 91, Package 3664, *KSBI*, page 262. The widow, Caroline Kirkland, and Barnabas Kreps were appointed administrators. The descendants of each marriage were identified. They will be reported here in the order listed in the abstract. Note should be made that Eldres S. Kirkland appears to have been the eldest child, but was listed last. That probably reflects that he identified himself last, as he identified the heirs for the court. Some information gleaned from census records will be added to that from the probate record.

The heirs were: Marina-born ca. 1823, married William Cortney; Eleaner-married Leonard Gunter; Alsey-married Jimmy Gunter; Asa-born ca. 1831, married Hannah (?), preceded his father in death, may have died in the Civil War; George W.-born ca. 1832, married Harriet (?); Martha Ann-born ca. 1839, married E. Kennedy; Mary Ann-married Rufus Altman; Eldres S. -born ca. 1825, seems to be the E. S. Kirkland listed in 1860 with a wife named Vicey and the E. Kirkland listed in 1870 with a wife named Susan.

The issue of the second marriage of Warren was one son, John B. Kirkland. This name appears on the 1880 census of Aiken County in the household of William A. Williamson. John B. was listed as a hired hand and was crippled.

The family of Warren was not followed further.

John appears to have been the next son born to John d. 1837. He appears on the U. S. Census records for 1830-1880. He was listed in Orangeburg, Lexington, Edgefield and Aiken Counties. As noted earlier, this does not reflect different residential relocations. It is a reflection of the county boundary realignments in this era. John lived near the junction of Boggy Gulley and McTeer Creek, north of the South Edisto River.

The census records reflect a birth year of about 1810 for this son of John d. 1837. His death occurred in 1889 and he was buried at Mt. Pleasant Baptist Church, *KSBI*, page 340, and family records held by Wilma Kirkland. The family information proves this John had the full name of John Capers Kirkland. He will be identified in this report by that name.

John Capers Kirkland was married, first, to Lavenia Cato. She was born ca. 1810 and died between 1870 and 1879. Family records suggest Lavenia may have been a daughter of one Benjamin Cato and had brothers named Henry Cato and Jesse Cato. The only source for this origin seems to have been family traditions. The writer suggests future searchers should note a tract of land John Capers Kirkland sold to Mary V. Sawyer 28 December 1841, *KSBI*, page 274. The land was described as originally granted to one William Cato. This may represent the father-in-law of John Capers Kirkland.

Lavenia died before the 1880 census, when John was enumerated in Aiken County with a wife named Nancy Kirkland. Records available to this research fail to provide information on Nancy. The second marriage, apparently, was without issue.

John and Lavenia had 14 children. They are listed with information from *KSBI*, page 340, and family records shared by Wilma Kirkland. The children were: Stanmore-born ca. 1832, died 23 May 1886, married 1) Louisa Franklin, 2) Dolly Ergle Franklin, 3) Ella S. Mays; Lucinda E.-born ca. 1834, married Wesley Storey; Benjamin-born ca. 1835, married Lucretia McCarty; Warren-born ca. 1836, married Phoebe Lester; Abner-born ca. 1838, married Laura Sanders; John Felder-born ca. 1839, died 1911, married Eliza Sanders; Burdet-born ca. 1841, died young; Louise-born ca. 1844, married Pressley Rikard, died early and Pressly Rikard married 2) Jane Lester, a sister to Phoebe Lester, listed above; Laura Ann-born ca. 1846, died with cancer after 1880, no marriage; Winfield B.-born ca. 1849, died 1911, married Carrie Storey or Bodie; Laura-born ca. 1852, died young, no marriage; James Merritt-born ca. 1854, died 1906, married Eliza Gannt; Andrew Griffin-born ca. 1856, died 1922, married Josephine Cullum; Luther Henry-born ca. 1858, died 1909, married 1) Alma Rikard. There is a report that Luther Henry remarried in his old age, after the death of his first wife.

The family of John Capers Kirkland was not followed further in this research. It is reported that descendants of this family have records on the later generations and one named Ray Kirkland leads a family reunion for this group.

The third son assigned to John Kirkland d. 1837 was William Kirkland. He appeared on the U. S. Census returns of Edgefield District for 1840 as 15/20 years of age and the Census of 1850 as 26 years of age. His absence from later census records will be treated in more detail later. These records indicate he was born about 1824. Note was made earlier that the 1850 census reported his place of birth as Georgia. This indicates his parents had some period of residence in that state. This research was unable to determine the time of his death. The last available record on him was dated 16 November 1858. He will be identified in this report as William Kirkland d. p. 1858 (died after 1858).

William married Mary Barton, a daughter of Thomas Barton. The probate of the Thomas Barton estate proves Mary Kirkland was among his daughters in 1840. Also, William Kirkland and his wife, Mary, sold 150 acres of land to Benjamin Barton, *KSBI*, pages 259-260. The land was described as one distributive share of the Thomas Barton estate. Benjamin Barton was named as one of the sons in the estate proceedings.

The census return for 1850 reports the age of Mary as 27 years, thus born about 1823. One published abstract listed her age as 17 years. A review of this record confirmed her age as 27 years. Mary died in 1858, of which more will be said later.

Four of the children of William and Mary were listed in the household of her brother, Benjamin Barton, in 1860. They were William, Mary, Thomas and Jesse.

U. S. Census records seem to identify the children of William and Mary. A court record, to be cited, confirms that two of these were sons of William. The children were: John-born ca. 1837; Elizabeth-born ca. 1839; Martha-born ca. 1841; William-born ca. 1843; Warren-born ca. 1849; Mary-born ca. 1852; Thomas and Jesse (twins)-born ca. 1854.

This family experienced a tragedy in 1858. Given the gravity of the action and the incomplete surviving records, this is a difficult experience for a family historian to report, in fairness to all concerned. Surviving records provide the accusations, but do not identify the determinations rendered by courts of law. These records are filed in Edgefield County Coroner's Records Inquisition 1857-1858, pages 387-390. The following overview is provided. Readers with interest in this family are urged to review the records and apply their interpretations. The records are dated 16 November 1858.

The son of William and Mary named Warren was found dead with evidence of physical abuse. A Jury of twelve men was assembled for a Coroner's Inquest. The following information was disclosed. The body was found near the home of Benjamin Barton. The Jury received sworn statements from Charlie Smith, Benjamin Barton (brother to Mary), the son of William and Mary named William, a Mrs. Burkhalter (Elizabeth Burkhalter was a sister to Mary), and Doctor George M. Etheridge. The sworn statements describe routine beatings suffered by the mother and the sons named William and Warren, at the hand of the father. A chain was identified as one weapon used by the father. A sworn statement reported the mother, now deceased, had confided that if she died, her husband

would be the cause of her death. Further, she expressed the fear that her husband would kill the son Warren after her death.

Given the gross description presented by the witnesses and one victim, the Jury's report is surprising. It leads one to wonder if there was "more to the story!" All twelve men on the Jury signed a statement that read "...the aforesaid Warren Kirkland did come to his death by means unknown...." This item did not receive further investigation in this research.

Caution is issued that the records only show the accusations. The decision of the Coroner's Jury did not incriminate the father. Certainly, a number of factors could be at work here, but we have only this record to interpret. Persons with interest in this family should pursue South Carolina Criminal Court records for additional information.

William d. p. 1858 does not appear in later records available to the writer. The four younger children were in the household of their uncle, Benjamin Barton, when the U. S. Census for Edgefield County was enumerated in 1860.

This research did not follow this family further. The fate of William and his surviving children is unknown.

This completes the report on this son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The report is marked more by assumption than fact, due to the absence of adequate records. However, three of his sons and one daughter have been identified with acceptable definitions, in the opinion of the writer. The issue of each son has been recorded.

It is of importance to the goal of this report to note that this family was not among the descendants of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 who contributed to the Kirkland Family in Henry County, Alabama.

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. a. 20 Mar 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804 (More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)	m. Sybil (Odom?)
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)

5 - Susanna	b. ca. 1768	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Ferebee (unk.)
5 - Caleb	b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard	b. ca. 1774	d. ca. 1798	m. unk.
5 - Jonathan/John	b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (unk.)
6 - Warren	b. ca. 1802	d. ca. 05 Jan 1866	m. 1) Alice (unk.)
7 - Marina	b. ca. 1823	d. unk.	m. William Cortney
7 - Eldres S.	b. ca. 1825	d. unk.	m. 1) Vicey (unk.)
			m. 2) Susan (unk.)
7 - Eleanor	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Jimmy Gunter
7 - Asa	b. ca. 1831	d. Civil War?	m. Hannah (unk.)
7 - George W.	b. ca. 1832	d. unk.	m. Harriett (unk.)
7 - Martha Ann	b. ca. 1839	d. unk.	m. E. Kennedy
7 - Mary Ann	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. 1) Rufus Altman
(Warren)			m. 2) Caroline (unk.)
7 - John B.	b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - John Capers	b. ca. 1810	d. 1889	m. 1) Lavenia Cato
7 - Stanmore	b. ca. 1832	d. 23 May 1886	m. 1) Louisa Franklin
			m. 2) Dolly Ergle Franklin
			m. 3) Ella S. Mays
7 - Lucinda E.	b. ca. 1834	d. unk.	m. Wesley Storey
7 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. Lucretia McCarty
7 - Warren	b. ca. 1836	d. unk.	m. Phoebe Lester
7 - Abner	b. ca. 1838	d. unk.	m. Laura Sanders
7 - John Felder	b. ca. 1839	d. 1911	m. Eliza Sanders
7 - Burdet	b. ca. 1841	d. young	
7 - Louise	b. ca. 1844	d. unk.	m. Pressley Rikard
7 - Laura Ann	b. ca. 1846	d. p. 1880	m. none
7 - Winfield B.	b. ca. 1849	d. 1911	m. Carrie Storey or Bodie
7 - Laura	b. ca. 1852	d. young	
7 - James Merritt	b. ca. 1854	d. 1906	m. Eliza Gannt
7 - Andrew Griffin	b. ca. 1856	d. 1922	m. Josephene Cullum
7 - Luther Henry	b. ca. 1858	d. 1909	m. 1) Alma Rikard
			m. 2) unk.
(John Capers)	No issue		m. 2) Nancy (unk.)
6 - William	b. ca. 1824	d. p. 1858	m. Mary Barton
7 - John	b. ca. 1837	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Elizabeth	b. ca. 1839	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Martha	b. ca. 1841	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - William	b. ca. 1847	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Warren	b. ca. 1849	d. 1858	m. none.
7 - Mary	b. ca. 1852	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Thomas	b. ca. 1854	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Jesse	b. ca. 1854(Twin)	d. unk.	m. unk.

5 - Moses	b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. unk.
5 - William	b. 1786	d. a. 26 May 1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (unk.)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was born 14 Feb 1739)			
2 - William	b. a. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk.) m. 2) Experience Joyce
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.) m. 2) Jean (unk.)

Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

This report assigns Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 as the third born son, and fourth child, of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. This is the order in which this Richard was recognized in the will of his father, Barnwell County, South Carolina Will Book A, pages 23-24. Wills in this era commonly recognized children in the order of their birth. In so far as Benjamin recognized his son named Benjamin first, and later identified him as the oldest son, and recognized his son named William last, and later identified him as the youngest son, the assumption is offered that the other children were also recognized in the order of their birth. Richard was the third son recognized.

This research failed to locate a record that identified the birth date of Richard. His name does not appear on any census record, a source that commonly leads to an estimated birth year. Census records do provide good, but assumptive, birth years for his two older brothers and for two of his younger brothers. The basis for arriving at those birth years is provided in the narratives on those brothers: Benjamin, Caleb, Moses and William. Those dates, and his position in the order of birth, suggest Richard was born about 1774.

The legacy bequeathed Richard in the will of his father raises a flag of caution for family searchers, when compared to the legacies of his brothers. The father devised a generous tract of land to each of the other sons. No land was provided for Richard in the will. His legacy was a cow and a calf.

Records to be cited will prove this Richard died in early manhood. The legacy left him by his father, unequal in value to that left to his brothers, and his early death, could lead to the suspicion that Richard was afflicted with some life-limiting health problem. Fortunately, an Edgefield County land record provides a more probable explanation for the omission of land in the legacy left this son, Edgefield Deed Book 13, pages 236-239.

Richard Kirkland purchased 170 acres of land, in Edgefield County, from William Pardue 23 February 1795. The land was acquired before his father wrote his will on 13 March 1796. The narration to follow will support the claim that the Richard who purchased this land was the Richard recognized as a son in the will of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. This son did not receive land in the will of his father because he was seated on land when the will was written. It was common in these times for fathers to not provide additional land, through inheritance, for sons already seated on land. The father probably assisted in the acquisition of this land.

The legal description of this Edgefield land is very important to the determination of the fate of this son of Benjamin d. 1805. The metes and bounds in the deed describe it as a part of a 420 acre tract originally granted to Arthur Watson. The tract was located on Beach Creek, a branch of Dry Creek, the waters of Mine Creek, a tributary of the Little Saluda River. All of these waterways are present on an old map of the county, *Mills Atlas*, and they flow into the Saluda River in the succession described in the deed.

A deed executed 02 October 1809 provides information to determine the fate of this Richard Kirkland, Edgefield Deed Book 34, page 82. Shadrack Bailey sold a tract of land that adjoined the land purchased by Richard Kirkland in 1795. The land was described as part of the 420 acres originally granted to Arthur Watson. This was the same origin for the land purchased by Richard Kirkland in 1795. The metes and bounds identified the waterways as Richard described them in the purchase, that is, on a branch of Dry Creek, a branch of Mine Creek. The bounding landowners included one owner important to this project, "the heirs of Richard Kirkland".

The preceding records cited prove Richard Kirkland purchased a tract of land in 1795 that was owned by his heirs in 1809.

It is important to identify the Richard in focus at this time and assure readers that the correct man has been highlighted. Five men named Richard Kirkland have been recognized in the records of this area, Edgefield and Barnwell Counties of South Carolina, in this time frame. They are identified in this report as follows: Richard Kirkland d. a. 1789, the son of Richard Snowden Kirkland; Richard Kirkland d. 1813, a son of Edward Kirkland; Richard Cornelius Kirkland, a son of Richard d. 1813; Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798, a son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, and the man treated here; Richard Kirkland d. p. 1810, a son of Isaac Kirkland. A detailed account of these men appears in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland, in an exercise to differentiate these men with the same given name. Some of these details will be omitted here. The two listed first are easily separated from the man treated here by their ages. The third listed, Richard Cornelius Kirkland, was associated with his father, and his middle name identifies him in records.

The last two named are important to the narration at hand. They must be differentiated to permit identification of the son of Benjamin d. 1805, and his issue. The two men named Richard were of similar age and appeared in Edgefield records in a similar time frame. They disappeared from Edgefield records in a similar period. They lived in the same general area of the county, the difference in their location is noted in records. It is important to note that Benjamin d. 1805 did have a son named Richard, and did recognize this son in his will, written in 1796.

Edgefield records on these two men place them on different waterways, but in the same general area of Edgefield County. One was on a branch of Dry Creek, which flows into Mine Creek and follows other waterways to the Saluda River. The other Richard was on Shaws Creek, a tributary of the Edisto River. The man on the Saluda water system was deceased by 1809, as proved by the deed executed by Shadrack Bailey in that year, and cited earlier. The man on Shaws Creek continued to appear in records through November 1810, as proved in the Narrative on his grandfather, Richard Snowden Kirkland and cited in that report.

Isaac Kirkland, treated in the Narrative on Richard Snowden Kirkland, owned land on Shaws Creek. He and his family were involved in the land records of that area. Richard Kirkland in the records associated with Shaws Creek is assigned as a son of Isaac in the

Narrative on that man. More detail is offered in that Narrative.

Some kin of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 were located on the tributaries of the Saluda River, such as Clouds Creek, Indian Creek, Little Saluda River, etc. Others were landowners on some tributaries of the Edisto River, such as Bridges Creek and McTeer Creek, but no record viewed in this search located any of his immediate family on Shaws Creek. It is the opinion of the writer that the man who purchased the land on Beach Creek, a branch of Dry Creek, etc., was the Richard recognized as a son in the will of Benjamin d. 1805. The records cited here show this man was deceased by 02 October 1809. Records to be cited will place his death earlier than that, probably about 1798.

The Richard treated here was absent from U. S. Census records for 1800. His father and four of his brothers were enumerated in Barnwell and Edgefield Counties of South Carolina. The enumerator did not overlook this family. The enumerator did list a female under ten years of age in the household of Benjamin d. 1805, who is assumed to have been a daughter of this Richard. More detail will follow to support this assumption. At this point it is of value to note her name was Easter (or Ester) Kirkland.

The assumption that the young female in the household of Benjamin d. 1805, on the 1800 census record, was a daughter of Richard, is supported by court action executed by old Benjamin Kirkland 11 March 1799, Edgefield County Deed Book 16, page 385. Benjamin recorded livestock marks and brands for two people, his son William Kirkland (then only thirteen years of age) and for his granddaughter, Easter Kirkland (given name was spelled Easter and Ester in this record.) His relationship to these persons was written into the record. The mark for Easter was a swallow fork in the right ear and an underkeel in the left ear. Her brand was EK.

The court record does not identify Easter as a daughter of this Richard. It does provide a named granddaughter of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, who is not among the known daughters of his sons named Caleb, Moses and William. This report will provide evidence that this Easter married William Kirkland, who was a grandson of old Benjamin, through his son Benjamin d. p. 1830. This marriage removes that son from consideration as the father of Easter. The remaining son of old Benjamin, Jonathan or John Kirkland, remained in South Carolina, as did his descendants. Easter and her husband departed South Carolina for Henry County, Alabama, as others of the Kirkland Family relocated there, further evidence that she was not a daughter of Jonathan/John.

In this manner, the writer is influenced to report this granddaughter of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 as a daughter of the Richard Kirkland treated here.

Richard was alive when Benjamin wrote his will 13 March 1796. The assumption is offered that he was deceased when the mark and brand was recorded for Easter in March 1799. This provides an explanation for the young female in the household of her grandfather on the 1800 census. Numerous land records recorded in Edgefield and Barnwell Counties verify the presence of the sons of Benjamin after 1800 and prior to his

death in 1805. Several appear in *KSBI*, pages 140-155. The son named Richard does not appear in any of these records, further evidence that he was deceased.

The preceding information leads to the assumption that Richard died about 1798 and his daughter, Easter, became the ward of his father.

The language in the deed of 1809 creates some confusion. The heirs of Richard Kirkland were identified as the owners of the property he had purchased in 1795. The word was plural, heirs. This suggests Richard was survived by more than one heir. Perhaps he was, but extant records do not identify another heir. Benjamin d. 1805 did not recognize another grand daughter when he registered the mark and brand. Only one young female was represented in the household of old Benjamin in the 1800 census record. It is assumed only one heir survived in 1809, Easter. The use of the plural form, heirs, is probably legal language to recognize property in probate, and not intended to identify the number of heirs.

Benjamin did recognize a grand daughter named Patience in his will. This person does not appear in later extant records. The children of the sons named Caleb, Moses and William are known, and none of them had a daughter named Patience, who reached maturity. In so far as Patience was not recognized when the mark and brand was registered, the assumption is offered that only one child of Richard d. ca. 1798 was alive at that time. The question is raised, in the Narrative on Benjamin d. 1805, that Patience may have been a child of his daughter, Susanna Kirkland, born out of wedlock. Susanna is treated in detail in that Narrative.

This research failed to locate a record to identify, or to suggest the identity of, the mother of Easter. Likewise, her fate is unknown.

The next appearance of Easter in extant records is found in the U. S. Census records for Henry County, Alabama, in 1850. Apparently the enumerator of this census experienced difficulty with district lines, because the family of Easter was listed three times. Easter was represented in two of those entries as a widow with two sons and two daughters present, pages 383 and 455. Also in the household was the wife of her oldest son, Richard S. Kirkland, and her three children from a previous marriage. The third listing omitted Easter, but included all of the other persons, with Richard S. Kirkland as head of the household.

The persons in the listing were as follows: 1) Easter Kirkland, 52 years of age in one listing and 62 years in the other; 2) her oldest son Richard S. Kirkland, 31 years of age, his wife named Elizabeth Kirkland, their twin Kirkland daughters named Nancy and Amanda, and three children of Elizabeth from her previous marriage - Mary Meadows, Hiram Meadows and William Meadows; 3) the youngest son of Easter, Mason Kirkland, 17 years of age, and two daughters of Easter - Mary Kirkland, 23 years of age, and Easter Kirkland, 22 years of age. Easter, the mother, Richard and Elizabeth were born in South Carolina. The others were born in Alabama.

Another daughter of Easter is introduced on the 1880 U. S. Census records of Dale County, Alabama, page 351. The household of this Richard, in that record, included three females: Easter Kirkland, who was recorded as the mother of Richard and two recorded as sisters, Eleanor Mims and Mary Kirkland. Both sisters were widows. As reported for her mother and brother, Eleanor was born in South Carolina.

At this point, a connection needs to be established between Easter Kirkland on the 1850 census records of Henry County, and the granddaughter of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, of the same name.

The origin of this Henry County Kirkland Family has been a frustration to family searchers for many years. The writer does not claim to have resolved that issue in an unquestionable manner. However, the interpretations to follow are based on sound records, are plausible, and seem to provide the most creditable account of this family that extant records will provide.

Note has been made of the birth year and place for the children of Easter. The oldest son and daughter were reported as born in South Carolina 1815-1825. The remaining children were born in Alabama, starting about 1827. Thus, this family must have moved to Alabama in the mid 1820s, as other Kirkland Families relocated. Multiple children were born after the relocation, which serves as evidence that Easter moved with her husband. The records suggest the husband died before the 1850 census was enumerated.

A search of the 1830 and 1840 census records identified Kirkland men, with families, who appeared to have died before 1850. Only one of these, a man named William Kirkland, had a wife of similar age to Easter, and children who were a match in age for the previously identified children of Easter.

The 1840 census listed three men named William Kirkland. Two were easily identified as William S. Kirkland, the son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, and William Kirkland, Senior, the youngest son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The third man was a son of Benjamin d. p. 1830 and will be identified in the Narrative on his father as William Kirkland d. p. 1840. It is important to note that the 1843 tax list for Henry County listed these three men as William S. Kirkland, William Kirkland and William Kirkland, Senior. Richard Kirkland, the oldest son of Easter, is also on this tax list.

The assumption is offered that this William Kirkland was the husband of this Easter Kirkland. The known daughters of Easter are a match for the number and age of the daughters represented in the household of this William in 1840. The known sons match the age brackets in a similar fashion. However, two sons are represented in the household of William for whom no connection to Easter has been made at this point. They appear to have been sons who departed her household before 1850. They were born 1820-1825, and 1825-1830. Assumptive identity of the first born will be offered later.

Several young males appear in early Henry County records, for which no origin can be proved by records found to date. Most were born 1810-1840. Examples include, but are not limited to, a William, a William L., a John, and more than one named Benjamin. These men were out of their parents' households before census records identified each member of a household by given name, and do not appear in extant estate records as estates were settled.

Searchers have a limited number of families from which these men could originate. Some examples follow. Brittan Kirkland, on the 1840 census, had two sons represented who were born 1830-1840. Brittan disappeared from records and there is no record to identify the sons by name. Thomas Kirkland had two sons represented on the 1840 census, born 1810-1825. Thomas died in 1844, but his extant estate papers fail to identify his heirs. One named Benjamin Kirkland, on the 1840 census, had a mix of males and females of various ages and this Benjamin, nor the persons in his household, can be identified with definition. Further, it has been stressed repeatedly that available records do not identify the issue of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. His line could be the origin of a number of unrecognized persons.

Some of these men may have died in childhood or early manhood. Numerous Narratives to follow will document disease epidemics that claimed young lives in the early years of settlement of the county. Also, men born 1825-1830 would have been of prime age for military service in the Civil War. Extant records, in the opinion of the writer, fail to account for a large number of men who died in that conflict.

Census records cited earlier suggest two sons for William and Easter, for whom identity has not been made. The claim is offered that the assumed son born 1820-1825 was William L. Kirkland. The information to follow is offered in support of that claim. Records cited earlier project the relocation of this family to have occurred in the mid 1820s, children born before that time were natives of South Carolina. Census records report William L. Kirkland was born in South Carolina about 1822. The first son in this family was named to recognize the father of Easter, Richard Kirkland. The claim is offered here that the next son was named to recognize his father, William Kirkland. This system was a common naming procedure for the times. Also of importance, the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860 listed William L. Kirkland as living adjacent to John and Mary (Kirkland) Kirkland. Records prove this Mary was also a child of William and Easter, thus, the brother and sister lived adjacent to each other in 1860.

The preceding information leads to the claim that William L. Kirkland was a son of William and Easter. The narration on him will provide additional support for the claim. At this point, the son born 1825-1830 is unknown to the writer. Perhaps, if his father died of disease, he was also a victim.

Easter was not found in records after she appeared in the Dale County census with her son, Richard S. Kirkland in 1880. This report will list the death of Easter as after 1880.

The narration to follow will provide the information available on the children assigned to William and Easter.

Eleanor Kirkland appears to have been the first born child of William and Easter. Her ages on census records reflect a birth year of about 1815. Her marriage was not recorded in Henry County. She was listed in the household of her brother, Richard S. Kirkland, on the U. S. Census of Dale County in 1880, and was identified as Eleanor Mims, and a sister of Richard.

A search of Mims households recorded on prior U. S. Census returns revealed Nathan and Eleanor Mims represented as husband and wife in 1850, 1860 and 1870. Nathan Mims was on the 1840 census of Henry County, and his household reflected a wife and children comparable in ages and numbers with the later census returns for his name. The assumption is offered that Eleanor Kirkland married Nathan Mims. Both were born in South Carolina. Nathan Mims was a blacksmith.

These census records indicate Eleanor had issue of three sons: John J. Mims - born ca. 1835, Cader C. Mims - born ca. 1836 and Marcilla Mims - born ca. 1837. The fate of these sons is unknown to the writer. Note is offered, by their ages they were of prime military age in the Civil War.

The records cited indicate Nathan died after the 1870 census was enumerated. Eleanor was listed as a widow in the household of her brother in 1880.

The 1870 census record listed the given name of Eleanor as Ellen. It is of interest that her sister, Easter (Kirkland) Baggett, was listed on the census and with a daughter named Ellen.

This family was not followed further in this research.

Richard S. Kirkland was probably the second born child of William and Easter. He was born ca. 1818 in South Carolina and married Elizabeth (Stuart) Meadows before 1850. The marriage was not recorded in Henry County. Elizabeth appears to have been the Elizabeth Stuart who married Micajah Meadows in Henry County 05 September 1833. She brought three children from her previous marriage into the Kirkland household. The 1840 census of Henry County indicates she had two other sons who were mature and out of her household. The known Meadows children were Mary Meadows - born ca. 1838, Hiram Meadows - born ca. 1844, and William Meadows - born ca. 1845. Some records report these children with the Kirkland surname, but Henry County marriage records for Mary and William addressed them with the Meadows surname.

Record was not found to identify the name represented by the middle initial. Perhaps it was Snowden, and if so, he is the third man in this report known to bear the name of Richard Snowden Kirkland.

A Family Bible record, in the possession of Eddie Kirkland, adds detail to the information to follow. Richard and Elizabeth had issue of three children, twin girls born 27 February 1850, and a daughter named Easter, born 01 May 1853. The twin girls were Nancy Kirkland, who married Rasberry B. Smothers, and Amanda Kirkland, who married J. W. Dunnaway in Henry County 20 September 1888. The daughter Easter married Abner D. Holland in Henry County 07 January 1873.

Elizabeth appears to have died after the 1860 census was enumerated. Richard remarried to Mary C. Mills 04 November 1862, Henry County Marriage Records. Mary Caroline Knowles had married James Mills 02 June 1859. The Bible record reports one son was born to this marriage, Joseph Samuel Kirkland, 10 January 1863. Joseph Samuel Kirkland married Lula Catherine McLain 26 December 1889, Henry County Marriage Records. The marriage resulted in issue. Richard sued Mary Caroline Kirkland for divorce 08 April 1871, charging, among other things, that she abandoned him in 1868, Henry County Chancery Court Final Records Book D, pages 463-465.

It is interesting that Mary C. Kirkland, of Henry County, applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension in later years. She noted, in this application, that Richard was killed in the War. In contrast to this, Civil War service cards at the Alabama Archives, report Mary C. Kirkland claimed to be the widow of Richard Kirkland on 03 August 1899, and reported he died in December 1888. Obviously, the claims by the applicant are in conflict with official records. The death date of December 1888 is plausible and will be used in this report.

Richard married a Dale County neighbor, Celia Brown, 16 September 1873, Henry County Marriage records. She was a widow with children. Family information reports Richard was the father of her child, Mourning Elizabeth Brown, born 14 August 1872. The fate of this wife is unknown to the writer. However, Richard appeared on the U. S. Census for Dale County in 1880 with his mother and two sisters in his household. His marital status on this census record was listed as divorced.

William L. Kirkland was the third born child of William and Easter. Available records fail to identify the name represented by the middle initial. It does serve to differentiate him from the several men named William Kirkland in this era. He was born in South Carolina about 1822, died in the service of the Confederate Army. His death is reported in the Confederate pension application filed by his widow 08 January 1887.

He married Sarah Kirkland in Henry County 12 January 1848. The bride was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867. More detail is offered on this marriage in the Narrative on her father. Sarah, apparently, became ill after the birth of their daughter, Margaret, in 1849. The mother and daughter are listed in the household of her father on the U. S. Census of Henry County for 1850. The daughter was listed as 11 months of age, thus born in 1849. William L. appeared as a border in the household of G. W. Williams, in the town of Abbeville, in 1850. He appears to have been employed by Williams.

Sarah died before 18 October 1852, when William L. remarried to Delilia Kirkland in Henry County. The origin of Delilia is not proved, however, the location of these Kirkland Families suggest Thomas Kirkland, a son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior was her father. Thomas did have a female of her age in his household on the U. S. Census of 1840.

The U. S. Census for the county in 1860 listed William L and Delilia, with two young children, adjacent to his sister, Mary, and her family, as cited earlier. These two couples were also adjacent to the household of Caleb d. 1867, the father of the deceased Sarah. The daughter of William L., Margaret, continued to live in the household of her grandfather, Caleb.

William L. was in the Alabama Militia unit for the area of Columbia, in Henry County, 13 December 1853, *Military Register, State Militia*, housed at the Alabama Archives. The home of Caleb d. 1867 was near Columbia. This record places him in the neighborhood of his former father in law after his remarriage. The location also serves to support the claim that Delilia was a daughter of Thomas Kirkland. He also lived in this neighborhood. The Narrative on Caleb d. 1867 locates his home as on the old home site of Aaron Kirkland. The Narrative on the Aaron Kirkland line will locate Thomas on the same property.

William L. had issue of one daughter from his first marriage, Margaret, as noted earlier. Margaret married Pleasant B. McAlvane in Henry County 28 November 1874, and had issue. He also had issue of at least two children from his second marriage: Nancy - born ca. 1857 and Jonah - born ca. 1859. This Nancy married Jasper Rogers in Henry County 06 December 1879, at her mother's home. Delilia and Jonah appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880, but neither were located in later records. The fate of either, after the pension application by Delilia in 1887, is unknown to the writer.

William L. served in the 23rd Alabama Infantry Regiment. The records on him are limited. This unit was combined with the 46th Regiment, in which a number of Henry County men served. Perhaps the transfer resulted in limited records on William L. His widow's pension application proves his death, not military records.

Mary appears to have been the fourth born child of William and Easter. Census records indicate she was born about 1827, and was the first child born in Alabama. She married John Kirkland 15 December 1856, Henry County Marriage Records. This John Kirkland was a son of Caleb V. Kirkland, in the line of Benjamin Kirkland d. p, 1830. Caleb V. is proved to have had a son named John, who was born in South Carolina in the mid 1830s. Census records report the husband of Mary was born in that state about 1834. Other evidence to support this claim is presented in the Narrative on his father.

John and Mary were listed on the U. S. Census of Henry County for 1860, page 179B. A son, Hezekiah Kirkland - age 3 years, and a daughter, Mary - age 1 year, were in the household. Mary was listed as head of the household on the Dale County census for 1870, page 214. She was adjacent to her sister, Easter Baggett, and very near her mother and

brother, Richard. Her household included children named Hezekiah Kirkland - age 12 years and Richard Kirkland - age 8 years. The daughter named Mary, on the 1860 census, was absent, as was her husband. She was listed on the 1880 census of Dale County in the household of her brother, Richard, and was identified as his sister and a widow.

Civil War service cards at the Alabama Archives report John Kirkland served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. This unit participated in some of the most difficult battles of the War and suffered heavy casualties. It is assumed John died in the War. This assumption is supported by the family knowledge of Garrett F. Kirkland, shared with the writer in past years. He reported John Kirkland married Mary Kirkland, the daughter of Easter Kirkland of Henry County. The family origin of this John was unknown. He reported John died in the Battle of the Wilderness in Virginia 05 May 1864, and that a two-year-old son named Richard survived him.

One Mary Kirkland applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension 24 August 1887, as the widow of one John Kirkland. She was living in Covington County, Alabama, at the time. The assumption is offered that this Mary was the daughter of William and Easter.

The three children cited appear to represent the complete issue of this Mary Kirkland. The daughter named Mary appears to have died between the census of 1860 and that of 1870. According to the records of Garret F. Kirkland, the son named Richard was born 20 January 1862, died 15 April 1936. He married 1) Lydia Matilda Stanley and 2) Zilphia L. Taylor. He had issue from both marriages.

Hezekiah was born ca. 1857. Alabama Death records report he died in Houston County, Alabama 18 November 1919. Additional information is not available.

The available records indicate Easter Kirkland was the fifth born child of William and Easter. Obviously her name recognized her mother. The census records cited, as ages were determined for others in the family, indicate Easter was born ca. 1828. She appears on the 1850 census for Henry County in the household of her mother and brother as Easter Kirkland. No marriage was recorded for her in Henry County. Her marriage is indicated by the 1870 census for Dale County, where she appears as Easter Baggett and adjacent to her sister, Mary (Kirkland) Kirkland. Further, she was listed in this record only two households from her mother and brother, Richard. This research was unable to locate her in other years.

The records cited indicate she married a Baggett about 1855. A search of Baggett Families on the census records of Henry and Dale Counties failed to locate her in a Baggett household in 1860. Her presence on the 1870 census, without a husband, suggests she was a widow. If so, she was recently widowed, because that record listed her with Baggett children, one as young as one year.

The children listed with her in 1870 are assumed to be her issue. They were: Sarah Baggett - age 14, Josephine Baggett - age 11, Mary Baggett - age 5, and Ellen Baggett -

age 1. The two youngest children had the given name of her sisters.

This family was not followed further in this research.

The sixth child assigned to William and Easter is the other unknown son indicated by census records. He was born 1825-1830, probably near the 1830 year. Available records fail to identify this man at this time.

The seventh child assigned to William and Easter was the youngest son in the household of Easter and Richard S. Kirkland on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850, Mason Kirkland. He was represented in the household of his mother on the 1855 Alabama State Census for Henry County, and was listed in her household on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860.

Mason married Elizabeth Whitehead 16 February 1861, Henry County Marriage Records. Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives report he enlisted in the 3rd Battery, Hilliard's Legion of the Confederate Army 10 March 1862, at Montgomery, Alabama. These records report he was from Henry County and was married. He was 6 feet in height and was of light complexion. He died of disease at Tazwell, Tennessee 20 September 1862.

This research failed to find any evidence of issue for Mason and Elizabeth. The fate of Elizabeth, after the death of Mason, is unknown.

This completes the report on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, and his descendants, to the extent of this research.

The lineage chart to follow depicts the relationships described in the preceding narration. Assumptions are involved and are identified in the narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland	b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden	b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 Mar. 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert	b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II	b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
(More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)			
4 - Thomas	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah unk.)
4 - Constance	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
5 - Susanna	b. ca. 1768	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - Benjamin	b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Ferebee (unk.)
5 - Caleb	b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard	b. ca. 1774	d. ca. 1798	m. unk.

6 - Easter	b. ca. 1795	d. p. 1880	m. William Kirkland
7 - Eleanor	b. ca. 1815	d. p. 1880	m. Nathan Mims
8 - John J.	b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Cader C.	b. ca. 1836	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Marcilla	b. ca. 1837	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Richard S.	b. ca. 1818	d. 1888	m.1)Elizabeth (Stuart) Meadows
8 - Amanda	b. 27 Feb 1850	d. unk	m. J. H. Dunnaway
8 - Nancy	b. 27 Feb 1850	d.22 Nov 1911	m. Raspberry B. Smothers
8 - Easter	b. 01 May 1853	d.10 Aug 1929	m. Abner Holland
(Richard S.)			m. 2) Mary Caroline (Knowles) Mills
8 - Joseph Samuel	b. 10 Jan. 1863	d.20 Apr. 1909	m. Lula Catherine McLain
(Richard S.)			m. 3) Mrs. Celia Brown
8 - Mourning	Elizabeth Brown b.14 Aug 1872	d.22 Mar. 1962	m. Berry Elmore
7 - William L.	b. ca. 1822	d. Civil War	m. 1) Sarah Kirkland
8 - Margaret	b. 1849	d. unk	m. Pleasant B. McAlvane
(William L.)			m. 2) Delilia Kirkland
8 - Nancy	b. ca.1857	d. unk.	m. Jasper Rogers
8 - Jonah	b. ca.1859	d. unk.	m. unk
7 - Mary	b. ca.1827	d. p. 1887	m. John Kirkland
8 - Hezakiah	b. ca.1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary	b. ca. 1859	d. young	m. none
8 - Richard	b. 20 Jan 1862	d. 15 Apr. 1936	m. 1) Lydia Matilda Stanley
			m. 2) Zilphia Taylor
7 - Easter	b. ca. 1828	d. p. 1870	m. (?) Baggett
8 - Sarah	b. ca. 1856	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Josephine	b. ca.1859	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary	b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Ellen	b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Son	b. 1825-1830	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Mason	b. ca. 1833	d.20 Sept 1862 Civil War m. Elizabeth Whitehead	
8 - issue unk., if any			
5 - Jonathan/John	b. ca.1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (?)
5 - Moses	b. ca. 1780	d.1848	m. (Susanna?)
5 - William	b. 1786	d. a. 26 May 1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron	b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m Elizabeth (?)
3 - James	b. ca. 1730	d . unk.	m. unk
3 - George	b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan	b. unk.	d. unk	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was born 14 February 1739)			
2- William	b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward	b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (unk.)
			2) Experience Joyce
2 - John	b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (unk.)
			2) Jean (unk.)

Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

This Caleb Kirkland was the second born son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. He was born ca. 1772. The justification for that as his birth year was presented in the Narrative on his father and will not be repeated here. Other records cited in the report on his father suggest the family was established on Bridge Creek of the South Edisto River before 04 February 1772. This was in the area of South Carolina where Barnwell, Edgefield and Orangeburg Counties (Districts) joined. It is assumed the family home site had been established on that waterway by that date, and was the birthplace of this Caleb Kirkland.

The last record on this Caleb, available to the writer, was the listing of his household on the 1830 U. S. Census of Henry County, Alabama. Note needs to be made that this is the only record, found by this research, on this man after he disposed of his land in South Carolina. It is the only available official record to document his presence in Henry County. All other available records on men named Caleb Kirkland in the County represent men of later generations. The disposal of his South Carolina land will be cited later.

The assumption is offered that he died in Henry County, Alabama, after that census was enumerated. He will be identified in this report as Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 (after 1830), to differentiate him from several of this given name in the family.

Available records fail to identify the maiden surname of the wife of Caleb. She was recognized in two records with the given names of Sarah and Sally. These are commonly used synonyms. The first record was the deed for a land sale on 28 August 1820, as the family prepared to depart South Carolina for Henry County, Alabama, Edgefield Deed Book 39, pages 338-339. Sarah, wife of Caleb Kirkland, released her dower rights to the land. Her action indicates this land was the family home site. The second record was a written family record, which identified the children of this family. It was titled, apparently by the writer, "The birth of the children of Caleb Kirkland and his wife Sally." Additional comments will follow on each of these records.

As noted, the maiden surname of this Sarah Kirkland was not determined. However, one observation is worthy of note. Caleb and Sarah had 14 children who lived to maturity. Six of these used the given name of Ransom for one, or more, of their children. It seems important to list those here, though the children of Caleb and Sarah will be identified later. They were: Elizabeth (Kirkland) Deal who had a son named Ransom Deal; Sanders Kirkland - William Ransom Kirkland; Caleb Kirkland - Ransom C. Kirkland and Wilson R. (Ransom?) Kirkland; Nancy (Kirkland) Scott - Ransom Scott; Asa Kirkland - William Ransom Kirkland; Zachariah Kirkland - Caleb Ransom Kirkland.

Ransom was not a given name used by earlier generations of any Kirkland Family treated in this report. The repetitive use of this name by the children of Caleb and Sarah may represent recognition of the maiden surname of Sarah. A cursory review of South Carolina records revealed Ransom Families were present. This research did not investigate the Ransom Family.

While the use of the given name of Ransom was not observed in any other Henry County Kirkland Family, the descendants of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, did use the given name of Riley repeatedly, such as William Riley Kirkland. Some confusion does result when records report the initial R and do not spell the names, in each of these families. Searchers must determine whether they are dealing with William Ransom Kirkland or William Riley Kirkland. With one exception, this research found all listings for William R. Kirkland in the descendants of Caleb and Sarah to represent the name of Ransom. In the line of Aaron, Senior, the R initial always represented the name of Riley. The one exception was a son of Micajah, a grandson of Caleb and Sarah, who was named William Riley Kirkland. This will be treated in more detail in the Narration on Micajah.

The preceding records suggest Caleb d. p. 1830 married Sarah Ransom. Caution is issued that this research did not prove that supposition.

Citation was made earlier of the sale of land by Caleb and Sarah in Edgefield District, South Carolina 28 August 1820. It is assumed this record marks their departure from South Carolina, of which more will be reported later. The comparison of the metes and bounds of this 150 acres of land with records cited in the Narrative on his father reveals that the tract had origin in two sources. The first was 100 acres bequeathed to Caleb by his father in his will of 1796. The second was land Caleb had purchased from his father 20 February 1802, Edgefield Deed Book 24 pages 66-69.

The will of Benjamin d. 1805, cited in the Narrative on that man, identified the first tract as the home site of Caleb in 1796. The dower release by Sarah in 1820 indicates this continued to be their home site in 1820. The absence of Caleb from later records of Edgefield District supports the claim that he departed the county after this sale. This appears to have been the only tract of land owned by Caleb in South Carolina.

Note needs to be made of three South Carolina records which will be of interest to descendants of Caleb. The first was the will of his father, written 13 March 1796, and proved in Barnwell County, South Carolina 06 February 1806. The will is cited in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. As noted earlier, Caleb was devised 100 acres in the will. He, his other brother, Benjamin d. p. 1830, and Jonathan Gregory were the witnesses to the will and were the three executors of the estate.

Note is made in the Narrative on the father that these two brothers, Benjamin and Caleb, purchased additional land from their father 20 February 1802, Edgefield Deed Book 24, pages 58-60 and 66-69. They served as witnesses for each other, along with their cousin, Isaac Kirkland.

The third record of interest occurs when the two brothers served as appraisers for the estate of James Roberson 02 October 1804, *KSB I*, page 153. This record will be of interest to descendants because the appraisal report bears the original signature of each appraiser. The copy acquired by the writer is reported to be from Edgefield Estate Records

Box 44, Package 1859.

The U. S. Census records provide more definitive information on this Caleb than has been observed for the other Kirkland Families treated to this point. These records for Edgefield District, South Carolina 1800 and 1820 represent him with eight sons and six daughters. This is the number identified in the written family report, to be cited later. Caleb was, apparently, missed for the 1810 census. The Henry County, Alabama record for 1830 reported his household with two sons and one daughter. This compares favorably with the known children who married after 1830, to be documented.

The claim has been offered that Caleb and Sarah departed Edgefield, South Carolina soon after the sale of their home site 28 August 1820. The assumption is offered that they moved immediately to Henry County, Alabama. Acknowledgement is granted that no available record places him in that Alabama County before the 1830 census. Of equal importance, no record places the family in South Carolina or Georgia, and Henry County Marriage Records place underage children of Caleb and Sarah in Henry County, soon after the South Carolina land sale. The assumption is offered that the children were in the presence of their parents.

The marriages of 12 of the 14 children of Caleb are recorded in Henry County Marriage Records. One child was married in South Carolina. Available records, to be cited, provide good evidence that the remaining child was married in Alabama, but the recording was never made.

Two of the marriages provide support for the claim that Caleb removed to Alabama immediately after the sale of the South Carolina land. One son, William S. Kirkland, married his cousin, Ruth Kirkland, in Henry County 23 August 1821. This son was 23 years of age at this time and one could debate the need for his parents to be present for the marriage of a man this old. A daughter, Nancy Kirkland, married John Scott 14 March 1822. Nancy was a young 17 years of age at the time. It is doubtful that a 16-17 year old unmarried girl would have been in a frontier environment without her parents. The marriage records show that an additional three sons and four daughters of Caleb and Sarah were married in Henry County before their household appeared on the U. S. Census of the County in 1830. The Henry County marriage of so many children supports the claim that Caleb relocated his family to Henry County, Alabama soon after the sale of his South Carolina land.

It is important to note that the bride of William S. Kirkland, Ruth Kirkland, was a daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. The fathers, Caleb and Moses, were brothers. Moses departed South Carolina years before his brothers, and other kin, left that state. He had been a resident of Pulaski County, Georgia for over a decade when the two families relocated to Alabama. It is probable that William S. and Ruth were not acquainted before the relocation to Alabama. Both families were in Henry County for "courting time" before the marriage on 23 August 1821.

The preceding information leads to the claim that Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 moved his family to Henry County, Alabama between the fall of 1820 and the spring of 1821.

The availability of unlimited public land in Alabama, and the easy access to it by early settlers, was described in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. These conditions resulted in a lack of land records to document the presence of early settlers. As noted earlier, the actual purchase of land by most families did not begin before the mid 1830s. Many did not purchase the land on which they lived until the 1850s. We have no record of any land purchase in Henry County by Caleb d. p. 1830. One purchase from the U. S. Government by a Caleb Kirkland in 1836 is thought to represent the son of this man, named Caleb, and will be cited later. Land records do show most of his children acquired land in Township 6 North, Range 28 East. This area is south of present-day Abbeville, Alabama and may indicate the area in which Caleb located his Henry County home site.

The absence of land records resulted in another problem for family searchers. These early settlers died without record of land ownership, or other real property. Thus, there was no court probate to distribute their physical property and identify their heirs, unless they wrote a will. Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, apparently, died intestate, as did his brother, Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, and without real property to probate. Searchers have deliberated over the probable issue of these two brothers for years. Fortunately, a written family record was located in 1997, which provides sufficient identification of the issue of Caleb. This record needs to be recognized.

A published history of Ashley County, Arkansas, *Beyond Bartholomew*, Rebecca DeArmend-Husky, contains a page from an old Bible that listed the births of the children of Caleb and Sally Kirkland. It was titled “The birth of the children of Caleb Kirkland and his wife Sally”. The record does not identify the Caleb and Sally in question. However, each named child can be easily identified in records of Henry County, Alabama. Family tradition, shared by those holding this record, identified it as from a Bible owned by Elijah A. Kirkland. This man is positively identified as a grandson of the Caleb and Sarah treated here, and a native of Henry County, Alabama

Elroy Christianson of Seattle, Washington, and a descendant of Elijah A. Kirkland, located the record. He has shared it freely with other searchers. The discovery of this record answers enough questions to permit the preparation of a creditable report on the Kirkland Family of Henry County, Alabama. Note needs to be made that other records are of equal value to this record, but searchers had the other important records. This was an essential “piece of the puzzle” not previously available.

Readers, and other searchers, should be aware that this is not a traditional Family Bible Record. It is a written family record that was placed in a Bible. According to the descendants holding this record, this was the only page of family information ever placed in the Bible. It has the characteristics of a record transcribed by an unknown person from an unknown source, at one setting. It is not a series of records dutifully entered as events

in the life of a family occurred.

Experienced searchers issue caution to written family records. This record has been examined carefully by several searchers. Existing records verify some of the recorded birth dates. As an example, the tombstone of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867 reports he was the son of Caleb and Sarah Kirkland and confirms his birth date. The written family record reports him as the sixth born son of Caleb.

It would be redundant to document the step by step challenges this record has passed. For here, it is sufficient to say many of these dates and the relationships reported, have been confirmed and it is assumed all are correct. The record is accepted as a correct recording of the children of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 and their birth dates.

The role of Elroy Christianson in acquiring the record is acknowledged. Also of importance, Emory Hatcher of Denver, Colorado established the chain of ownership of this record, from the original Bible to the publication in the Ashley County, Arkansas history book. His work adds to the authenticity of the written family record.

The issue of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, and their birth dates, follow. They were: Benjamin - born 06 April 1794; Elizabeth - born 11 December 1796; William (records to follow will prove he was William S. Kirkland) - born 16 July 1798; James - born 20 January 1800; Sanders - born 27 February 1801; Caleb - born 03 August 1802; Nancy - born 27 January 1805; Ruth - born 14 October 1806; Sarah - born 19 January 1808; Alcey - born 26 April 1809; Isaac - born 02 February 1811; Asa - born 07 September 1813; Elizar - born 13 April 1815; Zachariah - born 13 May 1817.

Caleb and his wife appear to be represented on the 1830 census. Both are absent from the 1840 census returns and the households of their children do not list persons of the age of Caleb and Sarah. The assumption is offered that both died after 1830. This research did not find any record to suggest their burial site.

This completes the report on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The remainder of this Narrative will treat each of his children, in the order of their birth, to the extent of this research. The goal is to identify all of his grandchildren.

Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Benjamin Kirkland was the first born child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The written family record cited earlier reports his birth date as 06 April 1794. The assumption is offered that he, and all of his siblings, were born at the family home site near Bridge Creek of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District, South Carolina. He died in Henry County, Alabama 09 November 1854, as proved by the statement of his widow, as she filed a Bounty Land Warrant claim for land on 07 April 1869. This death date is in conflict with a date to be cited later. His service in the War of 1812 entitled her to Bounty Land, of which more will be offered later. His burial site was not determined in this research.

This Benjamin Kirkland will be identified in this report as Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, to differentiate him from several of this name in the family. To illustrate the repetition of this name, the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1840 listed five men named Benjamin Kirkland on that return and they result in considerable confusion. This research has identified these five men as follows: The Benjamin on page 151 of that return was the man treated here - Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854; The man on page 153 was Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840 - a son of Benjamin d. p. 1830; the man on page 154 was Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864 - a son of William d. 1864; The man on page 159 was Benjamin Kirkland d. ca. 1840 - a son of the man treated here; The man on page 160 was Benjamin H. Kirkland, a son of Moses d. 1848. Later generations continued to use this given name repetitiously.

Benjamin married Winnefred Armstrong in Edgefield District, South Carolina. Frank Walker, Minister of the Gospel, officiated, as cited in the Bounty Land Warrant application. There is confusion as regards the marriage date. The application file contains a number of applications, depositions and statements. The number of documents results from this being the record of two land grants. Benjamin applied for, and received, Bounty Land in 1851. His widow was eligible for additional land by an Act of Congress in 1855. Records associated with this request were dated 1858, 1859 and 1861. Apparently the Civil War interrupted this application. She reestablished the claim in 1869.

The application dated 1869 was witnessed by John E. Price, a son-in-law of Winnefred. Perhaps he influenced the information in this record. She was reported to be 76 years of age, at this time, and she signed with a mark. This record reports her marriage date as 03 April 1813. William R. Kelly, Justice of the Peace (and a brother-in-law to Benjamin) executed a statement on 13 December 1859. He recorded the marriage date as 03 April 1817 and the death date for Benjamin as 23 November 1854. He stated these dates were transcribed from the original entries in the Family Bible. Further, he said the marriage date was recorded in the hand writing of "the said Benjamin Kirkland", and that he was personally familiar with the hand writing of Benjamin and with this Family Bible.

Other contradictions exist in the forms and statements in this file. As an example, the application made by Benjamin in 1851 described his period of service in the war was from January or February 1815 to March 1815. Winnefred, in her application of 07 April 1869, described his service time as on or about April 1st, 1812. Military records report his time of service was 04 February 1815 to 14 March 1815.

Any debate over contradictions in records this old is usually an exercise in futility. The statement by William R. Kelly seems to be creditable. He was a Justice, was reading a traditional Family Bible record prepared by his brother-in-law. His statement preceded the record witnessed by John E. Price by ten years. The 1817 date is more attuned to the birth years of the children of Benjamin and Winnefred. This report will use the marriage date of 03 April 1817. Persons with interest in this family should review this file. The National Archives file number is BLW 96295-120-55.

Winnefred (Armstrong) Kirkland was born ca. 1799. The writer was unable to locate the Family Bible Record viewed by William R. Kelly in 1859. Her ages recorded on census returns reflected extreme variations. As an example, she was listed as 51 years of age in 1850. Thirty years later, 1880, she was listed as 97 years of age. She was in the household of her daughter, Mahalia (Kirkland) Danzey in 1880. This report will list her death as after 1880.

Armstrong family information shared by Patricia Long indicates Winnefred was a daughter of Moses Armstrong. Moses Armstrong was also the father of Martin Armstrong, who married Sarah Kirkland, a daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864. Another son, Hiram Armstrong, married Margaret Helton in Henry County in 1824. Margaret Helton may have had a relationship to Dicey Helton, the wife of William Kirkland d. 1864, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, of which more will be offered in the Narrative on that William Kirkland.

Benjamin was the only son of Caleb d. p. 1830 for whom we have a record of military service in the War of 1812. His military records and the Bounty Land records cited earlier report he served from 04 February 1815 to 18 March 1815. He served as a private soldier in Captain W. Wall's Company of the South Carolina Militia. No detail on this service is available.

He held a commission in the Alabama Militia, as reported in *Military Register, State Militia*, housed at the Alabama Archives. This resource reports he was commissioned as a Captain in the 25th (Henry County) Regiment 12 September 1823. Note needs to be made that this date approximates the anticipated time for his relocation to Henry County. He followed his father's relocation to Alabama by about two years. He was again recognized as a Captain in the same unit 30 July 1830. His rank on 01 January 1835 was Lt. Colonel and his home was listed as Abbeville, Henry County. For the information of those interested, Alabama required militia service for all able-bodied white men and indentured servants between 18 and 45 years of age. Some officials and key vocations were exempt.

The rank of Colonel carried over to his civilian life. The Henry County tax list for 1842 recognized him as 'Col. Ben Kirkland'. His assessment was for town lots, value of \$200, and one wood clock. The tax paid was \$00.45.

On 09 February 1842 Benjamin and Winnefred Kirkland sold Lot 13 in Abbeville, fronting on Kirkland Street, to Robert Kennedy for \$50.00, Henry County Deed Book C, pages 189-190. Benjamin and "Winnie" sold another lot in Abbeville, Lot 28, to his nephew, Jason J. Kirkland 24 March 1854. This lot bounded north on Washington Street and south on Williams Street. Benjamin signed both deeds, Winnefred made a mark.

He, again, was recognized as Colonel Benjamin Kirkland when the County Commission paid him \$18.50 for an unidentified claim 05 May 1851, County Commission Minutes.

Benjamin d. 1854 appears to have been the Benjamin Kirkland who purchased land from

the U. S. Government in Township 6 North, Range 28 East on 07 March 1836. His brothers Asa, Isaac, Caleb, Sanders and his brother-in-law John Scott acquired land in the same Township. Unfortunately, this research was unable to find record of the sale of this land, or of the distribution of it after his death.

Likewise, the Family Bible record viewed by William R. Kelly in 1859 is no longer available. The identification of the children of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854 will be based on several sources. The most important are the research of Mrs. Esther Leonard (one of the compilers of *KSBI*), U. S. Census records, a family letter written ca. 1900, and Henry County marriage records.

Some of Mrs. Leonard's research and the family letter in question appear in *KSBI*, pages 44-48. Mrs. Wilma Kirkland has shared a typescript sheet that appears to be part of the research of Mrs. Leonard. The sheet identifies the following "known children" of Benjamin and Winnefred (Armstrong) Kirkland: Lovet G.; Benjamin; Wilson C.; Mila Henrietta; Mahalia Caldonia; Marina; and Martin V. The letter referred to earlier provides sufficient proof that Mila and Wilson C. were siblings, she addressed him as "Dear Brother". Reference to the families of Mahalia and Marina, in that letter, support the claim that they also were siblings. The Family Bible Record of Mila (Kirkland) Price proves she was a daughter of Benjamin and Winnefred (Armstrong) Kirkland.

Lovet G. was not recognized in the letter. However, it will be shown that he married in Henry County and migrated to Louisiana as did Wilson C. The two men were located in the same Parish in that state, as shown by census records. Further, they relocated to other Parishes together. Descendants of the two intermarried. Lovet was among the "known Children" in the list prepared by Mrs. Leonard. The assumption is offered that he and Wilson C. were brothers.

The claim for a son in this family named Benjamin has support in two sources. As noted, Mrs. Leonard recognized one on her list of "known children". *The History of Henry County, Alabama*: Mrs. Marvin Scott, also reported a son so named. Mrs. Scott reported this son died in the Civil War. In contrast, this research leads to the assumption that this son died much earlier. He appears to have been the Benjamin Kirkland listed as head of a household on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1840, page 159. His absence from later records indicates he died in this time frame, died ca. 1840. More will be offered on this later, For here it is sufficient to note that he will be identified in this report as Benjamin Kirkland d. ca. 1840.

Note needs to be made that a male of the age of Benjamin d. ca. 1840 (born 1820-1825) was represented in the household of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854 on early census returns.

Study of the U. S. Census records for this family in the years 1820-1850 indicate additional children are probable. Two sons and one daughter are represented on the 1820 census of Orangeburg District, South Carolina, for whom we have no record.. Readers will recall this family lived at the junction of Orangeburg, Barnwell and Edgefield

Districts/Counties. Members of the family appeared, variously, in the census records of each of these counties.

In addition to these children, a daughter was represented on the 1840 census, born 1835-1840. A female named Harriett, age 13 years, appeared in the household of Benjamin and Winnefred on the U. S. Census return for 1850. She married John T. Adams in Henry County 22 January 1854. The marriage license confirms that she was a daughter of Benjamin. He gave permission for the marriage and said she was his daughter.

Experienced researchers are familiar with the pitfalls of census records. These persons on the returns of 1820-1840 could have been children of the family or they could have been other kin or just children residing in the household for many reasons. But, a family history study must consider them as potential children who died prematurely, or whose names never made it to records. Reference has been made, in earlier narratives, of several Kirkland names in the records of Henry County who cannot be assigned to families. Some of these names may account for these unidentified children in the household of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854.

One of these unassigned names is arbitrarily added to the list of children of this family. The census records of 1830 and 1840 list a female born 1825-1830, who is absent from the list of known children on the sheet of Mrs. Leonard. This may be the Alcey Kirkland who married William Parker in Henry County 04 November 1845. This couple, apparently, either died early or did not remain in the county. A search for them in county records and census records was unsuccessful. The marriage date would be compatible for a daughter born 1825-1830. The given name of Alcey was common to the descendants of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, not to those of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. It can be said with assurance that the bride of William Parker was not of the line of William, d. 1864 or Moses d. 1848. She was not the daughter, so named, of Caleb d. p. 1830. This Benjamin was one of only two possible sources for this Alcey. She will be assigned to this family for the reasons stated.

Based on the preceding information, this research offers the claim that the issue of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, who reached maturity, were: Lovet G. - born ca. 1820; Benjamin, Junior - born ca. 1820-25; Marina - born ca. 1825; Wilson C. - born 11 July 1827; Alcey - born ca. 1825-1830; Mila Henrietta - born February 1830; Mahalia Caldonia - born 07 May 1833; Harriett - born ca. 1837; Martin V. - born ca. 1839.

The families of each of these children will be presented in the order of their birth.

Lovet G. Kirkland was the first born child of Benjamin d. 1854, for whom we have record. As noted earlier, two sons and one daughter may have preceded him. Lovet was born in South Carolina about 1820, based on census records. Readers will recall that Alabama Militia records prove his father was residing in Alabama 12 September 1823. His death date, or place, is unknown to the writer. This research failed to locate him after the census return for 1870. His brother, Wilson C. Kirkland, appeared on the census return for

Lincoln Parish, Louisiana in 1880.

He married Naomi Gregory in Henry County, Alabama 15 January 1843. He was listed on the Henry County tax list for 1843, assessed for one poll. The next record available to this research on Lovet G. is the 1860 U. S. Census of Jackson Parish, Louisiana. He and Wilson C. Kirkland were listed in adjacent households. Lovet had a daughter, nine years old, born in Alabama, and one of five years, born in Louisiana. This indicates he moved from Alabama to Louisiana between 1851 and 1855.

Also of interest, Wilson C. had a son, five years of age, who was born in Alabama, and one of two years, born in Louisiana. He moved between 1855 and 1858. These ages are not in complete agreement with the actual birth years available for the children of Wilson C. They do indicate Lovet relocated two or three years earlier than Wilson C.

Searchers will find the name of Lovet to appear in records with variant spellings. These include Lovet (seems to be correct), Lovid, Leve, Tovid, etc.

He served in the 4th Louisiana Cavalry, Company E, in the Civil War.

Lovet appears on the U. S. Census records for Louisiana in Jackson Parish and in Lincoln Parish. Perhaps he also moved to Union Parish, because Wilson C. was on that census return in 1880.

The available census records list the following children in his household in 1860 and 1870. They are assumed to be his children. Other issue are possible. They were: Leontine - born ca. 1849; Martha - born ca. 1851 (Alabama); Mila - born ca. 1855 (Louisiana); Columbus - born ca. 1857; William - born ca. 1861; Lovet, Junior - born ca. 1864; Telitha - born ca. 1867. Reference is made in *KSB II*, page 44 that Lovit G. Kirkland, Junior, married Senora Mattie Lee Kirkland, a grand daughter of Wilson C. Kirkland, on 05 March 1891. She died 31 March 1892 and he remarried to Bertha Burnham 13 February 1896. Both marriages were in Winn Parish, Louisiana.

This completes the information available on Lovet G. Kirkland.

Benjamin appears to have been the next child born to Benjamin d. 1854. As noted earlier, this research assumes he was the man of that name listed as the head of a household on page 159 of the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1840. He was not found in later records of the county. His name does not appear as a soldier in Confederate Military records viewed in the research.

The assumption has been offered that he died without issue soon after the 1840 census was compiled. Other Narratives in this report cite repeated Smallpox epidemics in Henry County throughout the 1840s, 1850s, and 1860s. Perhaps this son of Benjamin d. 1854 was a victim of this disease.

The household for which he was the head warrants some comments. This Benjamin was born between 1820 and 1825. The youngest two members of the household were born between 1830 and 1835. The other five members of the family were older. Benjamin was not the father of the household. It is more probable that he was listed as the head because he was the oldest male present, not because of a parental position. Perhaps this was a family orphaned by the death of a father, and Benjamin was assisting the survivors. Other records will suggest he had an older sister, for whom we have no record. Perhaps this was her family, or was a family that returned to South Carolina, as is noted in Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Otherwise, available records provide no explanation for his presence in this household.

Marina Kirkland was born ca. 1825 in Henry County. She married James S. Calk 18 September 1839 in Henry County. The death date for either was not determined. The letter written by Mila (Kirkland) Price about 1900 did report 'Jim Calk is fat and harty.' Perhaps that means Marina was deceased, since she was not recognized.

The family appears on the U. S. Census of Henry County, when James was listed as a barkeeper. The only other census record found by this research is the 1885 Florida State Census, when they were listed as living in Vernon, Holmes County, Florida. He was a farmer. Note needs to be made that the family letter implies Jim had returned to Henry County by 1900, or when the letter was written.

The family had one daughter, represented on the 1860 census, Arcannon- b. ca. 1856. No further information is available on her. Also listed was James Hickman, 12 years of age. The Florida Census of 1885 listed James Hickman, 35 years, continuing in the Calk household. He was a public works employee.

This completes the report on Marina (Kirkland) Calk.

Wilson C. Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin d. 1854. Fortunately for searchers, his Family Bible Record is recorded in *KSB II*, pages 44-48. The family information to follow is from that source.

He was born 11 July 1827 in Henry County and died 07 December 1903 in Winn Parish, Louisiana. He married Martha Jane Sholar in Henry County 11 October 1849. The bride was born 26 April 1832 and died 21 November 1862 in Jackson Parish, Louisiana. He remarried to Laura A. M. Frazier 28 June 1865 in Lincoln Parish, Louisiana. She was born 30 November 1842 in Henry County and died 30 July 1926 in Winn Parish, Louisiana.

Laura Frazier was a daughter of Uriah and Rejoica (Calk) Frazier. Readers will recall that Marina Kirkland married James S. Calk. Available records do not reveal the relationship of Rejoica (Calk) Frazier and James S. Calk.

Wilson C. was a carpenter by trade. He served in the 28th Louisiana Infantry Regiment in

the Civil War. Note has been made earlier of his places of residence in Louisiana and of the probable time of his move to that state.

The issue of Wilson C. Kirkland appears in the Family Bible information in *KSBI*. They are also listed in chart form on pages 44-45 of that source, and as reported here from that chart.

Walter Layfayette Kirkland was the oldest child of Wilson C. Kirkland. He was born 06 September 1850 in Henry County and died 07 August 1875 in Louisiana. He married Susan Frazier, a daughter of Uriah and Rejoica (Calk) Frazier 24 March 1870. The bride was born 08 December 1849 in Henry County and died 20 May 1883 in Louisiana. The second child of Wilson C. Kirkland was Calista V. ‘Callie’ Kirkland, born 03 March 1853 in Henry County and died in 1913 in Winn Parish, Louisiana. She married Hugh H. Johnson 03 September 1871. She later married Abner Hill Hutto. The third child was Warren L. Kirkland, born 09 September 1854 in Henry County. He married Mary Susan Martin 08 May 1887. No other information is available. Clovis Preston Kirkland was the fourth child of Wilson C. Kirkland. She was born 14 February 1858. No other information is available. The last child of Wilson C. Kirkland was Yancey Lane Kirkland, born 17 December 1860 and died 30 July 1864.

No issue was reported for the second marriage. However, the U. S. Census for Lincoln Parish, Louisiana in 1880 reported his household with an adopted daughter named Mary, 10 years of age and an adopted son named Clovis (?), 22 years of age. Available records do not provide information on these children. His mother-in-law, Rejoica Frazier was also in his household in 1880.

No further information is available on Wilson C. Kirkland.

This research reports the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854 to have been a daughter named Alcey, who married William Parker in Henry County 04 November 1845. The basis for assigning this person to this family was presented earlier. The writer has no additional information on this assumed daughter. Her fate, and that of her household, is unknown. Perhaps it should be reported that census records indicate this Benjamin did have a daughter represented in his household who was born 1825-1830.

Perhaps Alcey and her husband met an early death. This report has recognized the Fever epidemics that were common to this area in this time frame. Another couple, treated later in this report, Asa and Dicey (Kirkland) Kirkland, married and met an early death. Asa, though a young man, had amassed a large estate and the couple had a son. These factors led to a large file of probate records to prove their fate. Without those records, the fate of that couple would have been as clouded as is that of Alcey and William Parker.

Mila Henrietta Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854. She was born February 1830, died 05 September 1911, and was buried at the Headland Methodist Church Cemetery in Henry County, as were a number of her family. She married Doctor

Jonathan Edward Price 27 August 1846 in Henry County.

Doctor Price was a medical doctor and practiced medicine in Henry County. He was a son of Joseph and Hepzibah (Maccrallus) Price of South Carolina, as reported in the *History of Henry County, Alabama; Mrs. Marvin Scott*, page 323.

The information on the issue of Mila Henrietta (Kirkland) Price is from the book by Mrs. Scott. Note is made that she did cite the Family Bible Record of Dr. Price as her source. The children were reported as follows: Katie Frances - born 07 May 1854, married John J. Holmes; Martha Macrelia - born 28 March 1857, died 31 January 1932, married Doctor Charles F. Spearman; Laura Emma - born 20 November 1859, married John Thomas Soloman; Anna Belle - born 05 September 1865, died 22 November 1942, married Doctor William Pleasant Hardwick; Robert Curtis - born 14 July 1870, married Mary E. Martin.

This family was not followed further in this research.

Mahala Caldonia Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854. She was born 07 May 1833, married Stephen E. Danzey 29 December 1850. She died 11 August 1929. Stephen E. Danzey was born in 1829 and died 1904. Mrs. Scott's book is the source for information on this family, page 323.

Readers will recall the family letter written by Mila (Kirkland) Price to her brother, Wilson C. Kirkland, cited earlier. This letter implied Stephen and Mahala had a son named Jim (or James). Mrs. Scott's report did not list a son of this name. The following children were listed: Cornelia Ann - born 30 June 1851; Mary Susan - born May 1854; Charles M. - born 16 February 1857; William E. - born 07 September 1859; Isabella - born 28 April 1862; Charles Stephen - born 28 April 1866; Stephen E., Jr. - born 11 September 1869.

This concludes the report on Mahala Caldonia (Kirkland) Danzey.

Harriett was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854. As noted earlier, she married John T. Adams 22 January 1854. This family was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860, with children as follows: Sela W. - born ca. 1855, William B. - born ca. 1856, Ida - born ca. 1859.

This research was unable to develop definitive information on this family. One John Tally Adams served in the 18th. Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Confederate Army. His Confederate pension application reports he lived in Conecuh County, Alabama after the War. He relocated, in old age, to Dale County, Alabama. It was not proved that this was the man who married this Harriett Kirkland.

The remaining child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, to the knowledge of the writer, was Martin V. Kirkland. He was born ca. 1839, based on census records. He was named in his father's household in 1850 and in 1860, appeared with his mother in the household of Doctor John E. Price (brother-in-law). Martin V. was 21 years in 1860 and was employed

as a clerk.

This son of Benjamin and Winnefred died in the Civil War, apparently without marriage or issue. He served in Company B, 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment.

The Confederate Government paid a death benefit to the next of kin of soldiers who died in the line of service. Winnefred Kirkland filed for this benefit on 25 September 1862 and 12 March 1863, Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. She claimed to be the next of kin to Martin V. Kirkland.

This completes the report on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Fortunately, the issue of most of the remaining children of Caleb d. p. 1830 will be presented with more definition.

Elizabeth (Kirkland) Deal, Daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

The next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 was a daughter named Elizabeth Kirkland. She was born 11 December 1796, as reported in the written family record preserved by the descendants of Elijah A. Kirkland. It is assumed her birth was in Edgefield District, South Carolina. She married Lewis H. Deal, Junior 15 May 1827 in Henry County. She appears to have died after the U. S. Census was enumerated in 1870, and before that of 1880. Her husband was born ca. 1800 in North Carolina and died in Geneva County, Alabama 23 May 1881, according to family records, to be cited.

Earlier searchers considered Elizabeth to have been a daughter of Caleb and Sarah. Her age and the given names of her children indicated this. She named a daughter Sarah and sons Ransom, Caleb, Asa and Jonathan, among others. These recognized her mother and father, possibly the maiden surname of her mother, a brother and an uncle. The discovery of the written family record removed any question as to her parents.

A number of searchers have contributed information on Elizabeth. Among these was one James C. Adams, who corresponded with Mrs. Betty (Kirkland) Schladensky (one of the compilers of *KSB I*) in 1971. Two letters from Mr. Adams have reached the writer from the files of Wilma Kirkland. They present information of interest and must be considered by any report treating the issue of Elizabeth (Kirkland) Deal.

Mr. Adams claimed descent from Sara Jane Cole, who he reported to have been the illegitimate daughter of this Elizabeth Kirkland. He consistently spelled the given name as Sara. This daughter was reported to have been born in Georgia about 1824. Readers with questions as to the Georgia birthplace must remember that Clay County, Georgia was opposite to Henry County, Alabama, on the Chattahoochee River. Her father was reported to have had the surname of Cole, and the daughter assumed that surname. Elizabeth married Lewis Deal with the surname of Kirkland. This seems to indicate she did not

marry Cole.

Mr. Adams had impressive information on the Kirkland and Deal Families. He did not cite proof, but left no question that he descended from this Elizabeth Kirkland through Sara Jane Cole. He had the correct birth date for the first child born to the Deal Family, Ransom Deal, born 20 August 1827. The letters indicate he knew this through family information. Searchers of later years have been unable to locate Mr. Adams.

Sensitive issues are difficult to treat in a family history report. Some issues have little merit and are best omitted. But this is a family history report, and if there is a line of unknown descendants, they deserve the chance to connect to the report. The writer has not confirmed the report by Mr. Adams, but his letters were impressive in detail. The possible daughter is reported for the record. Perhaps others in this line can confirm or refute the assumption.

Searchers should use caution on the given names of Sarah Jane. The son of Elizabeth named Caleb married Sarah Jane Freeman, and she seems to be the Sarah Jane in the Deal household on the U. S. Census return of Dale County in 1850. Apparently the assumed daughter named Sara Jane was already married. Unfortunately, Mr. Adams failed to report who she married. The difficulty of tracing the name is compounded by the courthouse fires in Dale County. Records preceding 1880 were lost.

As reported, Elizabeth married Lewis H. Deal, Junior in 1827. The family lived in Dale County, Alabama. Official records are not available to prove the issue of this marriage. Mrs. Choice Glover of Sutter Creek, California, has shared information on the children of Elizabeth (Kirkland) Deal. They are reported in this work as presented by Mrs. Glover. It is of interest that Mrs. Glover was among those who attempted to locate Mr. Adams for more information.

The issue of Elizabeth (Kirkland) Deal were: Sara Jane Cole - born ca. 1824 (questionable); Ransom Deal - born 20 August 1827, died 1904 in Henry County, married 1) Martha Freeman, 2) Olive Jane Matthews; Caleb Deal - born 14 July 1830, married Sarah Jane Freeman; Lewis H. Deal, Junior - born ca. 1831, died C.S.A. at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, married Nancy Jane Brannon 20 September 1852 in Henry County; Elizabeth Deal - born ca. 1835, no information; George Deal - born 26 March 1838, married Edith Driggers 16 September 1863 in Henry County; Asa Deal - born ca. 1840, no information; Lucinda Deal - born ca. 1842, no information; Jonathan Deal - born 04 May 1845, died 03 January 1896, married Martha Wiggins in Henry County 17 December 1866, died at Cottondale, Jackson County, Florida.

The Deal Family is reported to have lived in the Echo Community of Dale County.

This family was not followed further in this research.

William S. Kirkland, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

The third child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 was William S. Kirkland. The written family record identified him without the middle initial. The middle initial was also absent in his marriage record. Records to be cited are sufficient to prove this was the man identified in Henry County records as William S. Kirkland. No record was found to prove the name represented by the initial. Perhaps it was Snowden.

William S. Kirkland was born 16 July 1798, apparently in Edgefield District, South Carolina. He died 11 March 1881 in Tyler County, Texas and was buried at Bethany Cemetery. He married Ruth (Rutha in some records) Kirkland in Henry County, Alabama 23 August 1821. She was a daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, a brother to Caleb d. p. 1830. He remarried late in life, in Texas, to Sarah (?). The last marriage was without issue. His widow remarried to Moses Summrall, Junior 29 May 1881 in Tyler County.

Ruth was born 19 November 1798, to be proved in the Narrative on her father. She died after the 1860 census. Her burial site is unknown to the writer.

William S. was active in the records of Henry County. He was commissioned a Captain in the 25th Regiment (Henry County) of the Alabama Militia 15 December 1835, *Military Register, State Militia*; Alabama Archives. He was also a Captain in the Volunteer Rifle Company in 1835. He served in the Creek Indian War of 1836, in Alabama, and drew a pension for this service in later life.

He appeared on the 1842 and 1843 tax lists for Henry County, being assessed for one poll in 1842 and one poll and a city lot in 1843. He paid \$00.37 in 1843. Deed books show he purchased four lots in the newly-platted town of Abbeville 03 July 1837, Deed Book A, page 224. They were Lots 50, 51, 52, fronting on Dees Street and Washington Street, and Lot 55, fronting on Washington Street and Williams Street.

Contrary to the report by earlier searchers of a plantation owned by William S. and Ruth, this research found no record of land ownership, other than the Abbeville Town Lots. Perhaps the land holdings of his father-in-law were available.

The family of William S. and Ruth suffered a marital crisis in 1849-1850. Readers should recognize this is one of the sensitive issues that must be recorded. Surviving records may or may not present the issues in their true light. The records are reported as they were recorded.

The will of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, father of Ruth, provided cautions that seem to have been overlooked. Moses devised considerable property, money and land, to Ruth. He instructed this inheritance, "...will not be at the control of her husband, William S. Kirkland...or subject to any of his debts." Note is made that he identified the husband of Ruth as William S. Kirkland. This is sufficient proof that the earlier records that recognized him as William Kirkland did pertain to William S. Kirkland.

The divorce is recorded in Chancery Court Final Book A. The proceedings appear intermittently on pages 161-194. Unfortunately, this series of records is among those stored in available space. In this case, they were originally found in the janitor's closet of the courthouse annex. This book is severely damaged, apparently by water. Many pages cannot be separated, and some that can be separated are illegible. This is not to imply there is question to the information to follow. The writer was careful to avoid abstracts from illegible material. The information to follow is from legible areas of the cited pages.

Ruth sued William S. for divorce 20 February 1850. She was represented by her 'next friend' Willis Kirkland, Junior. It is assumed this was her son, since he was the only man of record who was "Junior" to her brother named Willis Kirkland. The record identified the property she had received from the estate of her father and reported it had been "wasted and squandered" by her husband. She reported her father knew him as "wasteful and extravagant", and had sought to place her legacy out of his hands. She now asked the court to place her remaining property in the trusteeship of her son-in-law, Moses Brackin. She also made charges of cruelty and alcohol abuse by her husband.

William S. refuted the charges. He counter-sued for divorce, charging Ruth had abandoned his bed and board 12 July 1849, and said he had cared for her to the best of his abilities.

Depositions were recorded from John Holland and Sarah Holland, Sarah Kirkland (probably the sister of William S.), Benjamin H. Kirkland (brother to Ruth), Elizabeth Kirkland (wife of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867), David Deese and others. Water damage to this area of the book was severe, but the tone was one of support for the interests of Ruth.

The final decision of the court could not be read, but the court dismissed his counter suit. Deed Book G, pages 358-359 seems to indicate the Court's decision. The sheriff sold the remaining town lot of William S. upon order of the Court for the benefit of Ruth.

Ruth appeared in the household of her son, James Madison, on the U. S. Census for Dale County, Alabama in 1860. Two grandchildren, Matilda age 13 and Zachariah age 9, were also in the household. These children were the issue of Ruth's son Zachariah. His first wife died before that census was enumerated. James Madison remained in Henry and Dale Counties until 1873, when he joined his father and brothers in Tyler County, Texas. This research found no record of Ruth after the 1860 census. She will be listed as died p. 1860.

William S. was in Walton County, Florida for the 1860 census. Apparently, he had severed his ties to the Alabama Counties of Henry and Dale. He appeared in the household of James J. Kirkland, age 36. A Sarah Kirkland, age 35, is also listed, and seems to have been the wife of James. The identity of this couple is unknown at this time. Consideration was given that this could be Jason Jackson Kirkland, the youngest son of William S. This son was listed on the 1880 census for Tyler County, Texas as James J., and William S. was in his household. While records may be insufficient to resolve this issue, that identification does not seem probable. Jason Jackson was not 36 years old in

1860 and he had no wife, of record, named Sarah.

The descendants of William S. and Ruth settled in the area of Tyler County, Texas in numbers. They were in the company of others from Henry County. Jason Jackson was married there in 1861. Birth records report Zachariah had a son born in Shelby County, Texas ca. 1860, and Elzy had a daughter born in Tyler County in 1859. All but one of the living children of William S. followed the move to Texas. A daughter, Matilda, remained in Henry County.

The issue of William S. and Ruth are identified in *KSII*, pages 452-453. These children and their birth dates were originally identified in the research of Clifford Knowles. His source was family records and information. Grave markers verify the birth dates. Searchers have scrutinized this information for years. It has been compared to a number of family records, cemetery records and other sources. Searchers such as Judy Maddox and Elza Oates have fine tuned some details. The files of the writer have added additional information. The identification to follow is from those sources and represents a true account of the issue of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland, in the opinion of the writer.

The children were born in Henry County, Alabama. Zachariah was born 31 December 1821, died 02 September 1890 in Tyler County, Texas, buried at Kirkland Cemetery (He will be identified in this report by his death date - d. 1890.); Shya (variant spellings are common) was born 02 June 1823, died young, no other information; Willis was born 25 August 1825, died 26 April 1906 in Tyler County, buried at Old Shilo Cemetery; Elzy was born 28 January 1827, died 18 February 1907 in Tyler County, buried Old Shilo Cemetery; Matilda was born 03 June 1830, died ca. 1863 Henry County; Mahalia Jane was born 24 January 1833, died 10 April 1905 in Tyler County, buried Old Shilo Cemetery; James Madison was born 25 January 1836, died 1916 in Cherokee County, Texas; Jason Jackson was born 28 November 1838, died 30 April 1900 in Tyler County, buried Kirkland Cemetery.

Zachariah d. 1890 moved to Shelby County, Texas in 1859 and lived there until 1880, when he relocated to Tyler County, Texas. He was a farmer and blacksmith by trade. He was a member of the Shelby County Masonic Lodge. He married Sarah Kennedy (Canady, Cassady) 10 June 1846 in Henry County. The bride was a daughter of Reuben and Phoebe (Kirkland) Sanders Kennedy. Phoebe was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior and is treated in more detail in the Narrative on her father. Sarah was a sister to Catherine Kennedy, who married Elzy Kirkland, a brother to this Zachariah. Phoebe married a Hutto, after the death of Reuben Kennedy.

Phoebe died before 27 February 1860, when the probate of her estate appears in Henry County OCR Book K, pages 624-625. The final settlement of the estate is on page 635, dated 20 March 1860. The distribution recognized, among the heirs, Catherine Kirkland, wife of Elzy Kirkland and the minor heirs of Sarah Kirkland, who was the deceased wife of Zachariah Kirkland. The court appointed James M. Kirkland as guardian for the

interests in the estate held by the minor heirs of Sarah, John J. Kirkland, Matilda E. Kirkland, and Zachariah Kirkland. The guardian was James Madison Kirkland, a brother of the Zachariah treated here.

U. S. Census records of Henry and Dale Counties are of value at this point. The census of 1850 listed this Zachariah with the daughter Matilda, son John J. and one Benjamin F. The 1860 census of Dale County listed Matilda, age 13 years, and Zachariah (full name was Zachariah Taylor Kirkland), age 9 years in the household of Jason Jackson Kirkland and his mother, Ruth. The son John may have been in Texas with his father. There is no further record on Benjamin F. Apparently he died young, or he was the son of Elzy Kirkland of that name, born ca. 1853. Readers are cautioned that there was another Benjamin F. Kirkland born in this time frame, born ca. 1857. He was a son of Harmon S. Kirkland, treated in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

The distribution from the estate of Phoebe, for the children of her deceased daughter Sarah, was equally divided between John J., Matilda E. and Zachariah Kirkland, in trust of their guardian. Each heir received \$35.28. Matilda married George M. Ledmer in Henry County 02 November 1865, and James M. issued her a final settlement 08 January 1867. There is indication that she resided in Georgia, Henry County Estate Packet 1338. The final settlement to her brothers was not located.

The preceding records are sufficient to say the issue of Zachariah and Sarah (Kennedy) Kirkland were as follows: John J. was born 15 March 1845, died 19 May 1917, was buried at Logansport, Louisiana. He married Charlotte Ann Hill 22 November 1877 in Tyler County, Texas. The bride was a daughter of Charles and Nancy (?) Hill. Matilda E. was born ca. 1847, married George M. Ledmer, as reported. Benjamin F. was born ca. 1850 and appears to have died as an infant. The full name of the last child was Zachariah Taylor Kirkland. He was born 12 July 1851, married 1) Eliza Ann Martin 29 January 1874 in Tyler County, Texas, 2) Mary Amanda Ashworth Norsworthy 25 March 1889 in Trinity County, Texas. He died 22 November 1894 in Trinity County.

The Mortality Schedule with the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 reports Sarah Kirkland died in 1949 from complications of childbirth. The assumption is offered that she was this wife of Zachariah and the child, Benjamin F. Kirkland, died later.

Zachariah d. 1890 remarried to Eliza Ella Catherine Oats 24 December 1859, probably in Dale County, Alabama. This marriage had issue as follows: David Henry was b. 1860 in Shelby County, Texas, died 1899 in Angelina County, Texas. He married Sarah Kirkland, a daughter of Jason Jackson Kirkland; Sarah Ettidora was born ca. 1861, married Allen Williams of Shelby County; Mollie A. was born ca. 1863, died 1902 in Angelina County, married William Henry Kirkland, as his second wife, a son of Jason Jackson Kirkland; Susan was born ca. 1865 and died young; William Brantley was b. ca. 1867, died 1918 in Shelby County, married 1) Emma J. Knowles, a daughter of Mahalia Jane (Kirkland) Knowles, 26 April 1886 and 2) Frances Missouri White 09 February 1893 in Tyler County; Lela was born ca. 1869, married 1) Charlie Brown 2) Allen Williams, after the

death of her sister Sarah; James Haywood was born 1872 in Shelby County, died September 1954 in Angelina County, married Emily Collier; Willis was born ca. 1873, married Berthie Woodcock.

A daughter named Syka/Shya, etc. Kirkland was the next child of William S. and Ruth. Her birth date was 02 June 1823. No one, to the knowledge of the writer, has identified the correct spelling of this name, nor does any family report, viewed in this research, provide anything on her fate. She, it is assumed, died early. The writer knows there are unidentified females in Henry County records for whom no identity has been made. Perhaps one of these was this daughter. Note has been made that William S. was in Walton County, Florida when the 1860 U. S. Census was enumerated. He was in the household of a James J. Kirkland age 36, and a Sarah age 35. Could this Sarah be this daughter?

The next child was Willis Kirkland. Readers should be aware that his mother had a brother of this name. Note was made earlier that Willis Kirkland, Junior represented Ruth in the divorce proceedings. This son should be that man.

Willis had three marriages and issue from the first two. He married first to Delaney Holland in Dale County, where the record was lost in courthouse fires, or in Henry County and was never recorded. The marriage is proved in the estate probate of John Holland, Henry County OCR Book H, page 139. Some records also appear in Book J. The estate record recognized William Jasper Kirkland as a son of Delaney Kirkland, a deceased daughter of John Holland, and Willis Kirkland. Willis was appointed guardian of the minor heir 16 January 1858. He made final payment to William Jasper Kirkland 07 March 1860, OCR Book L, page 94.

Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives report William Jasper Kirkland, 17 years of age, enlisted in Company E, 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment 10 March 1862. He was from Henry County. He died from wounds 31 January 1864 at Beau Station (Virginia?). OCR Book O, page 94, dated 09 April 1864, reports William Jasper Kirkland was deceased and his guardian, Willis Kirkland, was authorized to distribute the remainder of his estate.

There were two elderly men named John Holland in early records of Henry County. One died ca. 1838 and had a Kirkland connection, to be cited in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. This John Holland died ca. 1855. His wife was Mary (Polly) Kirkland, a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. He is treated in more detail in the Narrative on her father.

Willis remarried to Nelly Kirkland 21 November 1847 in Henry County. The bride was a daughter of Benjamin H. Kirkland and Sarah (Kirkland) Kirkland. The father was a son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848 and the mother was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. She was a sister to William S. Kirkland.

Willis and Nelly had issue as follows: Sarah J. was born ca. 1850, married Emanuel Jack Antley in Henry County 13 December 1867; Mary was born ca. 1852, no information; Mahalia I. was born ca. 1856, married Gilbert Tolar 14 September 1886 in Tyler County; Elzy was born ca. 1861, married Amanda Kirkland in Texas, a daughter of David A. Kirkland from the family of John Kirkland d. 1805, see Narrative on John Kirkland d. a. 1810; Abby was born ca. 1863, no information; Vicey Ann was born ca. 1867, married Gilbert Tolar, after the death of her sister Mahalia; Milly was born ca. 1869, no information.; Benjamin was born ca. 1877, married Artie Creel 01 January 1896 in Tyler County.

Willis remarried to Mrs. Kitty Tolar, late in life. This marriage did not result in issue.

Elzy was the next child of William S. and Ruth. He married Catherine Kennedy, a sister to the first wife of Zachariah. Catherine was recognized for her share of the estate of her mother, Phoebe (Kirkland) Sanders Kennedy Hutto. Family records report the couple had married 1849-1850 in Dale County.

The birth records on the children indicate the family moved to Texas in 1857. One family report claims Elzy served in Hood's Texas Brigade in the Confederate army. The *Roster of Confederate Soldiers*: Janet B. Hewett, reports one E. Kirkland served in the 5th Texas Infantry Regiment, Company K. Perhaps the 5th Infantry was part of Hood's Brigade.

The issue of Elzy and Catherine was as follows: Benjamin F. was born 23 June 1853, died 24 January 1934 in Tyler County, married Inez D. Akins; Luther Lewis was born 06 April 1855, died 27 January 1941, married Alice Virginia Fortenberry 09 January 1876 in Tyler County; Curtis Price was born 22 February 1856, died 02 April 1934, married 1) Eunice Detting 19 July 1880, 2) Margaret Phoebe McCoy; Eliza June was born ca. 1859, died 1936, married Erasmus Tucker 03 December 1877 in Tyler County; Ellar A. was born 25 July 1864, died 1960, married Ben Fuller 11 September 1879; Artie Missie was born 04 November 1868, died 10 November 1968, married John Calvin Oates 06 March 1891 in Tyler County; Elzy O. was born 02 August 1871, died 09 April 1944, married Carl A. Oates 30 January 1896; Jasper Newton was born 01 February 1874, died 14 February 1962, married 1) Sarah Edney Riley 21 December 1899, 2) Jimmie Fortenberry.

The next child of William S. and Ruth was Matilda. She married Moses Brackin in Henry County 08 November 1848. Moses Brackin was a son of Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin. This Alcey was a daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, and a sister to Ruth, the wife of William S. Matilda died in the mid 1860s and Moses remarried to Mrs. Martha Rebecca (Grace) Meares 26 February 1865. Readers will recall that Moses Brackin was the trustee requested by Ruth for her property in the divorce proceedings.

The issue from the marriage of Moses and Matilda were as follows: Jasper was born 21 March 1849, died January 1939, no marriage; Edward was born November 1850, no other information; Albert Posey was b. 27 July 1852, died 17 April 1936 in Houston County, Alabama, married Martha Elizabeth Meares; Jeffie (Jefferson?) was born ca. 1854, died as

a young boy; Josiah was born ca. 1857, no other information; Rosie Ann was born 05 July 1860, died 18 April 1882, married W. W. Preston; Margaret Susan was born ca. 1862, married Joe Stephenson.

Moses Brackin had issue of ten children from his second marriage. Mrs. Kathy Stickney has prepared a comprehensive typescript report on the Brackin Family. Some searchers have listed additional children for Moses and Matilda. The list in this report is in agreement with that prepared by Mrs. Stickney and the report of Miss Dora Brackin, in earlier years.

Mahalia Jane was the next child of William S. and Ruth. Unfortunately, this research was unable to develop the desired detail on the family of this daughter. The family records of Clifford Knowles report her with three marriages: James D Cobb, Jack Knowles and a Gilmer, in that order. Henry County marriage records prove the marriage to James D. Cobb 12 November 1848 and to Zachariah Knowles 27 July 1865. The 1880 census implies the third marriage. Knowles, reportedly, was a son of Samuel J. Knowles. Perhaps James Cobb died in the Civil War.

One searcher reported the Knowles husband of Mahalia was the Zachariah Taylor Knowles who married Rachel J. Kirkland, a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867. This daughter of this Caleb did marry a man so named, in Henry County, 15 January 1871. However, this date was over a year before the first child was born to Mahalia and her Knowles husband. That report, in the writer's opinion, is in error.

Mahalia was listed on the U. S. Census of Marengo County, Alabama in 1880. She was in the household of her son, Billie J. Cobb. She was a widow and the son was a widower. She was recognized as his mother, her son James Cobb was listed as a brother to Billie. Her two Knowles children in the household, Emma and A. H. Knowles, were half brothers to Billie. These recorded relationships add creditability to some of the assumptions offered on this family.

There is some evidence that Mahalia had at least one daughter born to her marriage to James Cobb, named Anna Cobb. One Anna Cobb married J. W. Pittman in Henry County 17 November 1881. This may be her daughter.

Based on census records and fragmentary family records the assumption is offered that Mahalia had four or five children from her marriage to James Cobb: Benjamin L. - born ca. 1850, married Texana Virginia Russell in Texas; William (Billie) J. - born ca. 1852, married Margaret S. Knowles in Henry County 13 July 1873; Christopher C. - born ca. 1857; James D, Jr. - born ca. 1862, married Penola (Maggie) Kirkland, a daughter of James Madison Kirkland, who had previously married Joseph Charles Clemons; Anna is a possible daughter.

Her marriage to Zachariah Knowles resulted in issue of two known children: Emma J. born ca. 1868, married William Brantley Kirkland 26 April 1886 in Tyler County, Texas, a

son of Zachariah Kirkland d. 1890; Albert Henry - born 12 April 1872, died 11 March 1928 in Farwell, Texas, married Lydia Emma Kirkland 1887. The bride was a daughter of James Madison Kirkland. Lydia Emma died 12 March 1952 in Modesto, California.

The Gilmer marriage did not result in issue for Mahalia. No further information is available on her.

James Madison was the next child of William S. and Ruth. He married Martha Ann Holland in Henry County 05 February 1862. The bride was born 24 October 1842 and died in the early 1870s, before he relocated the family to Texas. She was a daughter of Thomas B. Holland, a brother to Delaney Holland and a son of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland, cited earlier. The relationship is proved when James Madison was appointed guardian of his children by Trinity County Court in May 1888 to represent their claim to the Henry County, Alabama estate of their grandfather, Thomas B. Holland.

James Madison remarried to Elizabeth J. English in Texas. One report indicates he had an additional marriage. He had no issue from these marriages.

He served in the 3rd Battalion of Hilliard's Legion in the Confederate army and drew a pension for this service, late in life. He was baptized 10 August 1858 at the Mount Pisgah Baptist Church by R. W. Ransom Deal, a son of Elizabeth (Kirkland) Deal. He later served as clerk of that church and as deacon in the Concord Baptist Church. One record reports he moved to Texas 08 January 1873.

The issue of his first marriage was as follows: Mary Jane was born 28 November 1862, died young; Margaret Ann was born 06 September 1866, died 19 December 1944 in Harris County, Texas, may have married a Robarty first, married Joseph Charles Clemons 08 August 1881 in Tyler County; Lydia Emma was born 16 November 1869, died 12 March 1952 in Modesto, California, married Albert Henry Knowles, as cited earlier; Thomas Marion was born 14 May 1871, died 13 February 1944, married Mary Jane Ray 29 March 1897 in Trinity County.

The remaining child of William S. and Ruth was Jason Jackson. He married Martha J. Hill in Tyler County 13 February 1861. The bride was born 11 December 1843 and died 13 November 1913. Nancy D. Hill was listed in his household on the U. S. Census of Tyler County in 1880 as his mother-in-law. His father was also in his household on this census.

The issue of Jason Jackson are listed as received from the records of Elza Oates. Mr. Oates had more detail than the listing in *KSB II*, page 453. The children were as follows: William Henry was born 19 March 1862, died 29 November 1936 in Angelina County, married 1) Billie Borden, 2) Martha A. (Mollie) Kirkland, a daughter of Zachariah Kirkland; Mary was born 07 June 1866, died 09 February 1898, Tyler County, buried Kirkland Cemetery; Sarah Ann was born 05 March 1868, died 03 May 1900, Tyler County, buried Kirkland Cemetery, married David Henry Kirkland 25 December 1884 in

Tyler County, a son of Zachariah Kirkland; Jason Edgar was born 1870, died 04 July 1905, married Alta Sargent 16 March 1892 in Tyler County; Emma J. was born 10 January 1872, died 17 November 1880, Tyler County, Bethany Cemetery; Elizabeth was born 18 March 1874 (twin), married Isaac Oscar Riley 01 January 1890; Eliza was born 18 March 1874 (twin), died 03 August 1904, Tyler County, Kirkland Cemetery, married Johnny Riley 24 December 1891.

This concludes the report on the family of William S. Kirkland, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

James Kirkland d. ca. 1880, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

James Kirkland was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The written family record listed his birth as 20 January 1800. His death date is questionable. One of his daughters, Sarah Ann (Kirkland) Kirkland filed application for a Florida Confederate widow's pension in 1903. Among the information in that report was a statement that she was a daughter of James Kirkland, and her father died in Florida, no date listed. In so far as her husband died in Jackson County, Florida 29 January 1883, it is assumed her father died at the same place. James was listed on the 1870 U.S. Census for Henry County, Alabama. The assumption is offered that he died about 1880, ca. 1880.

Assurance is given that the correct Sarah and James are in focus. She appears in her father's household on the census return for 1850, records prove she married in 1857, and in 1870 she and her daughter are in the household of her father. The absence of her husband in 1870 has not been explained. As reported, he did not die until 1883.

This report will identify this James Kirkland as James Kirkland d. ca. 1880.

James married Blanche Ann Farrenton in Henry County 24 November 1826. She was born ca. 1805 and died after 1860, p. 1860, based on census records. Her parents are unknown to the writer. One census return listed her birthplace as North Carolina, another as Alabama.

James appears in a number of Henry County records. His name appears on the Henry County tax lists for 1842 and 1843, assessed for one poll on each. He was among the Henry County men who pledged their Oath of Allegiance to the U. S. Government in 1869, an act of the reconstruction era. He appears on all Henry County census returns 1830-1870.

The U. S. Census returns for Henry County seem to identify his issue. In support of this claim, military records identify Calvin J. as his son. The records of 1850, 1860 and 1870 provide names and ages that are consistent, and seem to account for the children represented in various age groups on the returns of 1830 and 1840. The children are identified as follows: Asa - born 24 December 1825; Lovina - born ca. 1828; Marinda - born ca. 1829; Micajah - born ca. 1831; Caleb C. - born 02 April 1833; Calvin J. - born ca.

1835; Sarah Ann - born ca. 1838; William H. - born ca. 1840.

The Civil War, and/or the Smallpox epidemic of the mid 1860s, devastated this family. Five sons, and two sons-in-law, of James, may have answered the call of military service in the Confederate army. Only one son remained after the war. The two widowed daughters, and their children, were in his household in 1870. The widow of one son was nearby.

The children of James and Ann (Farrenton) Kirkland will be treated, to the extend of this research.

Asa was the oldest child. He was born 24 December 1825, according to the 'Ciphering Book' of Benjamin Kirkland, to be cited in the Narrative on that son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. The birth year for Asa precedes the recorded marriage date for his parents and may represent an error in transcribing dates from the 'Ciphering Book'. Asa married Sarah Hayman in Henry County 05 March 1853. She may have been a sister to John Hayman, who married a sister of Asa.

This family appears on the 1855 Alabama State Census for Henry County, and the U. S. Census of 1860. They do not appear in later records. While he is absent from Confederate military records available to the writer, the assumption is offered that he died during the war. Note has been made that extant Confederate records are incomplete, his service may be among the lost records. Also, his death in this time frame may have occurred in the local community. The Narrative on William Kirkland d. 1864 documents a large number of this family who died in a Smallpox epidemic in the mid 1860s. The township in which this family lived was involved.

One Sarah Kirkland married William M. Calvine in Henry County 14 July 1867. It is assumed this was the widow of this Asa Kirkland.

The 1860 U. S. Census for Henry County listed the following children for Asa and Sarah (Hayman) Kirkland: Milly Ann - born ca. 1854; Mary J. - born ca. 1855; Oliver - born ca. 1857; Manson J. - born ca. 1860. This research developed no further information on this son of James and Ann.

Lovina was the next child born to James and Ann. She was born ca. 1828 and, apparently, never married. She was listed in the household of James on the 1860 and 1870 census returns, and was in the household of her brother Caleb in 1880. She was reported to have been 57 years old, and still unmarried in 1880.

On 30 August 1850, Lovina charged Samuel Brackin with being the father of her illegitimate child, born 06 July 1849, Henry County Estate Packet 1339. Brackin denied the charge. The extant records are insufficient to provide detail on the court action. However, the same resource reported William R. Kelly (brother-in-law to the father of Lovina) was the guardian for the illegitimate child named Samuel O. Kirkland. He

distributed money to James Kirkland for the child's clothing on 15 August 1851. These records seem to be sufficient to identify the parents of Samuel O. Kirkland. The child was listed in the household of James on the census return for 1850. He was absent from later census records. His fate is unknown.

Marinda was the next child of James and Ann. She was born ca. 1829. Her death date is unknown to the writer. She married John Hayman 02 February 1853. He may have been a brother to Sarah Hayman, who married Asa Kirkland 05 March 1853. The family is listed on the U. S. Census returns for Henry County in 1860, with children Thomas J., age four, and Susanna, age two. Marinda appears in the household of her father in 1870, with three children: Thomas - age 14, Susanna - age 11 and William - age 9.

John Hayman, apparently, died in the Civil War. Marinda may have remarried. No additional information is available on this daughter of James Kirkland d. ca. 1880.

Micajah was the next child of James and Ann. He was born ca. 1831, and died in the Confederate army 19 September 1863 at the Battle of Chickamauga, Tennessee, according to Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. Micajah served in Company E., 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment. His widow filed for, and received, a pension for his service 12 August 1897. He married Clarissy Holland in Henry County 05 October 1853, a daughter of Milly Holland. Milly was a daughter of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. For more details on the origin of Clarissy, see the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, senior.

Note was made earlier that Micajah named a son William Riley Kirkland. As noted, this is the only instance in which the given name of Riley appeared in the line of Caleb d. p. 1830. Riley was used by the descendants of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The descendants of Caleb used the name of Ransom. Perhaps the given name of this son of Micajah was to recognize the first named William Riley Kirkland, treated in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior. It is interesting that this William Riley Kirkland had a son born in 1874, who he named Micajah Kirkland.

U. S. Census records seem to provide sufficient identification for the children of Micajah and Clarissy. Four children are identified on the returns for 1860 and 1870. The 1910 return reported Clarissy was the mother of four children, two of whom were alive. Other records prove two sons were deceased, to be cited.

The children were: Marinda - born ca. 1858, died after the 1910 census of Henry County, married Ben Shelly in Henry County 29 February 1880, Clarissy was listed in the household of this couple on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910; William Riley - born ca. 1859, died after the 1910 census (the last record this research has on him), married Louisa (?)ca. 1880; Primus - born ca. 1861, died ca. 1885, without issue, married Clarinet Cummings 24 October 1874 (She was granted a divorce by the Chancery Court 11 October 1880, and the County Commissioners paid William Riley Kirkland for the care of his disabled brother for several years in the 1880s, see Commission Minutes page 559.); Noah - available records report he was born ca. 1862 and died after the U. S. Census of

1900, married Charity Becksworth 27 August 1891.

Family information shared by one James Kirkland in past years reports that Noah was more properly named Noah Wilson Kirkland. He died in Geneva County, Alabama and was buried at Christian Home Cemetery in Black, Alabama. His grave marker reports he was born 04 October 1869 and died October 1936.

Caleb C. 'Kale" was the next child of James and Ann. He was born 02 April 1833, died 05 May 1910, buried at Roeville Baptist Cemetery, married 1) Sarah M. Kelly in Henry County 11 December 1858, 2) Frances Rebecca Crockrell of Dale County ca. 1886. The first wife, Sarah, appears to have died after the birth of her daughter, Martha, in 1878, and before the 1880 census was enumerated. Frances Rebecca was a daughter of James Crockrell of Dale County, according to her application for a Confederate Widow's Pension. She had two children from a previous marriage, and may have been the Frances Rebecca Kirkland who divorced Benjamin T. Kirkland on 24 January 1884, Chancery Court Final Record Book K, page 1884. Caleb had no issue from his second marriage.

He served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment, Company B, in the Civil War.

Census records list the children of Caleb and Sarah as follows: Mary - born ca. 1860; Lovina - born ca. 1860 (twins?); Latness (male) - born ca. 1863; Rosalee - born ca. 1869; Jennie - born ca. 1872; Clarameter - born ca. 1874; Martha - born ca. 1878.

Calvin J. was the next child of James and Ann. He was born ca. 1835. He died in the Confederate army 28 August 1862 at Manassas, Virginia. He served in Company G., 15th Alabama Infantry Regiment, Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. There was no marriage for Calvin J. Kirkland.

He died without issue. This is proved by the death benefit claim filed by his father 11 November 1863. The Confederate Government paid a death benefit to the next of kin to soldiers who died in the line of duty. His father was his next of kin.

The next child of James and Ann was Sarah Ann. She was born 06 October 1838 and died after 1916, when she filed for a Civil War widow's pension. She married William Kirkland in Clay County, Georgia 31 October 1857, a son of Caleb V. Kirkland. This family is treated in more detail in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p.1830

William and Sarah Ann appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860. They had one daughter, Elizabeth - born ca. 1859. The daughter married Thomas Mathis, Junior in Henry County 19 November 1874. Sarah Ann was listed in their household on the census for 1910, as the mother in law of Thomas Mathis. The record reports she was the mother of one child and that child was alive. This seems to be sufficient for the claim that Elizabeth was the only issue of William and Sarah Ann (Kirkland) Kirkland.

Sarah Ann filed for Confederate Widow's Pensions in Alabama and Florida.

The remaining child of James and Ann was William H. Kirkland. He was born ca. 1840. He appeared in the household of his father on the census returns for 1850 and 1860. No later record was found on him. A search of military records failed to reveal one that could be identified as his service. However, multiple men named William Kirkland served from the Southeast Alabama area and he could have been one of them. Consideration must be given that he failed to survive the Smallpox epidemic noted earlier. It is assumed he died without issue.

Sanders Kirkland, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Sanders Kirkland was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The written family record reported his birth date was 27 February 1801, the same date is inscribed on his grave marker at Culp-Kirkland Cemetery in Henry County. He died 14 December 1872. Sanders married Elizabeth Holland in Henry County 10 December 1828. The bride was a daughter of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. Her mother was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Elizabeth was born 10 March 1810, died 21 October 1888, and was buried with Sanders.

Sanders appears on the Henry County tax list for 1842, assessed for one poll. He served on jury duty 15 August 1842, County Court records. He purchased land from the U. S. Government in Township 6, Range 28 on 24 November 1849. This seems to be south of the town of Abbeville, where others of his family lived. He served in Moore's Company of the Alabama Militia in the Indian War of 1836, as listed in the roster of that conflict.

Some confusion has been created by a statement in *History of Henry County, Alabama*: Mrs. Marvin Scott. That work reported Sanders Kirkland had a sister named Nancy Kirkland, and that she married 1) John Scott and 2) Randolph Blackshear. Mrs. Scott is due gratitude for the information she recorded for future searchers. However, some of it is in error, and this report is of that nature. Sanders did have a sister named Nancy Kirkland and she did marry John Scott. However, the Nancy (Kirkland) Scott who married Randolph Blackshear was another Nancy Kirkland. Readers are referred to the Narrative on Nancy Kirkland, daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, and to the information on several named Nancy Kirkland in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, for more detail on the confusion surrounding these names. These reports will identify the Nancy (Kirkland) Scott in the household of Sanders on the 1850 census as his niece, not his sister.

This writer has also erred in a report on Sanders. An earlier report resulted in confusion on the origin of Sanders. Readers familiar with *KSB II*, page 43, are aware of an error in the estate record of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. This led to the claim that Sanders was a son of that Aaron. This is incorrect. Sanders was a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, as reported here. Some explanation follows.

The reported error, reproduced in *KSB II*, as cited, clearly lists payment of a child's part to the heirs of Sanders Kirkland on 23 February 1844. It also shows a payment to Thomas Kirkland of an equal amount. Records prove Thomas, the son of Aaron, Senior, was deceased before his father died. The writer assumed the Court Clerk had confused the status of two sons of old Aaron, Sanders and Thomas. The error was more involved than that. The Clerk confused the children of Aaron.

Sanders Kirkland and Moses Kirkland had provided security for the performance of John Scott, the administrator of the estate of Aaron, Senior. John Scott was a brother-in-law to Sanders. Scott failed in his performance. The court record reported he could not be found when time for the final distribution of the estate to the heirs was ordered, by the court. The funds available were short by two shares. The court ordered the securities of John Scott, (Sanders Kirkland and Moses Kirkland) to pay \$118.66 to each of the remaining two heirs.

The reference to payment to the heirs of Sanders Kirkland is an error in the recording in OCR Book D, page 528. The original Estate Packet, Number 1321, has been located in the Court House. That payment was made to the heirs of Snowden Kirkland, not to Sanders Kirkland, as stated in the OCR Book. The heirs of Aaron Kirkland, Senior are clearly identified in the original estate packet, and Sanders is not among them. His only relationship to the estate of this Aaron was in the role of security for the performance of the Administrator, John Scott. Sanders and Moses had to provide the funds that John Scott failed to deliver. More detail is offered on John Scott and his problems in the Narrative on Nancy (Kirkland) Scott, daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Also, more detail is offered on the estate file of Aaron, Senior in the Narrative on that man.

Sanders did not receive \$118.66 from the estate of old Aaron. He, and this Moses, were charged that amount, each. Moses paid his share 13 March 1847, OCR Book R, page 154. Accumulated interest had increased the amount due to \$124.66. This research failed to locate the payment by Sanders. It is assumed he did comply with the Court Order.

The will of Sanders and the probate of his estate are recorded in Henry County OCR Book V, pages 943-949. The original will is housed in Estate Packet Number 1331. The will was written by Sanders, in the opinion of the writer. His children are identified in the will.

His household appears on the U. S. Census returns for 1830 through 1870. The returns for 1850-1870 create some confusion as to his children. A mix of related persons, who were children, grandchildren and a widowed niece, appear in his household. The estate records remove any questions as to his issue.

Sanders and Elizabeth had children as follows: Isaac - born ca. 1831; William Ransom - born ca. 1836; Prudence Elizabeth - born ca. 1840; John S. - born 02 January 1841; Harriett J. - born ca. 1846; Elijah L. - born ca. 1852. They will be treated in the order of birth, to the extent of this research.

Isaac married Mary Jane Armstrong in Henry County 04 May 1855. Mary Jane applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension 15 July 1900. This application, and his military records, report the following information. Isaac enlisted in Company B, 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment 06 March 1861 at Abbeville, Alabama. He died of disease 07 May 1862 (this unit was in Virginia at this date). The pension file reported Mary Jane was the widow of Isaac.

The Henry County Commission Minutes Book 1853-1869, page 273, reports the wife and five children of Isaac Kirkland received supplemental support for their maintenance 02 June 1862. Financial support was provided for needy families of men in military service.

The children of Isaac and Mary Jane are identified when the will of Sanders recognized the children of his deceased son, Isaac. They, and the information available on each, follow: Manerva - born ca. 1855, married Francis M. Merritt 28 November 1872 at her mother's house, (The groom had previously married Alice Kirkland, a daughter of Zachariah Kirkland. This Zachariah was a brother to Sanders.) ; Nancy A. E. - born ca. 1856, married William J. Etheridge 30 June 1871 at the home of Sanders Kirkland; Thomas W. - born ca. 1858, (He appeared on the 1860 census in the household of Isaac, but was absent from the list of heirs in the will of Sanders. He, apparently, died young.); Warren Augustus - born 15 July 1860, died 20 September 1948, married Claudia Marshall Bostick 18 December 1887, in Henry County; Isaac Jefferson - Alabama Death Certificate reports he was born 07 March 1862, died 12 May 1932, married Martha Snellgrove, census indicate she may have been his second wife.

The next child of Sanders and Elizabeth was William Ransom Kirkland. He was born ca. 1836 and died 23 December 1908. He was buried at Hurricane Creek Methodist Cemetery in Geneva County, Alabama. He married Mary A. E. McMath in Henry County 19 December 1858. The bride was born in June 1840 and died 12 July 1910. The research of Patricia Long contributed to this report.

William Ransom served in Company A., 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War.

He had issue as follows: Christopher - born 1860; Theodocia E. - born ca. 1861; James M. - born ca. 1864, married Mary Gilmore in Clay County, Georgia 26 August 1880; Irwin/Irvin - born ca. 1868; Virginia M. - born ca. 1871; Asken S. - born 1876.

The next child of Sanders and Elizabeth was Prudence Elizabeth. She married Thomas G. Davis in Henry County 13 August 1857. Her mother was living in her household on the 1880 U. S. Census return. Additional information on this daughter is not available.

The next child of Sanders and Elizabeth was John S. Kirkland. Readers need to use caution on this name. Wilson William Kirkland, in the line of William Kirkland d. 1864, named a son John Stansell Kirkland. The middle initial of these two named John can result in confusion. Fortunately, the son of William Wilson used his full middle name with consistency. The son of Sanders never spelled the middle name, in available records.

John S. was born 02 January 1841 and died 01 March 1906 in Holmes County, Florida, according to information in the Florida Confederate Widow's Pension application of his widow. He married Telefair Arnold in Henry County 27 July 1862. The bride was born in Washington County, Georgia in 1837, and died in Bay County, Florida in 1919, Florida Death Records. She was a daughter of Arnett and Mary (Mims) Arnold.

He enlisted in Company C., 5th Georgia Infantry Regiment at Clay County, Georgia. He contracted pneumonia and was discharged in April 1862, because of permanent lung damage. He suffered with recurring attacks of pneumonia for his remaining life span. He did enlist in the Henry County Reserves, but was discharged 01 October 1864 'by reason of disability'.

His family moved to Holmes County, Florida in 1883.

The U. S. Census records for Henry County in 1870 and 1880 seem to identify the children of John S. Kirkland: Mary E.- born ca.1864; Abner - born ca.1868; Ellen - born ca. 1871; James A. - born ca. 1873; Thomas E. - born ca. 1875; George - born ca. 1877.

Harriett J. was the next child of Sanders. She was born ca. 1846 and married Marion W. Fuller in Henry County 01 December 1868. This research did not determine her issue.

The remaining child of Sanders and Elizabeth was Elijah L. Kirkland. He was born ca. 1852 and died 11 March 1885, as reported in his obituary in the *Henry County Register* 17 March 1885. He married Phibby Capps in Henry County 23 October 1872, at Martin Capp's (her father?).

Elijah L. was the executor of his father's estate.

The obituary reported he had recently returned from Holmes County, Florida, when he died, near Abbeville. This was the area in which his father lived. It is of interest that his brother, John S. Kirkland, is reported to have moved to Holmes County, Florida in 1883. Apparently, Elijah joined in that relocation, but returned to the Abbeville area of Henry County in 1885.

The obituary reported he was survived by a widow and three children. The U. S. Census records for 1880 identify two of the children. They were: Lula - born ca. 1874; John -born ca. 1876. The identity of the third child is unknown to the writer.

This completes the report on Sanders Kirkland, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p.1830.

Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Caleb was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. He was born 03 August 1802, as reported in the written family record. Further, the same date appears on his grave marker

at Pleasant Plains Cemetery in Henry County. The inscription states he was a son of Caleb and Sarah Kirkland. Mittie Traynor has shared a photograph of the inscription. His death is recorded as 01 April 1867 and is verified by records created in the probate of his estate. He will be identified in this report as Caleb Kirkland d. 1867.

He married Elizabeth Kirkland in Henry County 15 September 1825. The bride was a daughter of Aaron and Katherine (Turkett) Kirkland, Junior, as proved by the written memories of Melissa Honoria (Kirkland) Davis, to be cited in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Elizabeth was born 09 June 1808 and died 30 May 1890, as proved by a newspaper article, to be cited, and her grave marker.

The couple had an active and full lifespan. They raised a large family and accumulated considerable land holdings. This report will touch on some highlights sufficient to recognize their activities and accurately identify their issue. Records sufficient to clear some questions as to their issue will be stressed. Descendants may desire to develop other available records on the family.

A widely circulated newspaper article provides needed information on the family. It reports on a family reunion held Christmas Day 1883 at the home of the eldest son, Levi Kirkland. The article was published in the *Columbia Enterprise* on 17 January 1884. Among the information is a recap of the birth and death dates of Caleb and Elizabeth. Her brother, William T. Kirkland, was introduced, but is more appropriately treated in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior and his descendants. The original residence for Caleb and Elizabeth was noted as about five miles south of Abbeville. This is the area in which Caleb d. p. 1830 and most of his sons seem to have located, when they arrived in Henry County.

Caleb d. 1867 moved his family to Walton County, Florida in 1833. Some question could be raised as to the County, because it was spelled Waldon County in the article. Records, to be cited, will show they were in Walton County, Florida. They established themselves there for seven years, according to the report. Indian depredations forced their return to Henry County on 01 January 1839. Their Florida home site was burned in an Indian attack.

He established his family on the ‘Old Kirkland Homestead’, about ten miles from Columbia, upon their return to Alabama. This was the Pleasant Plains area, near the present-day boundary between Henry and Houston Counties, between Columbia and Headland. This was the old homestead of the family of Elizabeth, in the opinion of the writer. Note will be made that one tract of land in his estate had been purchased from Aaron Kirkland. The family of his father and most of his brothers settled farther north, near Abbeville.

Militia records at the Florida Archives report Caleb Kirkland joined Barrow’s Company of the West Florida Militia at Yellow River and served for eight months, 13 May 1837-13 January 1838, during the Indian Wars. Records from the Florida Territorial Papers report

Caleb Kirkland was among residents of the Yellow River area who petitioned Congress to clear the river of logs and sand bars in this era. The claim was issued that the river would be navigable for large vessels into South Alabama, if cleared of debris. Readers will note the Yellow River was the boundary between Walton County and Santa Rosa County, before Okaloosa County was formed.

Caleb d. 1867 appeared on the census records of Henry County 1830 through 1860. His name appears frequently in the County Commission Minutes, as active in various acts of citizenship.

U. S. Government land records report Caleb Kirkland purchased land in Township 6 North, Range 28 East on 05 May 1836. This research was unable to determine if this was the father or the son named Caleb, in a definitive manner. The son should have been in Florida at this time. However, extant records provide no probate of land for the father. This land does not appear in the probate of the estate of Caleb d. 1867, either. While records are insufficient to resolve this question, the assumption is offered that this record was made by the son.

Records do prove that all land owned by Caleb d. 1867, at his death, was in the area of Pleasant Plains, Sections 17, 18, 19 in Township 4 North, Range 28 East. This is in the area of Omusee Creek and one tract was identified as land purchased from Aaron Kirkland.

A large file was created in the probate of the estate of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867. Much of this action was related to the identification of the heirs. There seems to have been questions as to the correct identity. Depositions were taken from neighbors, as well as family, to identify them. The U. S. Census records may provide reasons for the concern of the court. Two names appear on the returns of 1850 and 1860 that have confused searchers. This report will treat those names before listing the “correct and only heirs”. Readers need to be aware that the final settlement of the estate was not made until the Fall of 1883 through May 1888, Henry County OCR Book Z, pages 57-68, 97-102, 360.

The U. S. Census for 1850 listed Margaret Kirkland in the household of Caleb. One Henry Parker, identified as a neighbor and friend of the family, gave a deposition 03 December 1883. He identified the heirs of Caleb. When Parker came to this Margaret, he identified her as the wife of P. B. McAlvane and a granddaughter of Caleb. Further, he said she was a daughter of Sarah (who was a daughter of Caleb) and William L. Kirkland. He said Sarah preceded her father in death, and this Margaret was her only surviving heir. The tone of this statement seems to rule out Margaret being an illegitimate child of Sarah. It is important to note that another neighbor, Alpheus Stanton, reported the same origin for Margaret, and said she was the only legal heir of Sarah. The claim is offered that Margaret was born of a legitimate marriage.

Henry County Marriage Records list the marriage of William Kirkland and Sarah Kirkland 12 January 1848. A middle initial was not recorded for the groom. The assumption is

offered that he was the William L. Kirkland reported by Henry Parker to have been the father of Margaret. Records, to be cited, support this claim. The U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1850 listed Sarah and the newly born Margaret in the household of her father, Caleb d. 1867. William L. was listed, without his middle initial, in the household of G. W. Williams, in the town of Abbeville, with whom he appears to have been employed.

Henry County Marriage Records report the marriage of William L. Kirkland and Delilia Kirkland 18 October 1852. The groom was the man who had earlier married the Sarah of this report. William L. was a son of William and Easter (Kirkland) Kirkland and is treated in more detail in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798. For here it is important to note the U. S. Census for 1860 listed William L. and Delilia in a household adjacent to Caleb d. 1867, in whose household the daughter Margaret continued to live, and his sister and brother in law, John and Mary (Kirkland) Kirkland. William L. had young children from his second marriage in his household.

The preceding records seem to be sufficient to report a probable situation. Sarah fell victim to a health problem, possibly the birth of her daughter, Margaret. She and Margaret were in the home of her parents for care at the enumeration of the 1850 census. Her husband was boarding in Abbeville, possibly with his employer, G. W. Williams. Sarah died of the illness, we have no record of her after the 1850 census. William L. remarried to Delilia Kirkland, as reported.

The other confusing name in the household of Caleb d. 1867 was John W. Kirkland. He was listed on the 1860 census as five months of age. Report has been received that his grave marker reports 16 January 1856 as his birth date. Perhaps the day and month are correct, but records cited here indicate the year to more probably be 1860.

His birth followed that of the youngest child of Caleb by nearly ten years. Elizabeth, the wife of Caleb, was beyond the expected childbearing age. Regardless of these facts, family tradition has reported this John W. Kirkland to have been a brother to Ransom Kirkland, the youngest son of Caleb and Elizabeth. This, in the opinion of the writer, is incorrect. The records to follow do suggest he was a nephew of Ransom.

The household of Caleb, in 1860, included a daughter of normal childbearing age, Ann Catherine. This daughter did not marry until 27 May 1879, when she was 40 years old. She married Richard Johnson in Henry County and no issue resulted from this marriage. John W. Kirkland did not appear in available records, after the 1860 census return, again until 12 December 1879, when he married Martha Burdeshaw Knight. The marriage occurred at the home of David E. Burdeshaw. Two sons and one daughter of Caleb were involved in this event. Reverend Ransom C. Kirkland officiated and Sidney Kirkland was Bondsman for the license application. The groom was identified as John Wesley Kirkland, and he was under legal age, and needed parental permission to marry, which was provided by Catherine (Kirkland) Johnson.

This action by Catherine is sufficient proof, in the opinion of the writer, that Catherine, the daughter of Caleb d. 1867, was the mother of John Wesley Kirkland. The child was born out of wedlock. It is important to note that the widow of Caleb d. 1867, Elizabeth, was alive, and did not provide the needed permission. She was not the mother. It is also important to note that John Wesley Kirkland was not among the recognized children of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867 when that estate was probated. He was a grandson, not a son.

Caleb and Elizabeth had twelve children to reach the age of maturity. They are proved in the probate of his estate, cited earlier, and are listed here in the order of birth. The dates are from grave markers or family records, to be cited later.

The children were: Levi - born 09 February 1827, died 21 April 1903, buried Pleasant Plains Cemetery, married 1) Sarah G. Ham in Henry County 21 February 1853, 2) Miss Elizabeth Jane Clark in Henry County 22 March 1879; Matthew C. - born ca. 1829, died 05 February 1916 in Conecuh County, Alabama, married Martha Ann Monroe (Moore?) in Henry County 08 February 1853; Sarah - born ca. 1833, died p. 1850, married William L. Kirkland 12 January 1848; Isaac W. - born ca. 1833, died 1897, married Elizabeth Ann Webb in Henry County 13 October 1855; Mary Ethelinda - born 15 April 1834 in Florida, died 02 November 1913 in Webb, Alabama, married Isaac Brackin in Henry County 11 April 1855; Joseph - born 27 November 1837 in Florida, died 12 April 1898, married Eliza Ann Hayes in Henry County 22 December 1859; Ann Catherine - born ca. 1839 in Florida, died unknown, married Richard Johnson in Henry County 27 May 1879; Wilson R. - born ca. 1841, died a. 1867, unmarried; Sidney - born 16 August 1842, died 09 January 1889, buried Pleasant Plains, married Arthemia Monk in Henry County 23 December 1867; Martha - born ca. 1846, died unknown, married Joseph Worrell in Henry County 17 December 1868; Ransom Caleb - born 21 November 1847, died 01 October 1913, married 1) Lucinda Elizabeth Jane Burdeshaw in Henry County 06 December 1868, 2) Amanda Blair late in life; Rachel J. - born ca. 1848, died unknown, married Zachariah Taylor Knowles 15 January 1871.

The issue of each child will follow, with the available information on each.

Levi lived in the area of Webb, Alabama that became Houston County, when the last division of Henry County was made. His estate was probated in Houston County, Probate Book 1, page 148. He was survived by his second wife and ten children, nine from the first marriage and one from the second marriage. Census records indicate he had an additional son, named Clinton, of the first marriage, who died before the 1860 census. Additional children of the first marriage are noted in Pleasant Plains Cemetery, where grave markers recognize sons named Iverson, born 1863 and Aris, born 1868. The 1900 census reports the second wife was the mother of three children, one of whom was alive.

The surviving children of the first marriage, and the residences noted for each in the estate record, were as follows: Susannah - born ca. 1853, married B. F. Webb and resided at Webb, Alabama; Yancey - born ca. 1854, married Marion Nolls in Henry County 31 October 1876, resided in Hill County, Texas; Arrena - born ca. 1859, married John I.

Monk in Henry County 02 January 1878, resided in Escambia County, Alabama; Salome - born ca 1862, married W. C. King in Henry County 25 November 1880, resided near Columbia, Alabama; Milus - born ca. 1866, married Sarah R. Pickle in Henry County 23 December 1894, resided near Cowerts, Alabama; Milton - born ca. 1869, married Ender M. Fordham in Henry County 09 November 1890, resided in Dothan, Alabama; Lindsey - born ca. 1871, married Jennie Barnett 28 November 1895 in Henry County, resided near Webb, Alabama; Lindon - born ca. 01 September 1874, died 19 April 1920, married Mary Fordham in Henry County 08 December 1894, resided at Webb, Alabama; Roberta - born ca. 1875, married J. T. Knowles, resided near Headland, Alabama.

The surviving child of the second marriage was Dolly - born ca. 1891, who lived with her mother at Cowerts, Alabama, when the estate was probated.

The first wife, Sarah G. (Ham) Kirkland, was born 07 March 1837, and died 18 August 1878. She is reported to have been a daughter of Allen B. and Mittie (Webb) Ham. That relationship was not confirmed.

Matthew C. Kirkland was the next child of Caleb and Elizabeth. His issue, and the vital information on each, is from cemetery records, census records, marriage records and the family records of Billie Thrasher and Mittie Traynor.

There is confusion on the maiden surname of his wife. A number of searchers have viewed this record and differ on the spelling. It may be Moore or Monroe.

Matthew moved to Conecuh County, Alabama. Family tradition reports he was a shoemaker by vocation.

The issue of Matthew C. and Martha were as follows: Mark A. - born 17 September 1854, died 28 August 1936, married Nancy McCormick 05 April 1877 in Conecuh County; George W. - born ca. 1857, died 1926 in Brewton, Alabama, married 1) Janette Partin in Conecuh County 17 November 1878, 2) Margaret Mills; Florence - born March 1859, married James A. Partin in Conecuh County 07 November 1878; Andrew Moor - born 23 July 1861, died 17 December 1926, married Anne Laura Davis in Conecuh County 25 December 1882; Lee A. - born 30 January 1866, died 14 December 1939, married Estelle Connor 12 July 1906 in Conecuh County; Coleman - born 06 February 1869, died 10 December 1941, marriage unknown; Nora - born 23 February 1872, died 25 August 1887; Fanny - born April 1874; Albert - born July 1877, died July 1945, married 1) Mattie Worrell 29 June 1898 in Conecuh County, 2) Betty Frazier.

Matthew Kirkland of Columbia, Henry County, was elected Captain in the 77th Regiment (Henry County) of the Alabama Militia 03 December 1853. He served in the 38th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War, was wounded at Chickamauga, Tennessee, and was discharged in 1863.

Sarah was the next child of Caleb and Elizabeth. Her marriage and issue were recognized

earlier in this Narrative. Her daughter, Margaret Kirkland, married Pleasant B. McAlvane in Henry County 28 November 1874. They had issue.

Isaac W. was the next child of Caleb and Elizabeth. He was deceased when the estate of his father was presented for probate. He was absent from the household of his wife on the U. S. Census return of Henry County in 1880. Elizabeth and the children lived at Columbia in Henry County. His last child was born ca. 1877. These records lead to the assumption that he died between 1877 and 1889.

This research failed to find record of military service for this son of Caleb in the Civil War. He was of age to have served. Perhaps his absence from military service and early death indicate a health problem.

The issue of Isaac were identified in the probate of his father's estate. They are presented as they were recognized in that record, with vital dates from marriage records, cemetery records and census records. They were: Mary Ann - born ca. 1858, married Irwin Gamble; Margaret A. - born ca. 1860, married Shug (?) Hooten; Ella - born 09 January 1863, died 02 March 1884, buried Pleasant Plains; John C. - born ca. 1865, married Tabitha Maddox in Henry County 05 June 1887; Frances - born ca. 1867, married J. T. Monk in Henry County 08 February 1883; Laura - born ca. 1869, married John S. Maddox in Henry County 07 August 1887; Asa - born ca. 1877.

Mary Ethelinda (Kirkland) Brackin was the next child of Caleb and Elizabeth. Her marriage was recognized earlier. Note needs to be made that her husband, Isaac Brackin, was a son of Matthew and Ailsey (Kirkland) Brackin. His mother was a daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

The issue of Mary Ethelinda is from the Brackin Family reports by Dora Brackin, and by Kathy Stickney, with some vital dates added by this research. The children were: Nancy S. - born ca. 1855; Isaiah W. - born 26 December 1859, died 14 December 1945; Elisha - born 30 May 1862, died 23 February 1912; Elizabeth - born ca. 1863; Elizer - born 26 March 1866, died 25 February 1932; Caleb - born ca. 1867; Arious - born ca. 1870, married Lucy Bell Kirkland 18 January 1891 in Dale County (Lucy Bell was born 25 September 1873, died 03 April 1941, a daughter of Snowden Kirkland, in the line of Moses Kirkland d. 1848); Vincent - born ca. 1871; Charles - born 10 June 1873, died 05 August 1952 in Houston County, married Leila (?).

Joseph was the next child of Caleb and Elizabeth. The wife of Joseph, Eliza Ann Hayes Kirkland, was also buried at Pleasant Plains Cemetery. She was born 16 March 1839, died 07 August 1902.

The heirs of Joseph are proved in Henry County Deed Book 10, page 228. L. A. Kirkland (Levi) and his 'brothers and sisters' sold a tract of land to S. M. Wall 10 October 1902. The tract was 80 acres, located in the Northwest Quarter of Section 29, Township 4 North, Range 28 East. This is the area in which most of this Kirkland Family lived. The deed

identified each heir and the spouse of each heir. The daughter named Stella resided in Tyler County, Texas, at the time of the land sale. The land represented their legacy from Joseph Kirkland.

The issue of Joseph and vital information follows. Family research of Billie Thrasher and Mae Manning contributed to the report. Thomas Jefferson - born 12 October 1860, died 08 October 1933, married Frances Cornelia Forrester in Henry County 20 February 1887; Nancy - born ca. 1861, married J. W. Sheffield in Henry County 25 September 1887; Curtis Arthur - born ca. 1868, died 1910, married Caroline A. Watson in Henry County 20 December 1888; Levi (commonly known as L. A.) - born 04 August 1870, died 24 May 1942, married Mackey O. Kelly in Henry County 12 January 1892; Stella - born 29 April 1877, died 26 April 1950 in Tyler County, Texas, married John William Clemons in Henry County 09 September 1891.

Joseph served in Company I, 46th Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. His widow drew a Confederate Widow's Pension in later years.

The next child of Caleb and Elizabeth was Anna Catherine (Kirkland) Johnson. She was treated earlier in this Narrative, when the origin of her son, John Wesley Kirkland, was explained. This research found no record of issue from her Johnson marriage.

The next child of Caleb and Elizabeth was Wilson R. Kirkland. This research found no record on him, after the Civil War. Extant records prove one Wilson Kirkland joined a Florida military unit, 'Campbellton Boys', made up in Jackson County, Florida. This unit was disbanded and, presumably members joined other units.

This Wilson R. may be among the large number of Henry County Kirkland men identified in Civil War Records as W. R. Kirkland. Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives report one of these served in Company D, 8th Alabama Infantry Regiment, and died in the hospital in Augusta, Georgia 09 September 1865.

While the fate of this man is unknown, the records filed in the probate of his father's estate are sufficient to say he preceded his father in death, and died without issue.

Sidney was the next child of Caleb and Elizabeth. He was the administrator of his father's estate. His wife, Artemphia Monk, was a daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Monk. She resided with her daughter Iola and son in law Robert F. Maddox, in Houston County, for the 1910 U. S. Census.

Sidney served as a Sergeant in Company I, 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment. His widow drew a pension as a Confederate Soldier's Widow, in later years. Her application reports Sidney lost his right arm in the Battle of Atlanta 24 July 1864.

U. S. Census records provide the identity of the children of Sidney. Additional children are possible. The children were: Lorenzo D. - born ca. 1868, married Mary (?) ca. 1892;

Chimera - born ca. 1871, married William M. Noll in Henry County 08 January 1885; Ardelia - born ca. 1873, married Alston Forrester 18 April 1889; Elzada - born ca. 1875; Iola - born ca. 1877; Nathan N. - born ca. 1879; Albert - born January 1882, married Ola Carroll 02 June 1907 in Houston County, Alabama; Paton E. - born October 1886; Docia C. - born 1889.

The next child was Mary/Martha (Kirkland) Worrell. Her marriage was cited earlier. Family records shared by Billie Thrasher report her husband, Joseph Worrell, was a son of J. B. and Rebecca (Jones) Worrell.

No additional information is available.

The next child of Caleb and Elizabeth was Ransom C. Kirkland. Mittie Traynor has shared information on this family. The first wife, Lucinda Elizabeth June (Burdesaw) Kirkland, was a daughter of Daniel and Rebecca Burdesaw. She was born 30 May 1847 and died 06 September 1912. The second marriage for Ransom was without issue. Ransom was ordained a Baptist Minister 15 August 1874 at Pleasant Plains in Henry County. This was a Primitive Baptist Church. He served that church as a minister for about a year, before moving to Conecuh County, Alabama. He served the Cedar Crest Baptist Church in Conecuh County from 1887-1910. He was a farmer, as well as a preacher.

The children of Ransom are presented from the records of Mittie Traynor: Mittie Luvinta - born 30 October 1869, died 24 July 1954 in Pensacola, Florida, married William Martin Gray 09 September 1885 in Early County, Georgia; Dempsey W. - born 06 December 1861, died 08 December 1893, married Mary Jane Hodge ca. 1892; Delphia Arminta - born 12 August 1874, died 01 October 1964, married 1) Aaron L. Hodge 08 December 1889 in Conecuh County, 2) Joe D. English; Daniel Mortin - born 06 January 1877, died 12 April 1947, married Gertrude Simmons 01 March 1903 in Conecuh County; William Joseph - born September 1879, died unknown, married Lydia E. Shipp 30 December 1907 in Conecuh County; Mollie F. - born 06 October 1882, died 20 January 1930, married Coy F. Webb 28 December 1901 in Conecuh County; Anderson Homer - born 19 September 1887, died 25 June 1967 in Brewton, Alabama; Carrie H. - born 18 April 1885, died 03 August 1966, married William C. Worrell 18 February 1903 in Conecuh County. William C. Worrell was a son of Mary/Martha (Kirkland) Worrell.

The remaining child of Caleb and Elizabeth was Rachel (Kirkland) Knowles. Her marriage to Zachariah Taylor Knowles was cited earlier. Family records shared with the writer report her husband was born 14 October 1848 and died 14 August 1906 in Henry County.

U. S. Census records report the couple with three children in 1880. They were John - born 1873, Austen - born 1876 and Alpheus - born 1878. Other children are probable.

This ends the report on Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Nancy (Kirkland) Scott, Daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Nancy (Kirkland) Scott was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. She was born 27 January 1805, as reported in the written family record. It is assumed that her birthplace was the family home on the headwaters of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District, South Carolina. She married John Scott in Henry County, Alabama 14 March 1822. Her death date or place is unknown to the writer. However, the assumption is offered that she, and her husband, died before 1850. The basis for that claim will follow.

John Scott was prominent in Henry County affairs. He served as County Treasurer, Deed Book D, page 176, and was a partner in the business firm of Scott, Williams and Kelly. The Williams partner is not identified by available records, but his reported dealings with William R. Kelly suggest this man was the Kelly partner. John Scott and William R. Kelly married daughters of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Aaron Kirkland, Junior, resigned as administrator of the estate of Aaron Kirkland, Senior 27 March 1843, as cited in the Narrative on Aaron. John Scott was appointed administrator on the same day, with Sanders Kirkland and Moses Kirkland as his securities. It is of interest that this Moses Kirkland was a son of Aaron, Senior, who had only recently arrived from South Carolina. Sanders was a brother to Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. A number of confusing records appear in this estate packet on later dates and readers may want to refer to the Narratives on Aaron Kirkland, Senior and Sanders Kirkland. The most important, for those interested in John Scott, is dated 10 March 1846. It reports ‘It appears that John Scott hath left the state.’ The court made settlement to the heirs without the presence of the administrator.

Three Henry County deeds are important at this point. John Scott and his wife, Nancy, conveyed 320 acres of land in Township 6 North, Range 28 East to William T. Kirkland on 13 January 1846, Book D, pages 114-115. Two months later, 02 March 1846, the Circuit Court ordered the sheriff to sell, at public auction, the same land, pages 152-153. The sale was conducted and William T. Kirkland was the highest bidder, pages 184-185, the man to whom John and Nancy had sold the land two months earlier.

John Scott was not listed on the U. S. Census of Henry County in 1830. His household, apparently, was missed by the enumerator. He was listed in 1840 and his household had two sons and four daughters represented. It is important to note the sons would have been born 1825-1830 and 1835-1840. Also, one William Scott married a Nancy Kirkland in Henry County 05 March 1844. The U. S. Census of Henry County in 1850 listed a Nancy Scott, with a four year old son named William Scott, in the household of Sanders Kirkland. It is assumed this Nancy Scott was a widow from the 1844 marriage.

The preceding records are far from complete, but they lead to some speculation on the fate,

and the family, of Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. Some misfortune befell this family. Perhaps it was the Smallpox epidemic that claimed other Kirkland lives in the early 1840s. Extant records prove John Scott had obtained some level of prominence in Henry County society. The firm with which he was a partner was sued, and the sizeable land holdings he had acquired were sold to satisfy the demands of creditors. It is interesting that his brother-in-law, William R. Kelly, seems to have survived this crisis. Nancy and John attempted to protect their land by a sale to one of her cousins, William T. Kirkland. The court, apparently, forced a public sale, and the same cousin bought the land at public sale for a lesser sum than the original deed reported.

The estate records of Aaron Kirkland, Senior provide interesting items and suggest associations important to this speculation. John Scott became administrator, after the estate had been converted to cash. The primary responsibility remaining was the distribution of the assets. In this environment, the administrator resigned and John Scott accepted administration with Sanders Kirkland and a son of old Aaron who had recently arrived from South Carolina, Moses Kirkland, as his securities. The role of Sanders becomes more interesting when note is made that the widow of recently deceased William Scott is in his household on the 1850 census.

On 11 March 1846, the estate records report John Scott had left the state. Deed records show John and Nancy attempted to sell their land to William T. Kirkland 13 January 1846. This research attempted to locate this Scott Family on census indexes for 1850 and 1860, in the states of Alabama, Florida, Louisiana and Texas, unsuccessfully. This, and two Henry County records, raise questions as to their departure from the County.

The 1870 census for Henry County reports one Ransom Scott, eight years old, in the household of John Donn. Also in this household was Milly (Holland) Donn, with whom Ransom Scott seems to be residing. This Milly was a daughter of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland, Mary being the daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Readers will recall the frequent use of the given name of Ransom by the siblings of Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. The given name of Ransom, and the age, leads to the assumption that Ransom Scott was the son of Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. The presence of the young widow, Nancy (Kirkland) Scott, in the household of Sanders Kirkland, leads to the assumption that Sanders provided aid to the widow of his nephew, William Scott. Further, that William Scott who married Nancy Kirkland in 1844 was the older son of John and Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. This Nancy Kirkland is treated in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Questions should be raised that the children of John and Nancy would have been in Henry County, if the parents were in another locality. It seems obvious that the assumed oldest son died in the mid 1840s. Disease epidemics were common and are documented in other areas of this report. These include smallpox, malaria, and other fevers. Records do report financial difficulties, but the premature death of this couple must be considered.

The preceding records leave unanswered questions on the fate of John and Nancy

(Kirkland) Scott. The assumption is offered that they were deceased by 1850. They were survived by two, or three sons, William Scott - born ca. 1825-1830, another son born 1835-1840, and Ransom Scott - born ca. 1842. It is possible that the census age for Ransom was in error, and he was the son born 1835-1840.

Census records report possible daughters born as follows: one born 1820-1825, two born 1825-1830, and one born 1830-1835.

This completes the available information on Nancy (Kirkland) Scott.

Ruth (Kirkland) Ward, Daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Ruth (Kirkland) Ward was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Her birth date was reported in the written family record as 14 October 1806. It is assumed that she was born at the home of her parents in Edgefield District, South Carolina, as were her siblings. She married David Ward in Henry County, Alabama 23 March 1826. Her death date is not available, but she appears on the Florida State Census of Santa Rosa County, Florida in 1885. One family member reported she was buried in Santa Rosa County.

Most of the information on Ruth and her family in this report is not the original research of the writer. The family lived in Walton County, Florida for most of her mature years. The courthouse in that county burned in 1885, with a total loss of records. Thus, there are no extant deed, probate, court or marriage records for this family, in that era. U. S. Census records do identify the issue of Ruth, but they result in confusion. A source of family information was sought.

One searcher has circulated a Family Bible Record on the Internet that is reported to be the family record of this daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. This resource seem to more probably be the family record of William Ellis, a grandson of Ruth. It does provide information needed for this report and the value is acknowledged. Of greater value, Carol Griffin responded to the writer's appeals and reported she has worked with one Billy Ward and one Deborah Biesbrock to prepare the information on which most of this report is based.

As noted, Ruth was married in Henry County, Alabama. The family was listed on the U. S. Census of that county in 1830. They moved to Walton County, Florida later in the 1830s, perhaps as the brother of Ruth, Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, relocated to the same. If so, the Ward Family weathered the Indian troubles that are reported to have discouraged her brother, and remained in Florida. The 1840 census listed them in Walton County, as did the 1850 and 1860 returns. Her husband died before the return for 1860 was enumerated, when Ruth was listed as the head of the household. This research failed to locate the family on the 1870 census. Note needs to be made that a large number of Walton County families were absent from that return. Ruth was listed in the household of her son, Zachariah, on the return for Santa Rosa County, Florida in 1880. She and her daughter, Dovie Ann Melita (Ward) Enfinger, were listed in the household of W. M.

Enfinger on the Florida State Census for 1885. He was a son of Melita.

The information on the children of Ruth is from the Bible Record cited and the research of Mrs. Griffin and her co-workers.

Sarah was the first child born to Ruth. Her birth date was 03 March 1827, she died 11 August 1917 in Santa Rosa County. The Ellis Bible Record reported she married T. J. Ellis. Michael was the second child born to Ruth. He was born ca. 1829 and died in Atlanta, Georgia, apparently in the service of the Confederate Army. His military records seem to provide information that may be of interest to his descendants. He married Elizabeth (?), her maiden surname is unknown. Malita Dovie Ann (the order of these given names varies) was born 03 June 1832 in Henry County, Alabama and died in April 1911 in Santa Rosa County. She married James Monroe Enfinger 04 December 1853, as reported from family records. The groom was born 22 July in Orangeburg District, South Carolina and died ca. 1865 in Walton County, Florida.

Asa was the fourth born child. He was born ca. 1835 and died in Gate City Hospital in Atlanta, Georgia. He was buried there 19 December 1862. He served in the 1st. Florida Infantry Regiment of the Confederate Army. William Jackson was the next child born to Ruth. He was born ca. 1836 in Henry County and died after 1903 in Florida. He married 1) Liddie Enfinger and 2) Brazille Brown ca. 1866. Frances was the next child, born ca. 1838. She apparently died early. Isaac was the next child. He was born ca. 1839 in Florida and died 28 December 1862 in Vicksburg, Mississippi in the service of the Confederate Army. His military file seems to contain information of value. An earlier searcher reported he married Mariah Bishop, a daughter of George W. Bishop.

Mariah (Mary) Ann was the eighth child of Ruth. She was born 31 March 1842 in Walton County and died 03 November 1907 in Shelby County, Texas. She married John David Page before 1865. The groom was born 06 March 1832 in Shelby County, Alabama and died 15 June 1901 in Shelby County, Texas. Zachariah Thomas was the next child. He was born 11 February 1845 and died 27 December 1909 in Washington County, Alabama. He married Matilda Harris 20 July in Santa Rosa County. David, Junior was the tenth child born to Ruth. He was born 18 July 1846 on Little Alaqua Creek in Walton County and died 09 March 1922. He married Mary Elizabeth Hicks 22 July 1875 in Santa Rosa County. The bride was born 29 October 1858 and died 29 October 1941. The last child born to Ruth was Harriett. She was born 17 July 1848, died 31 January 1931 in Santa Rosa County. She married Reuben Elfred Hopkins before 1876. The groom was born 20 December 1848 and died 20 August 1889 in Santa Rosa County.

This completes the available information on Ruth (Kirkland) Ward, daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Sarah Kirkland, Daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Sarah Kirkland was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. She was born 19 January

1808, as reported in the written family record. The same date is inscribed on her grave marker at Kirkland Cemetery in Henry County, where she and her husband are buried. She died 13 June 1892. She married Benjamin H. Kirkland in Henry County 19 February 1826. The groom was a son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. He was born 22 March 1800 and died 16 August 1878.

The family of Benjamin H. and Sarah (Kirkland) Kirkland was prominent in Henry County society. The couple had fifteen children. They and their children are treated in detail in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1848. Readers are referred to that report for information on Sarah and her issue.

Alcey (Kirkland) Kelly, Daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Alcey (Kirkland) Kelly was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. She was born 26 April 1809, as was reported in the written family record. It is assumed her birthplace was the family home site in Edgefield District, South Carolina. She died after 1880 in Henry County, Alabama. She married William Robert Kelly about 1830, the location not determined. The marriage is not recorded in Henry County marriage records, nor was this record among those abstracted from marriage records in the Georgia Counties of Clay and Early. A recording in the nearby County of Dale would have been lost in the court house fires.

The writer has proof of a limited number of marriages that were performed in Henry County, and were never recorded. The recording was the responsibility of the official conducting the ceremony. Ministers who had to walk long distances to reach the court house frequently delayed the trip until other business arose. Certificates could be lost in a number of ways. One experienced searcher suggested, years ago, that marriage licenses were "filed in the wash pot", as the minister's trousers were washed, the day after the wedding. This marriage appears, to the writer, to be one performed in Henry County. William R. Kelly was Clerk of the County Court for several years. The mystery is how the marriage, for one so involved in court house affairs, was omitted in the recording process.

The writer is indebted to Darlene (Athey) Hill for details on this daughter of Caleb d. p. 1830. This report is based on her research.

The following facts need to be noted. A daughter named Alcey Kirkland is recognized in the written family record from the Elijah A. Kirkland Bible. Prior to contact from Mrs. Hill, the only unplaced Alcey Kirkland of record was the one of that name who married William Parker 05 November 1845. This marriage date would be later than to be expected for one born in 1809.

Mrs. Hill has an impressive written family record, reported to be written by her grandmother, Verlie (Snell) Athey. The writer of the record reported her grandmother was Olive (Kelly) Barnard, and that she was a daughter of William R. Kelly of Henry County, Alabama. She reported he married a Kirkland, but could not recall the given name.

Another item from this record of value to this report is that Olive Kelly had a sister named Elizabeth, who was known as “Aunt Liza”, and who married a Roney. Another sister, given name forgotten, married a Holland. Further, there was a brother named Frank.

The information in this family record on later generations was of more detail and has been verified by existing records, which adds to the credibility of the record. Some verification of the preceding claims will follow.

Note needs to be made that this writer has a copy of the entire written record on file. It appears to be authentic, but, unfortunately, it was not signed nor dated. Regardless of that shortcoming, credibility is enhanced by the following comparison.

The household of William R. Kelly appears on Henry County census records 1840-1880. Each record of 1850-1880 listed a female named Alcey, or Alice, in the role of his wife. Experienced researchers are aware that the 1880 return is the earliest record to identify the relationship of names in the household. It reports Alcey was the wife of William R. Kelly. The earlier returns represented Alcey, or Alice, as his wife.

Children in the household include a daughter named Eliza, and marriage records report her marriage to John E. Roney in Henry County 16 February 1873. This is assumed to be the sister named Elizabeth who was known to Verlie (Snell) Athey as “Aunt Liza”. Also, there was a daughter named Martha in the household, and Henry County marriage records report she married William L. Holland 05 April 1874. Thus a sister of Olive Kelly did marry a Holland. The brother named Frank is confirmed by a son named Franklin in the household.

These records verify the claims recorded by Verlie (Snell) Athey. It is assumed the wife of William R. Kelly, Alcey, was a Kirkland, and was Alcey Kirkland. It is interesting to note that the birth years for the wife of Kelly, reflected in census records, were consistent. The birth year reflected by her age in 1850 was 1809, that in 1860 was 1808, in 1870 the birth year would have been 1810, and in 1880 was 1809. The written family record from the Bible of Elijah A. Kirkland recorded her birth as 26 April 1809. There is agreement in these dates.

The association of William R. Kelly and Kirkland Families has been noted in an earlier narrative. Readers will recall he was assumed to be the business partner of John Scott, in the Narrative on Nancy (Kirkland) Scott.

The research of Mrs. Hill removed any question to the claim that William R. Kelly married Alcey Kirkland, in the opinion of the writer. However, the origin of his wife can be questioned. As noted, the only other Alcey Kirkland of record was too young to be the daughter of Caleb d. p 1830. Unfortunately, this may not be the last source for another Alcey Kirkland. Available records are insufficient to prove an Alcey Kirkland of this age did not descend from the line of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. There are females on the early census records of that family of this age, and for whom no identity has been made.

This writer believes the wife of William R. Kelly was the daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 named Alcey. The preponderance of evidence amassed by Mrs. Hill leaves no other opinion, and this report will accept her in that role. It is also important to note an entry in *Memorial Record of Alabama: Volume I*, page 841. A quote from that recognized work follows: ‘Mrs. William R. Kelly’s family is an extensive one and extends back to the well-known Kirklands of Henry County.’ However, any comprehensive report on this family must recognize the potential for another Alcey Kirkland from the line of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

The records of Mrs. Hill report William Robert Kelly was born 1803 in South Carolina. He died in Henry County ca. 1893. He owned land in Township 6 North, Range 28 East, as did other members of this Caleb Kirkland Family. He also acquired land in Township 7 North.

The issue of William Robert and Alcey (Kirkland) Kelly were as follows: Olive - born ca. 1832, died ca. 1892, married Elisha Smith Bernard in Henry County 14 October 1848, the groom was born 04 January 1825, died 31 March 1865 of Civil War afflictions; William Robert - born November 1833, died after 1900, married Nancy H. R. Sowell in Henry County 21 March 1858; Sarah - born ca. 1838; Samuel O. - born ca. 1840, married Josie Matthews in Henry County 15 November 1866; Charles S. - born ca. 1842, married Antelsia ‘Ann’ Wadkins in Henry County 15 November 1866; Elizabeth ‘Liza’ - born ca. 1844, married John E. Roney in Henry County 16 February 1873; Andrew B. - born January 1845, married Mary E. Smith 30 May 1866 in Henry County; Thomas J. - born 1852, married Emma J. (?); Martha O. - born ca. 1855, married William L. Holland in Henry County 05 April 1874; Franklin P. - born ca. 1855, married Jane Smothers.

This completes the report on Alcey (Kirkland) Kelly, daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Isaac Kirkland d. 1868, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Isaac Kirkland was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. He was born 02 February 1811, as reported in the written family record, and was born in Edgefield District, South Carolina. He died in Henry County, Alabama 28 April 1868, to be cited. His burial site is unknown to this writer. He married Mary Ann Armstrong 30 August 1837 in Henry County. Readers will recall that his nephew, Isaac W. Kirkland, married Mary Jane Armstrong in Henry County 04 May 1855. The similarity in names of these men and their wives has resulted in confusion for some searchers. Isaac W. Kirkland was a son of Sanders Kirkland.

This research did not identify the origin of Mary Ann Armstrong, nor the relationship of the wives of this man and his nephew. One searcher has suggested the wife of this Isaac may have been the widow of Travis Armstrong. Travis Armstrong married Mary Ann Taylor in Henry County in 1833 and his widow may have been this Mary Ann Armstrong.

That is not the case. The widow of Isaac Kirkland was granted a pension 08 February 1893, as the widow of a veteran of the Creek Indian War of 1836. Her application listed her maiden name as Mary Ann Armstrong.

The pension application reported other items of interest to family searchers. Isaac served as a Sergeant in Captain Blackshear's Company of the Alabama Militia in that war. His dates of service were 17 May 1836 to 12 September 1836. Isaac was reported to have been the first merchant of Abbeville, Alabama. Mary Ann (Armstrong) Kirkland was born 20 July 1815, and died 23 September 1900. The birth and death dates for Isaac were reported as they were cited earlier.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1900 listed Mary Ann in the household of her daughter, Lucy Ann Coxwell, the wife of Wright Coxwell. Mary was 85 years of age and was reported to be the mother of seven children, three of whom were alive.

In addition to his service in the Indian War of 1836, Isaac was active in the local militia. He was an Ensign in the 25th (Henry County) Regiment on 17 August 1832, was a Captain 23 October 1838, and continued to command a company 21 April 1841, *Military Register, State Militia*, Alabama Archives.

He owned property and was active in the county government. He was Clerk of the Circuit Court 18 September 1837, Deed Book D, pages 312-313, and continued in that role 15 February 1841, County Court Records. He bought and sold lots in the town of Abbeville in the early 1840s, Deed Book D, pages 198, 235, 245, 265, and built houses in partnership with Jacob Arnold. Some of these deeds show a relationship with William R. Kelly, who married a sister of Isaac.

The claim has been offered that Isaac was the first merchant of Abbeville. This seems to have been a partnership between Isaac and Sylvanus Cummings of New Jersey. The partnership was dissolved 11 March 1846, Deed Book D, pages 158-165.

Records indicate he suffered from poor health in his later years. The pension application of his widow reported the cause of his death was rheumatism, which leads one to suspect a long, lingering illness of unknown origin. The County Commission Minutes reveal subsistence support was paid to Isaac Kirkland in the early 1860s. His financial difficulties are further indicated as the County paid support to Mary and her two young children as dependents of Irwin J. and Allan A. Kirkland, her sons, as they served in the Confederate Army, County Commission Minutes 1853-1869, page 259.

The legal heirs at law of Isaac Kirkland are proved as they disposed of his remaining real estate 09 January 1869, Deed Book K, page 660. The property was described as 3 acres on the Newton Road, known as the John Adams Place, and one lot in Abbeville. The grantee was William B. Oates. The heirs, in addition to the widow, were: Lucy Ann Coxwell, wife of Wright Coxwell, Carrie V. A. Traywick, wife of Thomas A. Traywick, Irvin (Irwin) J. Kirkland, Allan A. Kirkland, Rebecca M. Kirkland and Mary E. Kirkland.

Note has been made that the 1900 census reported Mary Ann (Armstrong) Kirkland as the mother of seven children. In addition to the six in the preceding deed, the census return for 1850 listed a daughter named Eliza. She appears to have preceded her father in death.

Isaac Kirkland was the father of an illegitimate son, John Ellis Holland, born to Sabitha Holland, Deed Book C, pages 255-256. Sabitha (Sibby, Phoebe) was a daughter of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. Readers will recall this Mary was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Isaac acknowledged his role as the father of John Ellis Holland, 11 June 1842, in the deed cited earlier. The boy was eight years old at the time. Sabitha married Nathaniel G. W. Brown 11 June 1841. This son of Sabitha was listed in the Brown household in 1850, as John E. Brown, 17 years of age. No further information is available on this child.

This research developed limited information on the children of Isaac and Mary Ann (Armstrong) Kirkland. They will be presented in the order of their birth.

Lucy Ann (also known as Louisa and Louisiana) was the first born child. She was born ca. 1838. Her death date was not determined. She married Caleb J. Barnes in Clay County, Georgia 14 September 1854. Her husband, apparently, died in the Civil War. She remarried to Wright Coxwell in Henry County 18 March 1867. Coxwell had two previous marriages and census records indicate he had issue from each.

William J. Barnes set up a trust, with William R. Kelly, for the benefit of Louisiana Kirkland 22 November 1867, Henry County Deed Book D. pages 329-330. While her correct name was Lucy Ann, it is assumed this was the widow of Caleb J. Barnes. The relationship of William J. Barnes and Caleb Barnes was not determined. The trust was given two lots in Abbeville by Barnes.

U. S. Census records indicate Lucy Ann had two children from her first marriage, Susan Barnes born ca. 1859 and John C. Barnes born ca. 1862. The 1870 census listed the Wright Coxwell household with several children. In addition to her Barnes children, one daughter was born after her marriage to Wright Coxwell, Virginia D. Coxwell. She is assumed to be issue of Lucy Ann. The other children in the household are assumed to have been issue of the earlier marriages of Coxwell. They were Lucy born ca. 1853, Mary born ca. 1863 and Elizabeth born ca. 1866.

Irwin (Irvin) J. Kirkland was the next child of Isaac. He was born ca. 1840. This research failed to find record of this man after the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1870. His widowed mother and sister, Mary, were in his household in 1870. He, apparently, was among the four children of Isaac who preceded their father in death.

Allan A. Kirkland was the next child of Isaac. He was born 16 July 1842 and died 24 July 1911, according to his grave marker at the Abbeville City Cemetery. He married Martha Singletary in Henry County 06 December 1866. An elderly Sarah Singletary was listed in

his household on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880. This may represent his mother-in-law.

Allan served in the 15th Alabama Infantry Regiment, Company E and G. It is reported that he never left the Regiment throughout the war. He was a machinist and carriage maker in civilian life, and was County Treasurer in 1907, as reported in Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. He applied for a Confederate Veteran's Pension 06 July 1909. The medical report said, 'The applicant had a light stroke of paralysis'. His widow also received a pension, after his death.

The census return for 1910 listed Martha (Singletary) Kirkland as the mother of two children, both of whom were alive. Earlier census records identified them as Angus - born September 1867 and Delilah - born ca. 1872. Their fate was not determined.

Caroline was the next child of Isaac. She was born ca. 1844, died 1926, married Thomas A. Traywick in Henry County 15 February 1866. This research did not determine her issue.

Eliza was the next child of Isaac. She was born ca. 1846. Her absence from late census records and from the list of heirs who sold the land of Isaac indicates she died early in life.

Rebecca was the next child born to Isaac. She was born ca. 1851 and married F. M. McLellan 28 August 1870. This research did not determine her issue.

Mary was the last child of Isaac and Mary Ann (Armstrong) Kirkland. She was among the heirs at law who sold the remaining real estate of Isaac. This research found no record on her, in later years.

This completes the report on Isaac Kirkland, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Asa Kirkland d. ca. 1839, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Asa Kirkland was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. He was born 07 September 1813, as reported in the written family record. He died late in 1838 or early 1839. The year of 1839 is more probable. The court approved his father-in-law as guardian of the only surviving child of Asa Kirkland, deceased on 15 May 1839. It is of interest that William R. Kelly was appointed administrator of the estate. Kelly has been introduced earlier as the husband of Alcey Kirkland, a sister of Asa. It will be shown that Asa had a sizeable estate and was survived by only one infant as heir to that estate. It seems the court would have acted with haste to protect the heir and his legacy. This report will list his death as ca. 1839. He will be identified as Asa Kirkland d. ca. 1839.

Asa married Dicey Kirkland in Henry County 03 September 1837. The bride was a daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864, who was a brother of Caleb d. p. 1830. Dicey, apparently, died at the time of her husband's death. The assumption is offered that the

couple fell victim to one of the ‘fever epidemics’ that plagued Southeast Alabama and West Florida in this era.

The County Commission Minutes document several epidemics in Henry County. It was common for a quarantine to be placed on the entire county, or areas of the county. Road guards were appointed to enforce the restrictions. The Commission Minutes reveal that houses of persons ill with diseases were designated as hospitals and efforts were made to isolate the ill, as well as provide care. The writer has no proof that such was the fate of Asa and Dicey, but records in Henry County, Alabama and Jackson County, Florida document such epidemics. It would be unlikely for a couple so young to have died of normal afflictions.

Asa served in Captain Blackshear’s Company in the Indian War of 1836. He was among the early settlers who acquired land. He purchased land in Township 6 North, Range 28 East on 05 May 1836. Others of his family have been reported to have settled in the same locale.

The extant estate records are sufficient to prove Asa and Dicey were survived by only one heir, a son named William Ransom Kirkland, Estate Packet 1339, dated 21 November 1859, OCR Book C, page 356, dated 03 May 1842, etc. This family report could be brief, except for some Clerk’s errors that have misled earlier searchers.

Readers have been advised that the given name of Ransom appears only in Kirkland Families in the line of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The wife of Asa, Dicey Kirkland, was a daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864, who was commonly identified as William Kirkland, Senior. He was a son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, as was the father of Asa. There is no record, available to this research, of Old William having a middle name, or initial, until the estate proceedings were made in OCR Book C, page 356, on 03 May 1842. The Clerk recorded that the minor heir of Asa Kirkland, deceased, now being 14 years of age and named William R. Kirkland, chose his grandfather, William R. Kirkland, as his guardian. This record has misled numerous searchers.

It would be difficult to argue with a court record if other obvious errors were not present. Also, as noted in other areas of this report, Clerk’s errors in the estate records of Aaron Kirkland, Senior have frustrated searchers for years.

The age of the minor heir of Asa is listed as 14 years on 03 May 1842. This would date his birth as in 1828. His parents were not married until 1837! His grandfather came to court 21 December 1859 and made final settlement of his guardian account. The record reported the grandson, William Ransom Kirkland, as 21 years on that date. This reflects a birth of 21 December 1838. This is more compatible with a marriage in 1837.

The estate packet in the original records reports the grandfather delivered a sum of \$372.84 to William Ransom Kirkland, at his maturity. The recording in OCR Book K, page 485-486 reported the sum to be \$3.92.

Obviously, some errors have been made. The position of the writer, as regards the use of the given name of Ransom, has not changed. It was a name popular with the family of Caleb d. p. 1830, but not other Kirkland Families. A considerable number of records on the youngest son of Benjamin d. 1805, William Kirkland d. 1864, have been viewed in this research. His name, in the opinion of the writer, was William Kirkland and the only variation in his given name, in records, appears in this estate record, and only one time here. The Clerk who assigned him the middle initial of R., in the Asa Kirkland estate proceedings, was in error. He does appear as William Kirkland, Senior

Readers must be careful of the name William R. Kirkland. In addition to this son of Asa, others were so-named. These include a son of Sanders Kirkland, a son of Aaron Kirkland, Junior, a son of Aaron Kirkland d. 1864, and a son of Micajah Kirkland. They are easy to confuse.

The son of Asa, William Ransom Kirkland, married Martha Caroline Whiddon in Henry County 25 August 1859. Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives report he joined the 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment 10 May 1862. He served as a Corporal. He was wounded at Port Gibson, Mississippi 23 May 1863, and "since died" of the wounds.

His widow remarried to James Hartley in Henry County 12 November 1864. There is no record of issue.

This ends the report on Asa Kirkland d. ca. 1839, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Elizar (Kirkland) Snellgrove, Daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Elizar (Kirkland) Snellgrove was the next child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. She was born 13 April 1815, as reported in the written family record. She married Dempsey Snellgrove in Henry County 18 March 1832 and died before 23 June 1842, when her husband remarried to Louisa Whitehead.

The Narratives on William Kirkland d. a. 26 May 1864 and Aaron Kirkland, Senior, will detail other Kirkland-Snellgrove connections.

A study of U. S. Census records reveals only one child in the household of Dempsey Snellgrove, who was born after his marriage to Elizar Kirkland and before his marriage to Louisa Whitehead. This was William S. Snellgrove, who is assumed to be the issue of Elizar (Kirkland) Snellgrove.

Grave markers in the Messer Cemetery provide the following information. William S. Snellgrove was born 07 June 1837, died 17 January 1897. He married Martha Messer, who was born 19 July 1843 and died 10 October 1919.

No additional information is available on Elizar.

Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830

Zachariah Kirkland was the next, and youngest, child of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. He was born 13 May 1817, as reported in the written family record. His birthplace was in Edgefield District, South Carolina. He died after 24 November 1864 and before January 1865, to be documented. He married Mary Cole in Henry County 15 October 1842. She died before the U. S. Census for 1860 was enumerated, and he remarried to Sarah J. Culverhouse in Henry County 24 November 1864. His estate was presented for probate in Henry County 03 January 1865. He will be identified in this report as Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864. His burial site was not located.

He was a farmer and lived in Township 6 North, Range 28 East, as did most of the family of Caleb d. p. 1830. Records associated with the probate of his estate locate his land in that Township and Range. As noted earlier, the Narrative on William Kirkland d. 1864 reports on a Smallpox epidemic in the mid 1860s that caused a number of deaths in this township. Perhaps Zachariah was among the victims

Earlier searchers have confused the children of this Zachariah. One assigned him a son named Allan A. Kirkland. Allan A. was a son of Isaac Kirkland, as proved in the report on that son of Caleb d. p. 1830. Some debate has arisen over a daughter named Mary. Some have assigned him a daughter so-named, and others have questioned her presence. The original records in the estate packet seem to remove any question of the presence of a daughter named Mary.

Zachariah married, as his second wife, Sarah J. Culverhouse 24 November 1864. He died before 03 January 1865. Records indicate his wife was pregnant at his death, and a daughter named Zachariah Marymum Kirkland was born, after his death. The record in the packet reports this child lived with her mother in Dale County. The name of this daughter was unusual, and it obviously was abbreviated to Mary. Thus, there was a daughter named Mary.

The list of surviving heirs of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864 appears in Estate Packet 1322, and OCR Book P, page 259, both dated 31 July 1869. The heirs were: Sarah J. Kirkland (the widow), who resided in Dale County; Alice Merritt, the wife of Francis M. Merritt; Seymour Kirkland; Elijah A. Kirkland; George M. Kirkland; Zachariah Taylor Kirkland; Caleb Ransom Kirkland; Zachariah Marymum ‘Mary’ Kirkland. George M., Zachariah Taylor and Caleb Ransom were minor heirs over 14 years of age, and Zachariah Marymum was a minor under 14 years of age. Seven children were born to the first marriage, of which one preceded the father in death, and one was born to the second marriage, the last heir listed.

The children of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864 will be presented in the order of their birth, with the information available on each.

Alice was born ca. 1843 and died before 20 September 1872, according to the biographical sketch of her husband in *Memorial Record of Alabama, Volume I*. She married Francis M. Merritt in Henry County 19 February 1864. The groom was a son of Jacob and Sybil (?) Merritt. After the death of Alice, Francis Merritt married Manerva Kirkland, a daughter of Isaac W. Kirkland, in Henry County 20 September 1872.

Alice had issue as follows: Mary S. - married 1) J. Murphy, 2) J. D. Jackson; Malinda F. - married P. S. Whitehead; Clifford L. - married J. B. Whitehead; and an unknown child who died young.

Seymour was the next child of Zachariah d. ca. 1864. He was born 23 March 1845, according to Civil War Service Cards in the Alabama Archives. He died in 1916. His estate was in probate 08 December 1916, OCR Book 8, page 110. He married Sarah M. Blackledge in Henry County 04 July 1870. Sarah was born 16 June 1850 and died 04 July 1876, according to her grave marker in Abbeville City Cemetery. The *History of Henry County: Mrs. Marvin Scott*, page 324, reports she was a daughter of James and Nancy Blackledge. This is probably in error. Her obituary in *Henry County Register* on 07 July 1876, reports her father was Edmund Blackledge. It is of record that the bondsman for the marriage license for Seymour and Sarah was E. Blackledge. Her obituary reports she was the mother of four children. One of these preceded Seymour in death, without issue.

Seymour remarried to Nettie Grace, according to family records. The marriage was not recorded in Henry County. His household on the U. S. Census for 1880, 1900 and 1910 listed him with a wife named Nettie, and reflected a marriage date of about 1880. These records also report Nettie was the mother of seven children, of which six were alive in 1900. Note has been made that the obituary of Sarah, the first wife, listed four children, of which one preceded Seymour in death. The census of 1900 listed a son named Alto, who does not appear as an heir of Seymour in the probate records. The claim is offered that this son also preceded his father in death, and without issue.

The heirs of Seymour are identified as the estate was probated, OCR Book 8, page 110, and others. They were identified as follows: Wilton M. Kirkland; R. Clinton Kirkland; Albert Kirkland; Seymour Kirkland, all of whom live in Abbeville, and Olive Kirkland of Montgomery; L. P. (note: Lynn P. on census records) Kirkland of Tampa, Florida; Marvin G. Kirkland of Fountain, Florida; George Kirkland, a son in the Naval Academy at Annapolis, Maryland. The first three listed (Wilton M., Robert Clinton and Olive) were issue of the first marriage. The remaining five were of the second marriage.

Seymour served in the Home Guard of Henry County in the Civil War. He was captured on a mission to make salt in Florida, Civil War Service Cards, Alabama Archives. He was retained for a short time, and sent home.

Elijah A. Kirkland was the next child of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864. He was born ca. 1847 in Henry County and died 15 January 1897 in Ashley County, Arkansas. He married Nancy J. Roney in Henry County 26 August 1866. She was a daughter of Hugh and Nancy

(?) Roney, according to family records of Elroy Christianson. These records provide searchers with the written family record of the list of the children of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Searchers are cautioned that four Kirkland men appear in Henry County records with the given name of Elijah in the 1850s. They can be differentiated by their middle name, or initial; Elijah A., Elijah L, Elijah W. and Elijah Thomas.

This son of Zachariah served in Company E, 63rd Alabama Regiment Cavalry July 1864 to May 1865.

Elijah A. removed from Alabama about 1875, based on the birthplaces of his children on census records. He was in Mississippi when his daughter named Mary E. was born in 1876, and moved on to Arkansas by 1880. He was a prominent farmer in Ashley County, Arkansas.

His children are identified by the research of Mr. Christianson, and are provided with the information from that source. They were: William Warren - born 01 August 1867, died 27 February 1941 in Roscoe, Texas, married Margaret Kate Terry; Alice - born 1871, died 1955, married Dudley Allen; Lee Roy - born 1873, died 1949, married Alice E. Pamplin; Mary E. "Mollie" - born 1876, died 1952 in Louisiana, married Dr. George Fletcher; Grace - born 26 November 1880, died 1958, married John Washington Pamplin.

Zachariah Taylor Kirkland was the next child of Zachariah d. ca. 1864. He was born 11 February 1850, died 02 December 1929, as inscribed on his grave marker at Abbeville Cemetery. He married Elizabeth Matilda Majors 01 February 1891 in Henry County. Family information reports she was a daughter of William and Harriett Rebecca (Blackshear) Majors.

Zachariah Taylor was a carpenter and, reportedly, created intricate interior decorations for houses and buildings in Abbeville. It is reported that his work can be seen today in the Abbeville Methodist Church.

His children are presented as they are listed in *KSBI*, page 464. Dates from Henry County marriage records and cemetery records have been added. The children were: Mary Lena - born 17 December 1871, died 14 November 1917, married John A. Peterman in Henry County 23 February 1890; Hosea - born 19 January 1874, died 29 December 1919, married Martha Linda (Pearl?) Whitehead in Henry County 24 June 1897; Angus - born 10 November 1875, died 09 May 1934, married Lucy Culpepper in Henry County 15 July 1899; Carrie - born 24 September 1877, died 24 November 1951, married Carl Gordon Reynolds; Edward Seymour - born 25 July 1879, died 02 March 1941, married Vallis Petty in Henry County May 1882; Oscar T. - born 29 January 1882, died 18 May 1901 from lightning while fishing; Curtis Robert - born 25 January 1889, died 15 November 1945 at Vienna, Georgia, married 1) Sarah Hutto, a daughter of Augustus Jesse and Mary (Johnson) Hutto, 2) Sally Merritt Summerfield. Sarah Hutto was born 1885 and

died 1922. Sally Summerfield was born 1882 and died 1981.

George M. Kirkland was the next child of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864. He was born 13 October 1851. He married Arky Kirkland, a daughter of Uriah and Elizabeth (Kirkland) Kirkland in Henry County 05 May 1872. Uriah was a son of Willis Kirkland, the son of Moses d. 1848. Elizabeth was a daughter of Thomas Kirkland, a son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

George was another Kirkland given name that was difficult to separate from others of the name. There was another George M. Kirkland in records of the adjoining counties of Jackson and Holmes, in Florida, and another George in Henry County records.

The children of George M. are from U. S. Census records and various family records shared with the writer, over the years. The source of some of these has been lost. Most of the dates can be verified by grave markers or marriage records. They may be incomplete. The issue of George M. Kirkland was: Alice - born 17 April 1874, died 23 April 1904, married Henry Bell; Wilburn - born 05 December 1876, died 05 September 1884; Hattie - born 19 July 1882; T. T. - born 11 September 1887; Pennie - born 17 October 1890.

The next child of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864 was Caleb Ransom Kirkland. He was born 15 February 1856, died in Ellisville, Mississippi ca. 1907. He married Mary Elizabeth Bradshaw, a daughter of Sanford and Patty Jane (Busby) Bradshaw. This family is treated in more detail in *KSBI*, page 463.

The children of Caleb Ransom Kirkland were: Mary Lena - born 05 June 1886; Ruth Viola - born 13 March 1888; Sanford Zachariah - born 10 March 1889; Calip Ransom - born 20 March 1892; Minnie Eveline - born 07 November 1893.

The preceding children were issue of the marriage of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864 to Mary Cole. The remaining daughter was issue of his marriage to Sarah J. Culverhouse.

As noted, Zachariah Marymum was born after the death of Zachariah, in the opinion of the writer. While the name is unusual, that is the spelling in the court record cited earlier. Family records report she married Dr. John R. Blackledge. Henry County Marriage Records confirm the marriage of Mary Kirkland and John R. Blackledge 05 February 1880. Family information, not confirmed, reports Mary died without issue and Dr. Blackledge remarried to Mary Alice Skipper in Henry County 22 February 1894. No other information is available on 'Mary', the daughter of Zachariah Kirkland d. ca. 1864.

This completes the report on Caleb Kirkland and his 14 children, to the extent of this research.

A lineage chart to depict the relationship identified in this Narrative will follow. Some assumptions are involved. The preceding narration identifies the assumptions.

1 - Richard Kirkland b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 March 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
4 - Thomas b. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance b. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil b. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin b. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
5 - Benjamin b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Ferebee (?)
5 - Caleb b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
6 - Benjamin b. 06 Apr 1794	d. 09 Nov 1854	m. Winnefred Armstrong
7 - Lovet G. b. ca. 1820	d. p. 1870	m. Naomi Gregory
8 - Leontine b. ca. 1849	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Martha b. ca. 1851	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mila b. ca. 1855	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Columbus b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William b. ca. 1861	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Lovet, Jr. b. ca. 1864	d. unk.	m. Senora M. L. Kirkland
8 - Telitha b. ca. 1867	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Benjamin b. ca. 1820-25	d. Civil War	m. None of record
7 - Marina b. ca. 1825	d. ca. 1900	m. James S. Calk
8 - Arcannon b. ca. 1856	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Wilson C. b. 11 July 1827	d. 21 Nov 1862	m. 1) Martha Jane Sholar
8 - Walter Lafayette b. 06 Sept 1850	d. 07 Aug 1875	m. Susan Frazier
8 - Calista V. b. 03 Mar 1853	d. 1913	m. 1) Hugh H. Johnson m. 2) Abner Hill Hutto
8 - Warren L. b. 09 Sept 1854	d. unk.	m. Mary Susan Martin
8 - Clovis Preston b. 14 Feb 1858	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Yancey Lane b. 17 Dec 1860	d. 30 July 1864	m. none
(Wilson C.)		m.2) Laura A. M. Frazier
7 - Alcey b. 1825-1830	d. unk.	m. William Parker
7 - Mila Henrietta b. Feb 1830	d. 05 Sept 1911	m. John Edward Price
8 - Katie Frances b. 07 May 1854	d. unk.	m. John J. Holmes
8 - Martha Macrelia b. 28 Mar 1857	d. 31 Jan 1932	m. Charles F. Spearman
8 - Laura Emma b. 20 Nov 1859	d. unk.	m. John Thomas Soloman
8 - Anna Belle b. 05 Sept 1865	d. 22 Nov 1942	m. William P. Hardwick
8 - Robert Curtis b. 14 July 1870	d. unk.	m. Mary E. Martin
7 - Mahala Caladonia b. 07 May 1833	d. 11 Aug 1929	m. Stephen E. Danzey
8 - Cornelia Ann b. 30 June 1851	d. unk.	m. unk
8 - Mary Susan b. May 1854	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Charles M. b. 16 Feb 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William E. b. 07 Sept 1859	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Charles Stephen b. 28 Apr 1866	d. unk.	m. unk.

8 - Stephen E. b. 11 Sept 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Harriett b. ca. 1837	d. unk	m. John T. Adams
8 - Sela W. b. ca. 1855	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William B. b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Ida b. ca. 1859 other issue probable	d. unk.	m. unk
7 - Martin V. b. ca. 1839	d. ca. 1862 (Civil War)	m. None of record
6 - Elizabeth b 11 Dec 1796	d. a. 1880	m.
7 - Sara Jane Cole b. ca. 1824 (Elizabeth)	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Ransom b. 20 Aug 1827	d. 1904	m. 1) Martha Freeman m. 2) Olive Jane Matthews
7 - Caleb b. 14 July 1830	d. unk.	m. Sarah Jane Freeman
7 - Lewis H., Jr. b. ca. 1831	d. Civil War	m. Nancy Jane Brannon
7 - Elizabeth b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - George b. 26 Mar 1838	d. unk.	m. Edith Driggers
7 - Asa b. ca. 1840	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Lucinda b. ca. 1842	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Jonathan b. 04 May 1845	d. 03 Jan 1896	m. Martha Wiggins
6 - William S. b. 16 July 1798	d. 01 Mar 1881	m. 1) Ruth Kirkland m. 2) Sarah (?)
7 - Zachariah b. 31 Dec 1821	d. 02 Sept 1890	m. 1) Sarah Kennedy
8 - John J. b. 15 Mar 1845	d. 19 May 1917	m. Charlotte Ann Hill
8 - Matilda E. b. ca. 1847	d. unk.	m. George M. Ledmer
8 - Benjamin F. b. ca. 1850	d. infancy	
8 - Zachariah Taylor b. 12 July 1851 (Zachariah)	d. 22 Nov 1894	m. 1) Eliza Ann Martin m. 2) Mary Ann Ashworth Norsworthy m. 2) Eliza Ella Catherine Oats
8 - David Henry b. 1860	d. 1899	m. Sarah Kirkland
8 - Sarah Ettidora b. ca. 1861	d. unk.	m. Allen Williams
8 - Mollie A. b. ca. 1863	d. 1902	m. William Henry Kirkland
8 - Susan b. ca. 1865	d. young	
8 - William Brantley b. ca. 1867	d. 1918	m. 1) Emma J. Knowles m. 2) Frances Missouri White
8 - Lela b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. 1) Charlie Brown m. 2) Allen Williams
8 - James Haywood b. ca. 1872	d. Sept. 1954	m. Emily Collier
8 - Willis b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. Berthie Woodcock
7 - Syka/Shya b. 02 June 1823	d. unk. (young?)	
7 - Willis b. 25 Aug 1825	d. 26 Apr 1906	m. 1) Delaney Holland
8 - William Jasper b. a. 1845 (Willis)	d. 31 Jan 1864, Civil War	m. none m. 2) Nelly Kirkland
8 - Sarah J. b. ca. 1850	d. unk.	m. Emmanuel Jack Antley
8 - Mary b. ca. 1852	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mahalia I. b. ca. 1856	d. unk.	m. Gilbert Tolar

8 - Elzy b. ca. 1861	d. unk.	m. Amanda Kirkland
8 - Abby b. ca. 1863	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Vicey Ann b. ca. 1867	d. unk.	m. Gilbert Tolar (his 2nd wife)
8 - Milly b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Benjamin b. ca. 1877 (Willis)	d. unk.	m. Artie Creel m. 3) Kitty Tolar
No issue.		
7 - Elzy b. 28 Jan 1827	d. 18 Feb 1907	m. Catherine Kennedy
8 - Benjamin F. b. 23 June 1853	d. 24 Jan 1934	m. Inez D. Akins
8 - Luther Lewis b 06 April 1855	d. 27 Jan 1941	m. Alice Virginia Fortenberry
8 - Curtis Price b. 22 Feb 1856	d. 02 April 1934	m. 1) Eunice Detting m. 2) Margaret Phoebe McCoy
8 - Eliza June b. ca. 1859	d. 1936	m. Erasmus Tucker
8 - Ellar A. b 28 July 1964	d. 1960	m. Ben Fuller
8 - Artie Missie b. 04 Nov 1868	d. 10 Nov 1968	m. John Calvin Oates
8 - Elzy O. b. 02 Aug 1871	d. 09 April 1944	m. Carl A. Oates
8 - Jasper Newton b. 01 Feb 1874	d. 14 Feb 1962	m. 1) Sarah Edney Riley m. 2) Jimmie Fortenberry
7 - Matilda b. 03 June 1830	d. ca. 1863	m. Moses Brackin
8 - Jasper b. 21 Mar 1849	d. Jan 1939	m. none
8 - Edward b. Nov 1850	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Albert Posey b. 27 July 1852	d. 17 Apr 1936	m. Martha Eliz. Meares
8 - Jefferson b. ca. 1854	d. young	
8 - Josiah b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Rosie Ann b. 05 July 1860	d. 18 Apr 1882	m. W. W. Preston
8 - Margaret Susan b. ca. 1862	d. unk.	m. Joe Stephenson
7 - Mahalia Jane b. 24 Jan 1833	d. 10 Apr 1905	m. 1) James D. Cobb
8 - Benjamin b. ca. 1850.	d. unk.	m. Texana Virginia Russell
8 - William (Billie) J. b. ca. 1852	d. unk.	m. Margaret S. Knowles
8 - Christopher C. b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - James D., Jr. b. Sept 1862	d. unk.	m. Penola (Maggie) Kirkland
8 - ? Anna b. unk. (Mahalia Jane)	d. unk.	m. J. W. Pittman m. 2) Jack Knowles
8 - Emma J. b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. William Brantley Kirkland
8 - Albert Henry b. 12 Apr 1872 (Mahalia Jane)	d. 11 Mar 1928	m. Lydia Emma Kirkland m. 3) (?) Gilmer
7 - James Madison b. 25 Jan 1836	d. 1916	m. 1) Martha Ann Holland
8 - Mary Jane b. 28 Nov 1862	d. young	
8 - Margaret Ann b. 06 Sept 1866	d. 19 Dec 1944	m. 1) (?) Robarty m. 2) Joseph Charles Clemons
8 - Lydia Emma b. 16 Nov 1869	d. 12 Mar 1952	m. Albert Henry Knowles
8 - Thomas Marion b. 14 May 1871 (James Madison - No issue from second marriage)	d. 13 Feb 1944	m. Mary Jane Ray m. 2) Elizabeth J. English
7 - Jason Jackson b. 28 Nov 1838	d. 30 Apr 1900	m. Martha J. Hill
8 - William Henry b. 19 Mar 1862	d. 29 Nov 1936	m. 1) Billie Borden

8 - Mary b. 07 June 1866	m. 2) Martha A. Kirkland
8 - Sarah Ann b. 05 Mar 1868	d.09 Feb 1898 m. unk.
8 - Jason Edgar b. 1870	d. 03 May 1900 m. David Henry Kirkland
8 - Emma J. b. 10 Jan 1872	d. 09 July 1905 m. Alta Sargent
8 - Elizabeth b. 18 Mar 1874(sic)	d. 17 Nov 1880 m. none
8 - Eliza b. 18 Mar 1874(sic)	d. unk. m. Isaac Oscar Riley
6 - James b. 20 Jan 1800	d. 03 Aug 1904 m. John Riley
7 - Asa b. 24 Nov 1825	d. ca.1880 m. Blanche Ann Farrenton
8 - Milly Ann b. ca. 1854	d. C. S. A. (?) m. Sarah Hayman
8 - Mary J. b. ca. 1855	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Oliver b. ca. 1857	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Manson J. b. ca. 1860	d. unk. m. unk.
7 - Lovina b. ca. 1828	d. p. 1880 m. none
8 - Samuel O. Kirkland b. 06 July 1849	d. unk. m. unk.
7 - Marinda b. ca. 1829	d. unk. m. John Hayman
8 - Thomas J. b. ca. 1856	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Susanna b. ca. 1858	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - William b. ca. 1861	d. unk. m. unk.
7 - Micajah b. ca. 1831	d. 19 Sept 1863(Civil War) m. Clarissy Holland
8 - Marinda b. ca. 1858	d. p. 1910 census m. Ben Shelly
8-William Riley b.ca.1859	d. p. 1910 census m. Louisa (?)
8 - Primus b. ca. 1861	d. ca. 1885 m. Clarinet Cummings
8 - Noah b. 04Oct1869	d. Oct 1936 m. Charity Beckswith
7 - Caleb C. "Kale" b. 02 Apr 1833	d. 05 May 1910 m. 1) Sarah M. Kelly
8 - Mary b. ca. 1860(sic)	d. unk. m. unk
8 - Lovina b. ca. 1860(sic)	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Latness (male) b. ca. 1863	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Rosalee b. ca. 1869	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Jennie b. ca. 1872	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Clarameter b. ca. 1874	d. unk. m. unk.
8 - Martha b. ca. 1878	d. unk. m. unk.
(Caleb C.)	m. 2) Frances Rebecca (Crockrell) Kirkland
7 - Calvin J. b. ca. 1835	d. 28 Aug 1862(Civil War) m. none
7 - Sarah Ann b. 06 Oct 1838	d. p. 1916 m. William Kirkland
8 - Elizabeth b. ca. 1859	d. unk. m. Thomas Mathis, Jr.
7 - William H. b. ca. 1840	d. Civil War? m. none of record
6 - Sanders b. 27 Feb 1801	d. 14 Dec 1872 m. Elizabeth Holland
7 - Isaac b. ca. 1831	d. 07 May 1862 m. Mary Jane Armstrong
8 - Manerva b. ca. 1855	d. unk. m. Francis M. Merritt
8 - Nancy A. E. b. ca. 1856	d. unk. m. William J. Etheridge
8 - Thomas W. b. ca. 1858	d. young
8 - Warren Augustus b. 15 July 1860	d. 29 Sept 1948 m. Claudia M. Bostick
8 - Isaac Jefferson b. ca. 1863	d. unk. m. unk.
7 - William Ransom b. ca. 1836	d. 23 Dec 1908 m. Mary A. E. McMath

8 - Christopher b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Theodocia E. b. ca. 1861	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - James M. b. ca. 1864	d. unk.	m. Mary Gilmore
8 - Irwin b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Virginia M. b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Asken S. b. ca. 1876	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Prudence Elizabeth b. ca. 1840 (Issue not determined)	d. unk	m. Thomas G. Davis
7 - John S. b. 02 Jan 1841	d. 01 Mar 1906	m. Telefair Arnold
8 - Mary E. b. ca. 1864	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Abner b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Ellen b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - James A. b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Thomas E. b. ca. 1875	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - George b. ca. 1877	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Harriett J. b. ca. 1846	d. unk.	m. Marion W. Fuller
7 - Elijah L. b. ca. 1852	d. 11 Mar. 1885	m. Phibby Capps
8 - Lula b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John b. ca. 1876	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - See Narrative		
6 - Caleb b. 03 Aug 1802	d. 01 Apr 1867	m. Elizabeth Kirkland
7 - Levi b. 09 Feb 1827	d. 21 Apr 1903	m. 1) Sarah G. Ham
8 - Susannah b. ca. 1853	d. unk.	m. B. F. Webb
8 - Yancey b. ca. 1854	d. unk.	m. Marion Nolls
8 - Arrena b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. John I. Monk
8 - Salome b. ca. 1862	d. unk.	m. W. C. King
8 - Milus b. 04 Mar 1866	d. 29 Sept 1907	m. Sarah R. Pickle
8 - Milton b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. Ender M. Fordham
8 - Lindsey b. 22 Oct 1871	d. 08 Dec 1923	m. Jennie Barnett
8 - Lindon b. 01 Sept 1874	d. 19 Apr 1920	m. Mary Fordham
8 - Roberta b. ca. 1875 (Levi)	d. unk.	m. J. T. Knowles
8 - Dolly b. ca. 1891	d. unk.	m 2) Elizabeth Jane Clark
7 - Matthew C. b. ca. 1829	d. 05 Feb 1916	m. Martha Ann Monroe(Moore?)
8 - Mark A. b. 17 Sept 1854	d. 28 Aug 1936	m. Nancy McCormick
8 - George W. b. ca. 1857	d. 1926	m. 1) Jenette Partin
8 - Florence b. Mar 1859	d. unk.	m. 2) Margaret Mills
8 - Andrew Moor b. 23 July 1861	d. 17 Dec 1926	m. James a. Partin
8 - Lee A. b. 30 Jan 1866	d. 14 Dec 1939	m. Annie Laura Davis
8 - Coleman b. 06 Feb 1869	d. 10 Dec 1941	m. Estelle Connor
8 - Nora b. 23 Feb 1872	d. 25 Aug 1887	m. unk.
8 - Fanny b. Apr 1874	d. unk.	m. none
8 - Albert b. July 1877	d. July 1945	m. unk
		m. 1) Martha Worrell
		m. 2) Betty Frazier

7 - Sarah b. ca. 1833	d. a. 18 Oct 1852	m. William L. Kirkland
8 - Margaret b. ca. 1849	d. unk.	m. Pleasant B. McAlvane
7 - Isaac W. b. ca. 1833	d. 1897	m. Elizabeth Ann Webb
8 - Mary Ann b. ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. Irvin Gamble
8 - Margaret A. b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. Shug (?) Hooten
8 - Ella b. 09 Jan 1863	d. 02 Mar 1884	m. none
8 - John C. b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. Tabitha Maddox
8 - Frances b. ca. 1867	d. unk.	m. John T. Monk
8 - Laura b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. John S. Maddox
8 - Asa b. ca. 1877	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Mary Ethelinda b. 13 Apr 1834	d. 02 Nov 1913	m. Isaac Brackin
8 - Nancy S. b. ca. 1855	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Isaiah W. b. 26 Dec 1859	d. 14 Dec 1945	m. unk.
8 - Elisha b. 30 May 1862	d. 23 Feb 1912	m. unk.
8 - Elizabeth b. ca. 1863	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Elizer b. 26 Mar 1866	d. 25 Feb 1932	m. unk.
8 - Caleb b. ca. 1867	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Arious b. ca. 1870	d. unk.	m. Lucy Bell Kirkland
8 - Vincent b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Charles b. 10 June 1873	d. 05 Aug 1952	m. Leila (?)
7 - Joseph b. 27 Nov 1837	d. 12 Apr 1898	m. Eliza Ann Hayes
8 - Thomas Jefferson b. 12 Oct 1860	d. 08 Oct 1933	m. Frances Cornelia Forrester
8 - Nancy b. ca. 1861	d. unk.	m. J. W. Sheffield
8 - Curtis Arthur b. ca. 1868	d. 1910	m. Caroline A. Watson
8 - Levi (L. A.) b. 04 Aug 1870	d. 24 May 1942	m. Mackey O. Kelly
8 - Stella b. 29 Apr 1877	d. 26 Apr 1950	m. John William Clemons
7 - Anna Catherine b. ca. 1839	d. unk.	m. See Narrative
8 - John Wesley b. 16 Jan 1856(1860?) (Anna Catherine)	d. 21 Sept 1905	m. Martha Burdeshaw Knight
7 - Wilson R. b. ca. 1841	d. a. 1867	m. Richard Johnson
7 - Sidney b. 16 Aug 1842	d. 09 Jan 1889	m. none
8 - Lorenzo D. b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. Arthemia Monk
8 - Chimera b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. Mary (?)
8 - Ardelia b. ca. 1873	d. un.	m. William M. Noll
8 - Elzada b. ca. 1875	d. unk.	m. Alston Forrester
8 - Iola b. ca. 1877	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Nathan N. b. ca. 1879	d. unk.	m. Robert F. Maddox
8 - Albert b. Jan 1882	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Paton E. b. Oct. 1866	d. unk.	m. Ola Carroll
7 - Mary/Martha b. ca. 1846 (Issue not determined)	d. unk.	m. Docia C. (?)
7 - Ransom C. b. 21 Nov 1847	d. 01 Oct 1913	m. Joseph Worrell
8 - Mittie Luvinta b. 30 Oct 1869	d. 24 July 1954	m. Lucinda E. J. Burdeshaw
8 - Dempsey W. b. 06 Dec 1861	d. 08 Dec 1893	m. William Martin Gray
8 - Delphia Arminta b. 12 Aug 1874	d. 01 Oct 1964	m. Mary Jane Hodge
		m. 1) Aaron L. Hodge

8 - Daniel Morton b. 06 Jan 1877	d. 12 Apr 1947	m. 2) Joe D. English
8 - William Joseph b. Sept 1879	d. unk.	m. Gertrude Simmons
8 - Mollie F. b. 06 Oct 1882	d. 20 Jan 1930	m. Lydia E. Shipp
8 - Carrie H. b. 18 Apr 1885	d. 03 Aug 1966	m. Coy F. Webb
8 - Anderson Homer b. 19 Sept 1887	d. 25 June 1967	m. William C. Worrell
7 - Rachel J. b. 1848	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. Zachariah T. Knowles
8 - Austen b. ca. 1876	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Alpheus b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. unk.
(Ransom C.)		m. 2) Amanda Blair
6 - Nancy b. 27 Jan 1805	d. a. 1850	m. John Scott
7 - William b. ca. 1825-1830	d. a. 1850	m. Nancy Kirkland
7 - Ransom b. ca. 1842 (Other issue probable)	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Ruth b. 14 Oct 1806	d. p. 1885	m. David Ward
7 - Sarah b. 03 Mar 1827	d. 11 August 1917	m. T. J. Ellis
7 - Michael b. ca. 1829	d. CSA Atlanta, GA	m. Elizabeth (?)
7 - Dovie Ann Melitha b. 03 June 1832	d. April 1911	m. James M Enfinger
7 - Asa b. ca. 1835	d. CSA Atlanta, GA	buried 19 Dec 1862
7 - William Jackson b. ca. 1836	d. p. 1903	m. 1) Liddie Enfinger 2) Brazille Brown
7 - Frances b. ca. 1838	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Isaac b.ca. 1839	d. 28 Dec. 1862	m. Mariah Bishop
7 - Mariah (Mary) Ann b. 31 Mar 1842	d. 03 Nov 1907	m. John David Page
7 - Zachariah Thomas b. 11 Feb 1845	d. 27 Dec. 1909	m. Matilda Harris
7 - David b. 18 July 1846	d. 09 Mar 1924	m. Mary Eliz. Hicks
7 - Harriett b. 17 July 1848	d. 31 Jan. 1903	m. Reuben E. Hopkins
6 - Sarah b. 19 Jan 1808 (For issue of this marriage see Benjamin H. Kirkland in Moses Kirkland d. 1848)	d. 13 June 1892	m. Benjamin H. Kirkland
6 - Alcey b. 26 April 1809	d. p. 1880	m. William Robert Kelly
7 - Olive b. ca. 1832	d. ca. 1892	m. Elisha Smith Barnard
7 - William Robert b. Nov 1833	d. p. 1900	m. Nancy A. R. Sowell
7 - Sarah b. ca. 1838	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Samuel O. b. ca. 1840	d. unk.	m. Josie Matthews
7 - Charles S. b. ca. 1842	d. unk.	m. Antelsia Wadkins
7 - Elizabeth b. ca. 1844	d. unk.	m. John E. Roney
7 - Andrew B. b. Jan 1845	d. unk.	m. Mary E. Smith
7 - Thomas J. b. ca. 1852	d. unk.	m. Emma J. (?)
7 - Martha O. b. ca. 1855(sic)	d. unk.	m. William L. Holland
7 - Franklin P. b. ca. 1855(sic)	d. unk.	m. Jane Smothers
6 - Isaac b. 02 Feb 1811	d. 28 Apr. 1868	m. (See Narrative)
7 - John Ellis Holland b. 1833 (Isaac)	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Lucy Ann b. ca. 1838	d. unk.	m. Mary Ann Armstrong m 1) Caleb J. Barnes

8 - Susan b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John C. b. ca. 1862 (Lucy Ann)	d. unk.	m. unk. m. 2) Wright Coxwell
8 - Virginia D. b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Irwin/Irvin b. ca. 1840	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Allan A. b. 16 July 1842	d. 24 July 1911	m. Martha Singletary
8 - Angus b. Sept 1867	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Delilah b. ca. 1872	d. unk.	m. unk
7 - Caroline b. ca. 1844 (Issue not determined)	d. 1926	m. Thomas A. Traywick
7 - Eliza b. ca. 1846	d. early	
7 - Rebecca b. ca. 1851 (Issue not determined)	d. unk.	m. F. M. McLellan
7 - Mary b. ca. 1853	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Asa b. 07 Sept 1813	d. ca. 1839	m. Dicey Kirkland
7 - William Ransom b. 21 Dec 1838 (Died without issue)	d. May 1863 (Civil War)	m. Martha Caroline Whiddon
6 - Elizar b. 13 Apr 1815	d. a. 23 June 1842	m. Dempsey Snellgrove
7 - William S. b. 07 June 1837 (Issue not determined)	d. 17 Jan 1897	m. Martha Messer
6 - Zachariah b. 13 May 1817	d. 1864	m. 1) Mary Cole
7 - Alice b. ca. 1843	d. a. 20 Sept 1872	m. Francis M. Merritt
8 - Mary S. b. unk.	d. unk.	m. 1) J. Murphy m. 2) J. D. Jackson
8 - Malinda F. b. unk.	d. unk.	m. P. S. Whitehead
8 - Clifford L. b. unk.	d. unk.	m. J. B. Whitehead
8 - Unknown child who died young		
7 - Seymour b. 23 March 1845	d. 1916	m. 1) Sarah M. Blackledge
8 - Wilton M. b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - R. Clinton b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Olive b. ca. 1876	d. unk.	m. Frances J. Gay
8 - Unknown child who died young (Seymour)		m. 2) Nettie Grace
8 - Marvin G. b. ca. 1883	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Alto b. ca. 1884	d. young	
8 - Lynn P. b. ca. 1886	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Albert b. ca. 1889	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Seymour, Jr. b. ca. 1892	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - George b. ca. 1896	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Elijah A. b. ca. 1847	d. 15 Jan 1897	m. Nancy J. Roney
8 - William Warren b. 01 Aug 1867	d. 27 Feb 1941	m. Margaret Kate Terry
8 - Alice b. 1871	d. 1955	m. Dudley Allen
8 - Lee Roy b. 1873	d. 1949	m. Alice E. Pamplin
8 - Mary E. (Mollie) b. 1876	d. 1952	m. Dr. George Fletcher
8 - Grace b. 26 Nov 1880	d. 1958	m. John Washington Pamplin

7 - Zachariah Taylor b. 11 Feb 1850	d. 02 Dec 1929	m. Elizabeth Matilda Majors
8 - Mary Lena b. 17 Dec 1871	d. 14 Nov 1917	m. John A. Peterman
8 - Hosea b. 19 Jan 1874	d. 29 Dec 1929	m. M. L. (Pearl) Whitehead
8 - Angus b. 10 Nov 1875	d. 09 May 1934	m. Lucy Culpepper
8 - Carrie b. Sept 1877	d. 24 Nov 1951	m. Carl Reynolds
8 - Edward Seymour b. 25 July 1879	d. 02 Mar 1941	m. Vallis Petty
8 - Oscar T. b. 29 Jan 1882	d. 18 May 1901	m. none
8 - Curtis Robert b. 25 Jan. 1889	d. 15 Nov 1945	m. 1) Sarah Hutto m. 2) Sally Merritt Summerfield
7 - George M. b. 13 Oct 1851	d. unk.	m. Arkey Kirkland
8 - Alice b. 17 Apr 1874	d. 23 Apr 1904	m. Henry Bell
8 - Wilburn b. 05 Dec 1876	d. 05 Sept 1884	m. unk.
8 - Hattie b. 19 July 1882	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - T. T. b. 11 Sept 1887	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Pennie b. 17 Oct 1890	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other children possible		
7 - Caleb Ransom b. 15 Feb 1856	d. ca. 1907	m. Mary Elizabeth Bradshaw
8 - Mary Lena b. 05 June 1886	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Ruth Viola b. 13 Mar 1888	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Sanford Zachariah b. 10 Mar 1889	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Calip Ransom b. 20 Mar 1892	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Minnie Eveline b. 07 Nov 1893	d. unk.	m. unk.
(Zachariah)		
7 - Zachariah Marymum b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. John R. Blackledge
5 - Richard b. ca. 1774	d. ca. 1798	m. unk.
5 - Jonathan (John) b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (?)
5 - Moses b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. unk.
5 - William b. 1786	d. a. 26 May 1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron b. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (?)
3 - James b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
(Isaac Lewis was b. 14 Feb 1739)		
2 - William b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (?) m. 2) Experience Joyce
2 - John b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Elizabeth (?) m. 2) Jean (?)

Moses Kirkland d. 1848, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

Moses Kirkland was the fifth son born to Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. His birth year was ca. 1780. The birthplace is assumed to have been the home site of his father on Bridge Creek, in the headwaters of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District (County), South Carolina. The basis for these claims is treated in detail in the narrative on his father.

Moses died in Henry County, Alabama in December 1848. His will was written 07 March 1847 and was proved in Henry County Court 14 December 1848, Orphans Court Record (OCR) Book E, pages 398-399. His death was reported to have occurred in December 1848 when his daughter, Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland, sued her husband for divorce 20 February 1850, Chancery Court Final Record Book A, pages 161-194. Her action will be treated in more detail later. Records pertaining to the probate of his estate were also recorded in OCR Book F, pages 11-15 and pages 110-113. He will be identified in this report as Moses Kirkland d. 1848 to differentiate him from others with this name in this report.

Records viewed in this research fail to identify the name of the wife of this Moses. A number of earlier searchers have circulated the claim that her given name was Susanna. Input has been sought from some circulating this claim, but none have cited a record to support the claim. Equally important, no one has been able to suggest the origin for the claim.

Perhaps the given name of the wife had origin in an undated typewritten report on the Kirkland Family prepared by Charles Hascal Kirkland. In so far as the writer of that report died 31 October 1937, the assumption is offered that the report was prepared in the 1930s. That report did identify the wife of Moses Kirkland d. 1848 as Susanna Kirkland. The paternal line of Mr. Kirkland's family descends from Aaron Kirkland, Senior, the maternal line is from Moses Kirkland d. 1848. Thus, details on the writer of that report will appear in the narrative on Aaron, Senior, later in this report.

Charles Hascal Kirkland provided an accurate account of the children of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. His report on the son named Josiah Kirkland provided information of value to this report. However, he acknowledged having limited information on the generations preceding Moses. This is evidenced as he recognized two brothers of Moses, William and Caleb, but failed to recognize the brothers named Benjamin, Richard and Jonathan/John.

It is important to note that records currently available fail to identify the wife of Moses by given name and they do recognize a sister of this man who had the given name of Susanna. Consideration must be given that the name of Susanna came to Charles Hascal Kirkland by family tradition, and that tradition may have confused the role of a Susanna Kirkland in the life of Moses. Perhaps Susanna, his sister, was misinterpreted to have been his wife, as the tradition was passed down through the years.

The preceding comments are not offered to totally reject the claim. It does appear to have

origin in the report by Charles Hascal Kirkland and this writer can only speculate on the source for Mr. Kirkland's claim. The accuracy of that report as regards later generations is impressive. Note has been made that Mr. Kirkland had limited information on earlier generations. In so far as a record proves Moses had a sister named Susanna and no available record provides the given name of his wife, caution is issued on the reported given name for the wife of Moses. She will be listed in this report as Susanna, with a question mark.

Moses was devised 100 acres of land and two cows and two calves by the will of his father, as cited in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The land was described as part of a 252 acre tract granted to Benjamin 04 August 1788. It was located on Beaverdam Branch and the Little Pond Branch, tributaries of the South Edisto River. Old maps locate these waterways a short distance west of Bridge Creek, which was located in the Narrative on this Benjamin. The will was recorded 06 January 1806.

Available records fail to provide record of the sale of this tract by Moses. However, the land was sold by his brother, William Kirkland d. 1864, 05 February 1808, Barnwell Deed Book K, pages 131-132. Perhaps William acted as agent for Moses in this sale. Power of Attorney was not reported. It is important to note that the will of his father indicates the remainder of the 252 acres had been sold to Moses Smith. That land sale does not appear in available records either.

Moses, his father and his living brothers, were represented on the U. S. Census for Edgefield District in 1800.

It is frustrating, but the name of this Moses Kirkland passes from records of South Carolina after the will of his father. Records, therefore, are insufficient to prove the date of his departure from South Carolina. It is important to note that U. S. Census records report all of his children were born in South Carolina. The youngest, Josiah Kirkland, was born 21 July 1805. He apparently remained in South Carolina through that date. Readers will recall that his father died in November 1805. Perhaps he departed South Carolina when the estate of his father was dispersed. Moses was in Georgia before 1809.

Pulaski County, Georgia records prove he was taxed for land in that county in 1809, for Lot 181 in the 23rd Land District. Tax records for this county are incomplete, but those that do survive report he continued to be taxed for the same land in 1810 and 1818. This seems to differentiate him from another man named Moses Kirkland, who matured in Pulaski County about 1820. The younger man appears to have been a son of Ralph Kirkland, who was a son of one of the men named John Kirkland. Three Kirkland men named John, in this area of Georgia, are treated in some detail in the Narrative on John Kirkland d. a. 1804.

The younger Moses Kirkland married Elizabeth Dykes in Pulaski County 01 March 1821. Some searchers have incorrectly interpreted this marriage to involve the Moses of this report. The descendants of Moses and Elizabeth (Dykes) Kirkland are documented in a

publication of the Early County (Georgia) Historical Society, *Collections of Early County*. Descendants moved to Tyler County, Texas. Readers will recall that descendants of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 also relocated to that locale. The Narrative on this Caleb reports on a marriage between these Kirkland Families.

The preceding information seems to emphasize that the fate of the young Moses in Pulaski County records is known. He should not be confused with the Moses of this report.

The tax records cited earlier prove Moses owned land in Land District 22. That is assumed to have been his residence and the County Court Minutes support this assumption. He was appointed Road Commissioner in that area on a number of occasions. This was the northeast corner of Pulaski County, near the junction with Wilkerson and Washington Counties, as boundary lines existed at the time.

Two other families, who intermarried with the children of Moses, resided in the same Land District, Brackin and Watson. They will be treated in more detail later.

Available records fail to provide record of the sale, by Moses, of the land he owned in the 22nd District, just as the disposition of his land in South Carolina, by him, cannot be documented. However, he did acquire another tract of Georgia land and record of the sale of that land can be documented.

The Georgia Land Lotteries were the means to distribute land that became available for settlement, as Native Indians relinquished their claim to various areas of Georgia. These are identified by the year in which distribution was made, such as: Land Lottery of 1805, Land Lottery of 1820, etc. Generally, participants had to meet certain requirements, such as Georgia residency for three to five years, and other standards. The land was free, a small administrative fee was charged. Some winners made their home on the land, but many "fortunate draws" were sold to speculators for a sizeable sum.

Moses Kirkland of Pulaski County, Georgia drew Lot 115 in the 6th Land District of Houston County in the Lottery of 1821. The Indians ceded the land involved in this lottery to the State of Georgia 08 January 1821. The lottery was held in Milledgeville (the State Capitol) four months later. The present-day county alignments divide Land District 6 between Crawford and Houston Counties. Moses sold this 202.5 acre tract to Aaron Scarborough, Junior 01 November 1823, Pulaski County Deed Book G, page 230. The selling price was \$500.00.

Alcey (Aulsey) Kirkland, a daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, married Matthew Brackin in Pulaski County 13 March 1819, Pulaski County Marriage Records.

There are other entries for this Moses in Pulaski County Court Minutes. These include appointments to Jury Duty and actions as a Road Commissioner. They add nothing of value to the goal of this report and are omitted here.

As with his brother, Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, available records fail to provide a definitive date for the move to Henry County, Alabama by Moses and his family. Also, as with his brother, some searchers have placed his family in Henry County by 1818. In fact, the report by Charles Hascal Kirkland reported the son of Moses named Josiah was born 21 July 1805 and the family moved to Alabama when Josiah was thirteen years of age, which reflects the year of 1818.

Note has been made that Moses registered for the Georgia Land Lottery of 1821, after the Indian Treaty was signed 08 January 1821. That registration required his residency in Georgia for the preceding three years. Also of importance, his daughter, Alcey, married Matthew Brackin in Pulaski County, Georgia 14 March 1819. These records indicate this family was not in Alabama in 1818.

Certainly there could have been travels to Alabama in the years preceding the formal move. But the preceding records seem sufficient for the claim issued here, that Moses continued to reside in Pulaski County, Georgia until the spring or summer of 1821, when the land lottery had been completed. Note was made in the Narrative on Caleb d. p. 1830 that a son of Caleb, William S. Kirkland, married a daughter of Moses d. 1848, Ruth Kirkland, in Henry County 23 August 1821. It is assumed that the Moses Kirkland Family had formal presence in Henry County by the date of that marriage. The sale of the land acquired in the Georgia Land Lottery of 1821, on 01 November 1823, does suggest he maintained some contact with Pulaski County, Georgia, after the relocation and that he made return visits to his former home.

Moses was absent from the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1830. This has caused concern for some searchers and a number of possible options have been suggested. These include: he remained in Georgia until after the census, he was enumerated in the household of one of his children, his name was confused and he was listed under the name of another Kirkland. This research looked at all Kirkland names on that census, examined the persons represented in each household and searched for his name on the Georgia Census for 1830. The opinion is offered that Moses and his wife were present in Henry County in 1830, but the enumerator failed to record the household. It is the opinion of this writer that other Kirkland Families were also missed.

He established his Henry County home site in the area of the present-day Concord Church. As was the case with many of the early settlers, he availed himself of the public land for several years. This item is discussed in some detail in the Narrative on Caleb d. p. 1830. He purchased his first tract of land from the U. S. Government 05 May 1836, in Township 5 North, Range 26 East. This was about fifteen years after he moved to Henry County. He owned 560 acres at the time of his death, located in Sections 10, 11, 14 and 15, Township 5, Range 26. Instructions in his will divided this land among his son, Benjamin H. Kirkland, and two daughters, Alcey Brackin and Ruth Kirkland. Note was issued in the will that he had conveyed earlier gifts of land to his sons named Willis Kirkland and Josiah Kirkland. Thus, his earlier land holdings exceeded the 560 acres.

Records indicate he was a very active, and successful, financier for many persons in Henry County. The probate of his estate identified over 40 notes and mortgages due the estate. The names included his kin and other families in the county. It is of interest that the records on these notes and mortgages indicate he managed his affairs into the year of his death.

As noted earlier, records fail to identify the wife of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. A female of the proper age was listed in his household on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1840. It is assumed this was his wife. She was not recognized in the will or in the estate proceedings. She, apparently, preceded him in death, after 1840.

The will of Moses identified his heirs. They were: Alcey Brackin, wife of Matthew Brackin; Ruth Kirkland, wife of William S. Kirkland; Benjamin H. Kirkland, Willis Kirkland; and Josiah Kirkland. They were listed in that order and all were recognized as daughters or sons. The language of the will eliminated the possibility of unrecognized heirs. The son, Benjamin H. Kirkland, and son-in-law Matthew Brackin, were appointed executors. The will was witnessed by James. A. Clendenen, George Newman and Wm. R. Kelly.

Each heir received two slaves. The remainder of the estate, after the distribution of land noted earlier, was to be equally divided among the five heirs.

He issued special instructions for the legacies of his daughters. As regards the slaves devised to each daughter, they were to be their property and in no manner to be sold by or held accountable for the debts of their husbands. He omitted a restriction on the cash share due the daughter Alcey Brackin. However, he instructed, "...the shares which will be due to my daughter Ruth Kirkland, wife of William S. Kirkland, not to be at the control of her said husband or subject to any of his debts." More will be offered on this as Ruth is treated individually.

The final distribution to the five heirs was \$4,395.92.

The burial site for Moses, or his wife, was not located. He was probably buried at the Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery, where many of his descendants are interred.

Information on the children of Moses Kirkland d. 1848 will follow. They will be presented in the order of their birth. The goal was to identify all great-grandchildren of Moses. The birth dates for the children of Moses are from the "Cyphering Book" of Benjamin H. Kirkland, a resource to be introduced later. Death dates are from grave markers. Additional sources will be cited.

Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin, Daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848

Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin was the first born child of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. She was born 16 February 1797, probably in the area of the headwaters of the South Edisto River in

Edgefield District, South Carolina. She married Matthew Brackin in Pulaski County, Georgia 14 March 1819, as reported earlier. She died in the Concord area of Henry County, Alabama 25 March 1864. She was buried in the Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery in the Concord area.

Matthew Brackin was born 1784 in Anson County, North Carolina and died 10 March 1856 in the Concord area of Henry County. He was buried in the Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery. Matthew Brackin was a son of William Brackin, who removed from Anson County, North Carolina to Washington County, Georgia in the mid 1780s.

Kathleen (Jones) Stickney has prepared a report on this Brackin Family, which proves the ancestry back to Lancaster County, England. She graciously shared a copy of this report. It adds detail to the writer's files in several areas. Credit also needs to be given to the published booklet prepared by Dora Brackin in past years. This research has studied U. S. Census records, Henry County Estate Records, Marriage Records and cemetery records. The input of other family searchers, who are identified as their information appears, is acknowledged. The report to follow is from these sources.

Pulaski County Tax Records for 1818 listed Matthew Brackin in Captain Maddox's District, the same district in which Moses Kirkland was taxed in 1818. This was a militia district, not a land district. Also, both of these men owned land in the 22nd Land District.

It is assumed the Brackin Family moved to Henry County, Alabama with the Kirkland Family. The household of Matthew Brackin was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1830. It is interesting that later census records report the oldest child of Matthew and Alcey, Nancy, was born in Georgia ca.1819. The birthplace for the second child is questionable, but census records report the third born child, Samuel, was born in Alabama ca. 1822. This compares favorably with the projected move to Alabama by the Moses Kirkland Family, cited earlier.

The probate of the estate of Matthew Brackin was recorded in Henry County Orphans Court Record Book K, page 104. The land Alcey inherited from her father remained in her estate and resulted in probate after her death, OCR Book U, pages 654-656. In addition to these records, the son named Whitmore Brackin died unmarried and without issue. This resulted in his estate being distributed to his living siblings, or the heirs of any deceased siblings. That probate started in February 1870, OCR Book U, pages 352-357, 433-434, 681-687. These sources provide a reliable identification of the issue of Matthew and Alcey. Some of the dates and marriages are from the searchers acknowledged earlier.

The issue of Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin are as follows: Nancy - born ca. 1819, married John C. Raines 08 April 1839 in Henry County, moved to Texas?; Henry - born ca. 1820, died a. August 1870, married Mary (Whatley?); Samuel - born 17 February 1822, died 25 February 1897, married 1) Frances A. White 11 April 1866 in Henry County, 2) Mary N. Stuckey 30 June 1870 in Henry County; Moses - born 01 January 1824, died 15 April 1896, married 1) Matilda Kirkland 11 November 1848 in Henry

County, 2) Martha R. (Grace) Meares 26 February 1865; Rachel - born 06 November 1825, died 25 November 1902, married John J. Holland 09 January 1851 in Henry County; Elizabeth - born October 1826, married Elijah Shelly 08 February 1855 in Henry County; William H. - born 29 October 1829, died 11 April 1904, married Perlina Holland 21 October 1850 in Henry County; Isaac - born July 1832, died 1904, married Margaret Ethelinda Kirkland 11 April 1855 in Henry County; Whitmore - born ca. 1833, died a. 21 February 1870, unmarried; Josiah - born 23 June 1835, died 03 November 1908, married 1) Mary Ann Kirkland 13 January 1861 in Henry County, 2) Georgianne (Bullock) McGlaun 12 August 1897; James - born ca. 1838, married Sallie Ann (?); Lydia-born 10 March 1839, died 13 August 1913, married Francis Marion Kirkland 17 September 1865 in Henry County.

Additional information on each of these children, and their issue, to the extent of this research, follows. All reported marriages occurred in Henry County, unless note is made.

Nancy Brackin, the oldest child of Matthew and Alcey, married John C. Raines 08 April 1839. She was recognized as an heir to the estate of her brother, Whitmore, in 1870. The first record in the probate of that estate listed her as a resident of Mississippi. The final record, or settlement, of the estate listed her as a resident of Texas.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 listed her and John Raines with children as follows: Mary A. - born ca. 1840; Alcey A. - born ca. 1843; Rachel A. - born ca. 1845; Martha - born ca. 1848; John - born ca. 1850. These are assumed to represent the children of Nancy born by this date. Additional issue is probable.

The second child born to Matthew and Alcey was Henry Brackin. The records of Dora Brackin reported he married Mary (?). No marriage record was found. Apparently it was recorded in Dale County, where the records were lost in the Courthouse fire. The couple was listed on the 1850 Census of Henry County. One Nancy Watley, 76 years of age, was in the household. The assumption is offered that this lady represented some kin of Mary and serves to identify her maiden surname, Whatley or Watley.

A six months old female named Martha was also in the household, assumed to have been a daughter of Henry and Mary. The estate record of Whitmore Brackin failed to recognize Henry, or any issue of Henry, among the surviving heirs of Whitmore in 1870. This leads to the assumption that Henry and his issue preceded Whitmore in death.

This report has made several references to early deaths, and deaths of more than one member of a family, from diseases among the settlers of Henry County. Some documentation has been cited as these reports were made. A notation in the U. S. Census of 1850 is worthy of note at this point. The enumerator provided a summary comment at the end of that return, to report on conditions in the country, such as health, economy, natural resources, etc. One statement read: 'Bilious fevers or diseases are most prevalent in my district, caused by excessive drought and heat....35 deaths last year.'

The preceding records lead to the assumption that Henry and his issue died before 1870.

Samuel Brackin was the third child of Mathew and Alcey. He and his two wives were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery. He married 1) Frances A. White 19 April 1866. She was born 19 February 1837 and died 19 April 1869. They had issue of two children: Mary Susan - born ca. 1867, married John Harold Armstrong 24 December 1905; Andrew (Buddy) - born ca. 1869, no information.

He married 2) Mary N. Stucky 30 June 1870. She was born 18 October 1849 and died 29 May 1904. They had issue as follows: Rachel - born 16 April 1871, died 31 December 1876; Sarah Hannah - born 16 December 1874, died 27 January 1935, married Micaja Travis Platt 23 October 1890; Alcey Vannah - born 08 January 1876, died 07 December 1935, married Lorenzo L. Bond 15 November 1891; Isaac J. - born 27 November 1876, died 31 November 1956, married Olive Kirkland, a daughter of Francis Posey Kirkland (no marriage recorded); William M. - born April 1879, died 1930, married Pearl Roney 11 March 1903; Rose Ann - born November 1880, died September 1966, married Robert Walter Ward 21 October 1900; Josiah - born November 1882, married Vera Riley 24 January 1909; Lydia - born 04 December 1888, died 20 June 1972, married Pleasant Isaiah Kirkland, a son of Francis Posey Kirkland (no marriage recorded); Infant daughter-born August 1885; Infant son - born 15 June 1886.

The Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 reports on a court case in which Lovina Kirkland, a daughter of James Kirkland d. ca. 1880, charged Samuel Brackin with being the father of her illegitimate child, Samuel Kirkland, born 06 July 1849.

Samuel Brackin was recognized as an heir to the estate of his brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

The fourth child of Mathew and Alcey was Moses Brackin. He and his second wife were buried in Kirkland - Brackin Cemetery. He married 1) Matilda Kirkland 11 November 1848, a daughter of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland. They had issue as follows: Jasper-born 21 November 1849, died January 1939; Edward - born November 1850, married Sarah Platt 06 March 1877; Albert Posey (middle name may be Wross) - born 27 July 1852, died 17 April 1936, married Martha Elizabeth Meares 02 November 1879; Jeffie - born ca. 1854, died young; Josiah - born ca. 1857, no information; Rosie Ann - born 05 July 1860, died 18 April 1882, married W. W. Preston 03 February 1881; Margaret Susan - born 1862, married Joe Stephenson.

Moses Brackin married 2) Martha Rebecca Meares 26 February 1865 and had issue as follows: Ellery Ann - born September 1863 (as reported), died 1917, married D. H. Holland 04 January 1885; Mary - born April 1867; William L. - born ca. 1870, married M. E. Hicks 03 October 1900; Moses L. - born October 1872, married Julia Catherine Kirkland 06 January 1895, a daughter of Armstead and Julia (Wells) Kirkland; Simeon Raleigh - born 06 July 1874, died 30 March 1963, married Ludie Kirkland, a daughter of Francis Posey Kirkland; Samuel - born 1875; Fanny - born 1878, married William Smith (date unknown); Henry L. - born 23 April 1880, died 19 December 1946; Quille - born

January 1883, died 17 November 1903, married Al Roney (date unknown); Rosa Lee - born March 1885, died 1930.

Moses Brackin was Pastor for the Concord Baptist Church and served as Postmaster at Newville, Alabama. He owned a gristmill in Henry County, Deed Book V, page 160. Civil War records report he served in the Henry County Home Guard. This unit was involved in skirmishes with Union troops in South Henry County and adjoining areas of Florida. He was recognized as an heir to the estate of his brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

The fifth child of Matthew and Alcey was Rachel Brackin. Rachel married John J. Holland 09 January 1851. He was a son of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. His mother was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Sue Hinson has shared information on this family.

The family appears to have spent most of their life in Henry County. However, they were located in Clark County, Mississippi at the time of the U. S. Census for 1860. Rachel was buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

They had known issue as follows: Abijah B. - born ca. 1851, married Hester Jane (Holland) Gilmore; Abner D. - born ca. 1853, married Easter Kirkland 09 January 1873, a daughter of Richard S. Kirkland; Julia A. - born ca. 1856, reported to have married a Kirkland; Louisa - born ca. 1860, married Wiley Atkinson; Ambrose J. - born ca. 1862, married Elizabeth Kirkland 04 January 1880. (This Elizabeth is assumed to have been a daughter of Harman S. Kirkland). Other issue is possible.

Rachel Holland was recognized as an heir to the estate of her brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

Elizabeth Brackin was the sixth child of Matthew and Alcey. She married Elijah Shelly 08 February 1855. Elijah appears to have died in the Civil War. U. S. Census indicates they had issue as follows: Lydia - born ca. 1855; Benjamin - born ca. 1856; Mary - born ca. 1860; Jackson - born ca. 1862. Elizabeth Shelly was located on the U. S. Census for 1900 as a widow, and she lived adjacent to Jackson Shelly and his family.

She was recognized as an heir to the estate of her brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

William H. Brackin was the seventh child of Matthew and Alcey. He married Perlina Holland 21 October 1850. The bride was a daughter of William and Sarah (?) Holland. She was born 20 October 1831 and died 29 July 1899. The family moved to Geneva County, Alabama, where both died.

They had issue as follows: Hulda - born 1852, married Tom Jones; Matthew - born 10 December 1854, married Rebecca Collins; William Perry - born ca. 1857, married Martha E. Richardson 19 January 1879; Yancy L. - born October 1858, married Christina (?); Fornandia A. J. - born ca. 1861, married Jasper N. Roney 12 September 1878; Delian -

born ca. 1865, married William P. Bowen; Margaret Cornelia - born 09 August 1867, died 06 March 1904, married Jonathan Albert Jones 12 September 1885; Nelson Lee - born 01 October 1869, died 17 October 1929; Sarah L. - born ca. 1872; Costello - born ca. 1875.

William H. Brackin served in Co. K., 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He was recognized as an heir to the estate of his brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

The eighth child born to Matthew and Alcey was Isaac Brackin. He married Margaret Ethelinda Kirkland 01 April 1855. The bride was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867. The family lived in the Webb Community of present-day Houston County.

They had issue as follows: Nancy S. - born ca. 1855; Isaiah - born 26 December 1859, died 14 December 1945, married Callie P. (?); Elisha - born 30 May 1862, died 23 February 1912; Elizabeth - born ca. 1863; Eliza - born 26 March 1866, died 25 February 1932; Caleb - born ca. 1867; Arious - born ca. 1870, married Lucy Bell Kirkland 18 January 1891 in Dale County (a daughter of Snowden and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland; Vincent - born ca. 1871; Charles - born ca. 1874, married Sallie Powell 14 February 1900.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1900 reported Margaret Ethelinda was the mother of eleven children, nine of whom were alive at that time. Records available to this research account for nine. Apparently, two died early in life.

Isaac was recognized as an heir to the estate of his brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

Whitmore was the ninth child born to Matthew and Alcey. His death, without issue, resulted in probate proceedings that proved his siblings living in 1870. These records are located in OCR Book U, pages 681-687, 352-355; Book V, pages 482-484.

Josiah was the tenth child born to Matthew and Alcey. He married 1) Mary Ann Kirkland 13 January 1861. The bride was a daughter of Josiah Kirkland, who was a brother to the mother of Josiah Brackin, Alcey. The bride was born 23 August 1842, died 12 August 1895. Josiah remarried to Georgia Ann Bullock 04 August 1897. The second marriage did not result in issue. In addition to the sources for information cited earlier, the Josiah Brackin Family Bible provided information on this family. Josiah and his first wife are buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

Josiah had issue from his first marriage as follows: Elisha Kent - born 30 May 1862, died 23 February 1912, married Olive Kirkland 04 January 1885 (a daughter of Snowden and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland; Hellena R. - born 13 February 1865, died 15 December 1937, married Thomas Andrew Gamble (date unknown); Samuel B. H. - born 01 March 1867, died 1935, married 1) Leah L. Pope 10 January 1892, 2) Lucy Ann Aman 27 January 1895; Walter Cornelius - born 26 November 1869, died 15 April 1896, married Rachel Delaney Kirkland 17 January 1892 (a daughter of Francis Marion Kirkland); Joseph Von Eurie - born 26 September 1872, died 07 July 1942, married Minnie C. Tiller 01 November 1896; Mary Ann Virginia - born 23 July 1873, died 21 February 1952, married

G. K. Hughes 1902 (no marriage record); Isham Marvin - born 19 March 1879, died 12 April 1965, married Ellie Kinsey 1906 (no marriage record); George Solomon - born 15 November 1881, died 01 September 1937, married Annie Stone (no marriage record); Henry Bascom - born 19 September 1886, died 17 April 1943, married 1) Lucy Tiller 28 January 1906, 2) Vergie Benton 22 December 1921.

Josiah served in Co. E., 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. This unit was formed, in part, from the three battalions of Hilliard's Legion. He received a gunshot wound to the head at Petersburg, Virginia that resulted in deafness in his left ear.

The Brackin report by Mrs. Stickney contains some letters Josiah exchanged with his nephew, Elijah Thomas Kirkland, who lived in Mississippi. One letter contained a description of the Henry County Town of Headland in 1886. An excerpt from that letter is presented here for the interest of readers. "...Headland...three fine dry goods stores, one large drug store, two grog shops with billiards saloon, these are the places that do bad and get mens money to make women and children suffer...two family groceries, one variety store...one millinery store, two doctors shops, four doctors, one dentist, one printing office...one good blacksmith shop...one cabinet shop, two churches in town, Pine Grove (Church) nearby, one good academy and five teachers." The writer thanks Mrs. Stickney for this insight of life in Henry County in the 1880s.

Josiah was recognized as an heir to the estate of his brother, Whitmore, in 1870.

James was the eleventh child born to Matthew and Alcey. U. S. Census records report his wife was named Sallie/Sarah Ann. This research was unable to locate a marriage record to identify her maiden surname.

James was recognized as one of the heirs to the estate of his brother, Whitmore, in 1870. The estate proceedings reported he lived in Florida in 1870. U.S. Census records for Marion County, Florida listed him as a farm laborer. His wife and five children were enumerated in Henry County in 1870. He and Sallie were in the same household on the U. S. Census return for Geneva County, Alabama in 1900.

The assumption is offered that the children listed in the household of James and Sallie were their issue. They were as follows: Matthew - born ca. 1858; Yancey - born ca. 1859; Asa - born ca. 1860; S. J. (Female) - born ca. 1861, married a McMath; Benjamin - born ca. 1865; Josephus - born ca. 1867; Alcey - born February 1872. Additional issue is possible.

Lydia was the twelfth, and last, child born to Matthew and Alcey. She married Francis Marion Kirkland 17 September 1865. He was a son of Benjamin H. Kirkland and Sarah (Kirkland) Kirkland. Benjamin H. was a brother to Alcey. Sarah was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Francis Marion and Lydia made their home on some of the original land settled by Moses Kirkland d. 1848. Descendants continue to farm the land today.

Francis Marion and Lydia were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

Their issue is treated in the report on Francis Marion Kirkland, son of Benjamin H. Kirkland. That information will not be repeated here.

Lydia was recognized as an heir to the estate of her brother, Whitmore, in 1870. Note needs to be made that all heirs of Whitmore are represented in the preceding list of children born to Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin. Henry was absent from the estate proceedings because he preceded Whitmore in death, and was not survived by issue. Otherwise, the children assigned to Matthew and Alcey are identical to the siblings identified in the estate proceedings for Whitmore Brackin.

This completes the report on Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin, daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland, Daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848

Ruth Kirkland was the second child born to Moses Kirkland d. 1848, and his wife. She was born 19 November 1798, as proved by the "Cyphering Book" of her brother, Benjamin H. Kirkland, to be introduced later. Her birthplace was probably the home of her parents, among the headwaters of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District of South Carolina. She died after the U. S. Census return for Dale County, Alabama listed her in the household of her unmarried son, James Madison, in 1860. This research found no record on Ruth after this census return. The Dale County location seems to indicate she remained in the area her father had settled and where other siblings were located. The assumption is offered that she was buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery in an unmarked site.

Ruth married William S. Kirkland 23 August 1821. The groom was a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The issue of this couple, and their descendants to the extent of this report, are provided in detail in the Narrative on this Caleb. That information will not be repeated here.

Likewise, the fate of this marriage was treated in detail in that report. Only an overview will be provided here to emphasize the instructions issued by her father, Moses Kirkland d. 1848, to safeguard the legacy of his daughter, Ruth. Readers will recall that Moses attempted to prevent access to this legacy by the husband of Ruth by language in his will. Quotes from the will were transcribed earlier in this report.

Ruth filed for divorce in Henry County 20 February 1850, Chancery Court Final Record Book A, pages 161-194. She charged that her husband had depleted her legacy and asked for court protection of the remainder.

It would be redundant to report additional details provided in the earlier report. Readers are referred to that Narrative for information on Ruth and her descendants. This completes

the report on this daughter of Moses Kirkland d. 1848

Benjamin H. Kirkland, Son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848

Benjamin H. Kirkland was the third born child of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. He was born 27 March 1800, as recorded in his ‘Cyphering Book’. This resource will be treated in some detail later. The birth place is assumed to have been the home site of his parents on the headwaters of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District, South Carolina.

He died in Henry County, Alabama 16 August 1878, as inscribed on his grave maker, and reported in his estate records, to be cited. The estate records prove his children alive at the time of his death, and the issue of his children who preceded him in death. All children born to him and his wife are proved by entries in the ‘Cyphering Book’. He was buried at the Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery in Henry County.

Benjamin H. Kirkland married Sarah Kirkland 19 February 1826 in Henry County. The bride was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. She was born 19 January 1808 and died 13 June 1892. She was buried in the Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

Records available to this research fail to identify the name represented by his middle initial. It may have been Henry, as he named a son Henry A. Kirkland. Other Kirkland Families in Henry County used that name for sons.

Family Historians search for documentation to identify character traits and talents of ancestors. These searchers are usually met with suggestions and indications, rather than something positive. It is rare that the equivalent of the Benjamin H. Kirkland ‘Cyphering Book’ is found.

The book, currently, is housed at the Alabama State Archives in Montgomery. Emory Hatcher was the last family member to possess it. He deposited it in the care of the Archives in 1990. It consisted of 88 pages. The front and back of most pages were filled with mathematical exercises. The last seven pages contained genealogical information: the birth dates of himself and all of his siblings, all of his children, that of other Kirkland kin, and a long list that appears to be the birth record of slaves. Mr. Hatcher provided copies of selected pages for this research.

The book is ample evidence that this son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848 was more attuned to intellectual, or academic interests than to physical activity. The writings in the book, and the quality of the script by Benjamin H. Kirkland, are impressive. The source of such knowledge and talent, held by one with no record of formal education and whose life was spent in rural and undeveloped areas, is unknown. A few comments on the contents are in order.

The book was titled ‘Benjamin Kirklands Cyphering Book’ on the first page. The following quotation appears below the title he had written: ‘Prepare youth for usefulness’.

Much of the book is filled with cyphering, or the use of numbers in a mathematical process. He posed a question and followed it with the mathematical process needed to develop the answer. Examples are: 'How do you find the length of the mast of a ship? Bring 567 furlongs to miles?', etc. He answered all of the questions and recorded the mathematics needed.

He demonstrated artistic talent by drawings. In one case, the detailed representation of a bird, probably a pigeon, is in impressive detail, as to form and feather patterns.

Benjamin inherited land from his father and acquired additional land in the Concord area of Henry and Dale Counties. He, apparently, lived his adult life as a resident of Township 5, Range 26.

Earlier searchers have reported he had the nickname of 'Lame Ben" and 'Hopping Ben". This was the result of damage to his legs from a disease called 'Cloudy Swelling". He was crippled in childhood. Some searchers have suggested this may have been a form of Tuberculosis. It is interesting that one earlier searcher has suggested his brother, Josiah, had lingering effects of tuberculosis for most of his adult life.

Benjamin suffered a debilitating mental illness late in life. His wife, Sarah Kirkland, appeared in Court 16 March 1876 and requested a guardian be appointed to manage her husband's affairs. She reported he was a helpless cripple, and suffered mental deterioration, OCR Book X, page 252. Snowden S. Kirkland, his son-in-law, reported the death of Benjamin H. Kirkland on 23 September 1878 and requested administration on the estate, OCR Book X, page 869. The living heirs were identified at the settlement of the estate 03 April 1880, OCR Book Y, pages 396-408.

The issue of Benjamin H. and Sarah (Kirkland) Kirkland will be presented in the order of their birth, with vital information on each. All marriages reported are recorded in Henry County Marriage Records, unless otherwise noted. They were: Jonathan - born 05 January 1827, died early; Nelly - born 01 September 1828, died ca.1880 in Texas, married Willis Kirkland; Susannah - born 22 February 1830, died a. 1878, married John Kennedy 23 October 1848; Mary - born 30 April 1831, died a. 1840 census; Andrew Jackson - born 02 September 1832, died 20 March 1898, married 1) Nancy Ann (?), 2) Emaline Snellgrove; Henry A. - born 08 March 1834, died 29 October 1864, married Hettie Rebecca Johnson; Dicey - born 01 January 1835, died a. 1840 census; Nancy - born 01 April 1837, died a. 1878, married George W. Holland; Cynthia - born 04 May 1839, died p. 1850 census; Ruth - born 03 October 1841, died 14 July 1917, married Snowden S. Kirkland 31 December 1856; Francis Marion - born 25 April 1843, died 13 June 1913, married Lydia Brackin 15 September 1865; Mahalia - born 17 March 1845, died 09 April 1920, married Josiah Morgan Kirkland 17 August 1861; William Josiah - born 11 September 1848, died p. 1900 census, married S. E. Arnold 22 December 1870; John Caleb - born 28 January 1850, died 16 March 1920, married Mary Jane Rogers 30 November 1868; Francis Posey - born 03 April 1852, died 08 October 1924, married Nancy Elizabeth Whiddon 28 December 1870.

Each child of Benjamin H. Kirkland will be presented, individually, with the information available on each.

Jonathan was the first of the 15 children born to Benjamin H. and Sarah. His birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 05 January 1827, and he was represented in the household of his father on the U. S. Census for 1830. In so far as this research found no additional record on him, the assumption is offered that he died young, after 1830.

Nelly was the second child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah. Her birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 01 September 1828. She married Willis Kirkland, a son of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland. This Ruth was a sister to Benjamin H. Kirkland. The family made their home in Henry County until the late 1870s, when they relocated to Tyler County, Texas. They joined siblings of Willis in that Texas location. The youngest child of Willis and Nelly, Benjamin Kirkland, was born in Texas in 1877, according to U. S. Census records.

Nelly was absent from the household of Willis on the 1880 U. S. Census return. It is assumed she died after the birth of Benjamin, and before the enumeration of the 1880 census return.

The issue of Willis and Nelly (Kirkland) Kirkland are treated in the report on his father, in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. That information will not be repeated here.

Susannah was the third child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah. Her birth was recognized in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 27 February 1830. She married John Kennedy, a son of Reuben and Phoeby (Kirkland) Kennedy. Phoeby was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The family lived in Henry County initially, but moved to Butler County, Alabama, before the estate of her father was distributed.

John Kennedy served in Hilliard’s Legion and the 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War.

The five living children of Susannah (Kirkland) Kennedy were recognized as her heirs when the estate of her father was probated. U. S. Census records listed two additional children, who apparently died before the estate was distributed in 1878. The children, from both sources, follow: Samantha - born ca. 1848, died before 1878; Mary - born ca. 1850, married John Cameron 23 March 1876 in Henry County; Marinda - born ca. 1851, married (?) Murphy in Butler County; Rufus B. - born ca. 1852, lived in Butler County in 1878; Margaret (Peggy) - born ca. 1854, married (?) Paul, lived in Clark County, Alabama in 1878; Benjamin - born ca. 1856, lived in Butler County in 1878; Nancy - born ca. 1859, died before 1878; Josie - born ca. 1862, lived with her father in Butler County in 1878; Abigail - born ca. 1865, lived with her father in Butler County in 1878.

The fourth child of Benjamin H. and Sarah was Mary. Her birth was recorded in the

‘Cyphering Book’, 30 April 1831, but she was not represented on the U. S. Census for 1840. She, nor any of her heirs, was recognized at the distribution of the estate of her father. The assumption is offered that she died before 1840.

The fifth child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was Andrew Jackson. His birth was recognized in the ‘Cyphering Book,’ 02 September 1832.

He married Nancy Ann (?), apparently in Dale County. All records of that courthouse were lost in the fire in the 1880s. Andrew Jackson Kirkland filed for divorce from Nancy A. E. Kirkland 21 February 1881, Chancery Court Final Record Book H, page 180. He reported they married 1854 or 1855 and lived as husband and wife until June 1878, when she voluntarily abandoned him. Nancy Ann E. lived in Dale County at the time. The divorce was granted 29 March 1881.

Andrew Jackson remarried to Emaline Snellgrove 14 September 1886. After the death of Andrew Jackson (28 March 1898), Emaline Kirkland was listed in the household of Morgan Snellgrove on the Henry County census for 1900, identified as a mother-in-law. She was a widow. This census return indicates Emaline had issue from an earlier marriage. She later drew a Confederate widow’s pension, as the widow of Andrew Jackson Kirkland. The pension was discontinued 23 March 1921, apparently at her death. Andrew Jackson served in Company E, 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment. A hand wound disabled him 20 September 1863 at Chickamauga, Tennessee. He remained in service and later saw duty in the trenches before Petersburg, Virginia.

He had issue from his first marriage. This research failed to find an official record to identify his children. However, U. S. Census records seem to provide good assumptive identity of three children, and indicate the presence of a fourth. The name of the fourth, listed in census records, is illegible to the writer. Efforts to locate other searchers with knowledge of this family have been unsuccessful. The available information on the children of Andrew Jackson and Nancy Ann E. (?) Kirkland follows.

Samuel P. Kirkland was listed in the household of Andrew Jackson Kirkland on the U. S. Census of Henry County in 1860 and 1870. He was born ca. 1854. The 1900 U. S. Census of Henry County listed his birth as October 1854. His wife, in 1900, was named Ella and they had been married 17 years. This marriage is not recorded in Henry County. Another son of Andrew Jackson, name illegible to the writer, was represented on the 1860 census return, born ca. 1856. This son was absent from the 1870 census return, and the assumption is offered that he died early in life. Benjamin H. was the next son listed in 1860, 2 years of age. He was present in 1870, 13 years of age. Records identify several-named Benjamin H. Kirkland in Henry County, born in the late 1840s and 1850s, and the available information is insufficient to differentiate them. This may be the Benjamin, with a wife named Laura B., in later records.

The fourth child of Andrew Jackson Kirkland was Lucinda Frances. She was born ca. 1860 and married Thomas Ward 20 December 1877 in Henry County. The marriage

record reports Moses Brackin, Minister of the Gospel, married her at the home of her father, A. J. Kirkland.

Andrew Jackson was buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

The sixth child of Benjamin H. and Sarah was Henry A. Kirkland. His birth was recognized in the 'Cyphering Book', 08 March 1834. He married Hettie Rebecca Johnson. Her maiden surname is proved by the Alabama Death Certificate of her son Jackson Jason Kirkland and by the Florida Death Certificate of her son William S. The record for Jason Jackson reports his mother had the maiden surname of Johnson. That for William S. reports his mother was Rebecca Johnson. Both report the father was Henry Kirkland. They, apparently, married in Dale County and the record was lost in the courthouse fire. The family lived in Dale County, as proved by U. S. Census records.

Sam Carnley has shared research on this family that has added to the definition of this report. Also, information from Suzanne Holt is acknowledged.

Henry A. Kirkland served in Hilliard's Legion in the Confederate Army. His unit was among the battalions of that group that formed the 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment. He was a member of the latter when killed in the trenches before Petersburg, Virginia 29 October 1864. The narrative by Mr. Carnley provides detail on his Civil War service.

The probate records on the estate of Benjamin H. Kirkland recognize the issue of Henry A. Kirkland as heirs to the share of their father in the estate. The heirs, and the vital records on each, follow.

William Snowden Kirkland was born 15 March 1856 and died in Holmes County, Florida 07 September 1927, as reported on his Florida Death Certificate. He was buried at Pleasant Grove, Alabama, apparently in Geneva County, Alabama. He married Harriett R. Beard 13 January 1879 at the home of his grandmother, Sarah Kirkland. The death certificate identified him as a widower at the time of his death, his wife preceded him in death. Available records fail to identify her burial site.

James Madison was the second child in the family, born ca. 1857 and died 11 May 1936 at Vero Beach, Florida, buried at Crestlawn Cemetery. He married Mary Frances Gilmore 26 August 1880 at Clay County, Georgia. Henry County marriage records report the couple had applied for a marriage license 21 August. The bride was underage and her mother refused to give permission. They were married in Clay County, Georgia where marriage requirements were less stringent, as did a number of Henry County couples. This Georgia county is opposite to Henry County, on the Chattahoochee River.

Jason Jackson was the third child born to Henry A. and Rebecca (Johnson) Kirkland. He was born ca. 1860. He died 14 August 1929, and was buried at the Cottonwood Cemetery in Houston County, as recorded on his Alabama Death Certificate. Two family traditions have been reported to the writer as regards the origin of his wife. One reported she had the

maiden surname of Kirkland, the other said she was a Knight. No marriage record could be found in Henry County or the adjoining Georgia County of Clay, where the newly-married couple appeared on the census for 1880. Apparently, Jason Jackson married in Dale County, Alabama, and like that of his parents, the record was lost in the Courthouse fire.

No support was found for a Kirkland origin for the wife. Two recorded marriages and several census records lead to the claim that Jason Jackson married Louisa K. (nickname Lula) Bedell, a granddaughter of Richard P. and Margaret E. Cawthorn Knight. The marriages are: Richard P. Knight married Margaret E. Cawthorn in Henry County 19 November 1835; Charles W. Bedell married Louisa Sue Knight in the same county 10 February 1856.

Louisa S. Knight appeared in the household of Richard and Margaret Knight on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850, as the only child. The return for 1860 listed she, her husband, Charles W. Bedell, and two children, in the household of her parents. The daughter was identified as Louisa S. Bedell. The return for 1870 continued to place the daughter with her parents, without a husband. Apparently Charles Bedell had died. Louisa was identified on this return by a nickname, Liew S. Bedell. Among her seven children was one identified by the same nickname, Liew, but with a different middle initial, K. It is assumed the proper name of the child was Louisa, as was that of her mother, and the initial was for Knight. The 1880 return listed this daughter as Laula.

The preceding records provide support for the family traditions reporting a Knight family origin for the wife of Jason Jackson Kirkland. The evolution of her given name from Louisa K. to Lula K., or K. Lula, as she was known in her adult life, can be seen in the census records cited. She will be identified in this report as Louisa (Lula) K. Bedell Kirkland.

The fourth child was Joseph Marion. He was born 20 March 1861, died 16 February 1919 and married 1) Nancy Ann Peacock 26 August 1883 in Henry County. The bride was a daughter of Ashley Palestine and Frances (Spurlock) Peacock. He had issue from this marriage, and later married 2) Clyde Vickers 24 December 1906 in Houston County, and 3) Willie A. Carr 15 October 1916 in Houston County. His heirs are identified in Houston County Estate Record Book 14, page 290.

This ends the report on Henry A. Kirkland.

The seventh child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was Dicey Kirkland. Her birth was recorded in the "Cyphering Book" as 01 January 1835. She does not appear to be represented on later census records. The assumption is offered that she died before the U. S. Census return for 1840 was enumerated.

The eighth child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was Nancy Kirkland. Her birth was recorded in the "Cyphering Book", 01 April 1837. She appeared in the household of her

father on the U. S. Census of Henry County in 1850. She married George W. Holland 19 January 1854. She was not found in any later records. She, nor any of her heirs, was recognized in the distribution of the estate of her father. The assumption is offered that she died soon after her marriage, without issue.

George W. Holland was a son of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. His mother was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

The ninth child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was Cynthia Kirkland. Her birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book”, 04 May 1839. She was listed in the household of her father on the U. S. Census for 1850, but does not appear in later records reviewed in this research. She was not recognized as an heir to the estate of her father. The assumption is offered that she died after the 1850 census was enumerated.

The tenth child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was Ruth Kirkland. Her birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book”, 03 October 1841, and she was identified as an heir of her father in 1878. She married Snowden S. Kirkland, a son of Willis and Rebecca (Kirkland) Kirkland. Willis was a brother to Benjamin H. Kirkland. Rebecca was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The family lived in Dale County, Alabama. Both were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

The issue of Ruth and Snowden is provided in the report on her husband, as his father is treated. That information will not be repeated here. Additional comments on this family also appear in that report.

The eleventh child of Benjamin H. and Sarah was Francis Marion Kirkland. He married Lydia Brackin, a daughter of Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin. Alcey was a sister to Benjamin H. Kirkland. Both were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery. His birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book”, 25 April 1843, and he was an heir to the distribution of his father’s estate.

The family lived in the Concord Community of Henry County, where descendants continue to farm land originally granted to Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

The issue of Francis Marion and Lydia is from the records of Dora Brackin, Henry County Cemetery records and census records. Miss Dora Brackin recognized five children of the family. The census records listed two additional children. The discrepancy may be explained in the 1910 U. S. Census of Henry County. That record reports Lydia was the mother of seven children, five of whom were alive. The records of Miss Brackin recognized the five living children. The two deceased children are identified from U. S. Census records and Henry County Cemetery records.

The children of Francis Marion and Lydia were: William Joseph - born ca. 1865, apparently died young, after 1870; Leonia - born ca. 1868, married George Washington Ward 07 September 1890; Infant daughter - died 17 February 1871; Rachel Delaney - born

18 April 1872, died 16 January 1945, married 1) Walter Cornelius Brackin 17 January 1892 (a son of Josiah Brackin), 2) Jack Shelly (date not available); Minnie - married Abe Hayes - no further information; Cullen Thomas (also known as Harry) - born 29 September 1874, died 20 January 1919, married Lora Dell Smith 21 February 1900; Lee Roy - born 06 September 1880, died 27 April 1958, married Jennie Holley 1903 (date not available).

The twelfth child of Benjamin H. and Sarah was Mahalia Kirkland. Her birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 17 May 1845, and she was recognized as an heir to the estate of her father in 1878. She married Josiah Morgan Kirkland 17 August 1861 in Henry County. The groom was a son of Josiah Kirkland, a brother to his father.

The Kirkland Family Report by Charles Hascal Kirkland, cited earlier, reported this family lived in Henry County until 1898, moved to Florida for two years, and relocated to the area of Henry County that became Houston County, Alabama in 1900. U. S. Census records support this information. The 1910 U. S. Census for Houston County reported Mahalia was the mother of seven children, five of whom were alive. The five children are identified in census records.

The issue of Mahalia and Josiah Morgan are identified in the report on her husband, as the issue of his father are treated. That information will not be reported here.

The thirteenth child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was William Josiah Kirkland. His birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 11 September 1848 and he was recognized as an heir to the estate of his father in 1878. He married Sarah Elmeda Arnold 29 December 1870 in Henry County. Moses Brackin, Minister of the Gospel, performed the marriage at M. Arnold’s house. The research of Patricia Long reports Sarah Elmeda was a daughter of Harrell and Sarah (Mims) Arnold.

It is of interest that Francis Posey Kirkland, a brother of William Josiah, married Nancy Ann Elizabeth Whiddon at the same time and place. Nancy Ann Elizabeth Whiddon was a half sister to Sarah Elmeda Arnold. Mrs. Long has research on the Whiddon Family, as well as the Arnold Family.

One family tradition reports William Josiah moved to Florida. This research has no record on him after the U. S. Census of 1900, when he was living in Geneva County, Alabama. That census return reported Sarah was the mother of eleven children, nine of whom were alive. This research found no official record to identify the issue of this family. However, available U. S. Census records list six and the research of Mrs. Long identified three. It is assumed these represent the nine living children reported in the 1900 census return.

The known children were: W. ‘Ecky’ (male?) - no information; Otis - no information; Cassie - married Reverend Emanuel Givens of Geneva County; Edgar E. - born ca. 1876, married L. J. Jenkins 25 August 1901 in Geneva County; Carrie Annie - born July 1880, married W. G. Watford 29 April 1900 in Geneva County; Norman W. - born 1886,

married Lilla K. Davis 13 July 1910 in Geneva County; Claude L. - born ca. 1889, married Rosey Sharon Baxley 03 December 1911 in Geneva County; Grover C. - born ca. 1893; Vera V. - born ca. 1895.

The fourteenth child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was John Caleb Kirkland. His birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 28 January 1850, and he was recognized as an heir to the estate of his father in 1878. He married Mary Jane Rogers 30 November 1868 in Henry County. The bride was a daughter of Aaron and Nancy (?) Rogers. She was born 12 August 1848 and died 22 April 1923. They were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

U. S. Census records indicate John Caleb resided in Henry County throughout his life.

The issue of John Caleb and Mary Jane (Rogers) Kirkland is presented from the records of Dora Brackin, family records of Emory Hatcher, census records, marriage records and Henry County cemetery records.

The issue were: William Curtis (twin) - born 15 December 1869, died 12 February 1967, married Anna Rebecca Halstead 19 July 1891 in Henry County; Myrtle (twin) - born 15 December 1869, died at birth; Edward Lee - born 19 September 1872, died 27 August 1875; Benjamin Henry - born ca. 1873, died ca. 1934, married 1) Ella F. Peacock 24 August 1890 in Henry County, 2) Leathia Smothers 15 November 1896 in Dale County (a granddaughter of Richard S. Kirkland); Mary Ann Mahaly - born ca. 1874, died ca. 1921, married Henry White 22 August 1897 in Henry County; Rudolphus Clayton - born ca. 1876, died ca. 1921, married 1) Dixie Cummings 03 January 1899, 2) Jennie (?); Noah Norman - born 10 December 1877, died 14 May 1878; Martin H. - born 17 March 1879, died 11 February 1972, married Mae (Mary) Smith 30 May 1903 in Houston County; Hosea Alto - born 04 November 1880, died 13 August 1899; Zinaman Zary - born ca. 1881, died ca. 1945, married 1) Allie Wright, 2) Lela Mae Smith 24 August 1929 (location not available); Lula Iola - born ca. 1883, died p. 1952, married Ed Smith; Bartow - born ca. 1885, married Pamela Smith.

The fifteenth, and last, child born to Benjamin H. and Sarah was Francis Posey Kirkland. His birth was recorded in the ‘Cyphering Book’, 03 April 1852, and he was recognized as an heir to the estate of his father. He married Nancy Elizabeth Whiddon 28 December 1870 in a double wedding that included his brother William Josiah and Sarah Elmeda Arnold. The brides were half sisters, they had a common mother, but different fathers. Nancy Elizabeth Whiddon was a daughter of Edward and Elizabeth (Armstrong) Whiddon. Edward Whiddon died in the Civil War and his widow remarried to Harrell Arnold. The contribution of Armstrong, Whiddon and Arnold family information by Patricia Long is acknowledged. Nancy Elizabeth was born 24 December 1855, died 02 July 1937.

Francis Posey and Nancy Elizabeth (Whiddon) Kirkland were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

Descendants of Francis Posey continue to farm land in Henry County that was owned by Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

The heirs of Francis Posey Kirkland are identified in the records of Dora Brackin, Henry County Probate Records and by information from Tippy Riley Kirkland. Details are added from census records, marriage records and cemetery records.

The estate of Francis Posey Kirkland was probated in Henry County, OCR Book 12, pages 1-11, 220-227. He was declared incompetent to manage his affairs 12 December 1923. His son, Terral Cas Kirkland was appointed guardian.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910 reported Nancy Elizabeth was the mother of ten children, all of whom were alive. This is the number of children recognized in the estate records of Francis Posey Kirkland.

The issue of Francis Posey and Nancy Elizabeth (Whiddon) Kirkland were: Cordelia - born September 1871, married John Wesley Kirkland 13 September 1888, the groom was a son of Armstead Kirkland; Major - born 27 November 1874, died 19 July 1955, married E. Jasper Riley 29 March 1891 in Henry County; Henry Clayton - born 20 April 1877, died 28 September 1955, married Irene Brown 06 February 1900 in Henry County; Ludie - born 04 May 1878, died 24 May 1956, married Simeon Raleigh Brackin 11 August 1897 in Henry County, a son of Moses Brackin; Rosa Lee - born 10 February 1881, died 25 November 1961, married Samuel Brackin 23 December 1897 in Henry County, a son of Moses Brackin; Olive - born 03 May 1882, died 27 April 1967, married Elisha Kent Brackin 04 January 1895, a son of Josiah Brackin; Pleasant Isaiah - born 25 July 1885, died 08 December 1973, married Lydia Brackin, a daughter of Samuel Brackin; Terral Cas - born 26 November 1887, died 22 May 1964, married Rosa Lee Riley; Edward P. - born 26 December 1890, died 12 September 1914; Sarah E. - born 15 February 1893, died 17 January 1965, married W. Alto Posey.

This completes the report on Benjamin H. Kirkland and his descendants. Additional records are available on these families, but they are not within the goal of this report.

Willis Kirkland, Son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848

Willis Kirkland was the fourth born child to Moses Kirkland d. 1848. His birth was recorded in the 'Cyphering Book' of Ben jamin H. Kirkland, 17 April 1802. He was born in South Carolina, probably at the home site of his parents, among the headwaters of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District. He, apparently, died in Dale County, Alabama before the 1860 census was enumerated. His widow was listed on that return as the head of her household. This research was unable to locate the burial site of Willis or his widow.

He married Rebecca Kirkland 11 March 1827 in Henry County. The bride was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, as proved in the distribution of the estate of her father. That

record is cited in the Narrative on Aaron, Senior.

Rebecca survived Willis, and U. S. Census records indicate she remarried to a Hollis. She was listed on the 1870 census of Dale County, four households from her son, Snowden S. Kirkland, as Rebecca Hollis. In addition to her given name and location near her son, she had Indians named Fanny and Dennis in her household. The presence of these Indians is sufficient proof that the correct Rebecca is in focus. Information to follow will document the relationship of these Native Americans to the family of Willis and Rebecca. Her death date will be listed as after the 1870 census, p. 1870.

Caution is added that the writer has no proof of a marriage between Rebecca and a Hollis. While she was listed with the surname of Hollis, one must consider that Willis and Hollis would have a similar sound. Perhaps the enumerator confused the given name of her late husband to refer to her surname.

Some searchers have interpreted the presence of these Native American Indians in the household of Rebecca to indicate a relationship of this Kirkland Family to Indians. That does not appear to be correct. Family tradition does present variations in some details of the "Indian Story". However, all available to the writer agree on the origin of the Indian named Fanny. She was left by a group of Creek Indians, as the tribe was removed from Alabama, and relocated to Oklahoma, by the U. S. Government in the 1830s. Census records indicate Fanny was born in the late 1820s to late 1830s. She would have been an infant or small child when the removal occurred in 1836-1838. It is reported that a group of these Indians were encamped near the Kirkland home site as they were assembled for relocation. The Kirkland Family heard the girl crying in the woods after her people were marched away.

She remained with the Kirkland Family and appears on census records in the household of Rebecca in 1860 and 1870. The census returns also listed an Indian male named Dennis, who is reported to have been a son of Fanny. Dennis was born ca. 1856. Family tradition varies as to the origin and the fate of Dennis. He is most often reported to have been a son of one of the men in this family, and to have suffered a violent death that resulted from a physical confrontation with a family member.

The writer takes the position that this item is a part of the family history and needs to be recognized, but details are unofficial and vary. Dennis died without issue, and passes from further genealogical interest. There does not appear to be any merit to the circulation of names and responsibility to an unsavory act with so little foundation in fact and conflicting versions.

The tradition is reported to emphasize that the presence of Fanny and her son does not indicate a Kirkland-Indian marriage. As noted, available records indicate Dennis died without issue. If he was, in fact, the son of a Kirkland male, he is not followed by any lineal descendants today.

The will of Moses Kirkland d. 1848 recognized Willis as his son. He was bequeathed a child's share of the personal estate, and note was made that Moses had already given him landed property. In addition to the inheritance, Willis purchased 120 acres in Township 5 North, Range 26 East, in Dale County, from the U. S. Government on 10 October 1836. The boundary between Dale and Henry Counties divided this Township. His father owned land on both sides of the boundary. Descendants of Willis remained in the area for many years, farming the same land acquired by the family.

Willis lived in Dale County at the time of his death, where his estate would have been probated. The courthouse fire in the 1880s destroyed this record, which would prove his issue. U. S. Census records lead to the opinion that he and Rebecca had four sons, and no daughters. A family of that size was enumerated on the 1840 return. Three Kirkland males appear in Dale County records, in the immediate area in which Willis lived, and are assumed to have been issue of this family. It is important to note these names cannot be associated with other Kirkland Families. In so far as a fourth name does not appear in later records, the assumption is offered that the other son represented on the 1840 census return died early. Records will be cited to prove one of the known sons also died early.

The issue of Willis and Rebecca (Kirkland) Kirkland was as follows: Uriah - born 14 June 1822 (1828?), died 30 October 1855, married Elizabeth Kirkland 27 December 1849 in Henry County; Moses S. - born 09 August 1831, died 22 December 1927, married 1) Ellen Mariah (?) 06 March 1851, apparently in Dale County 2) Mary Ann (?); Snowden S. - born 23 November 1835, died 30 January 1915, married Ruth Kirkland 31 December 1856 in Henry County; a fourth son, born 1835-1840 may have died early. The preceding birth and death dates are from grave markers.

Each child will be treated individually, to the extent of this research.

Uriah Kirkland was the first born son of Willis and Rebecca. His grave marker at Mt. Pisgah Cemetery, Dale County, reports he was born 14 June 1822, as reported in the published Dale County Cemetery Inventory. The writer has not viewed the marker. His parents were not married until 11 March 1827. South Carolina records place his mother's family in that state until 1826 or 1827. The suggestion is offered that the birth year inscribed on the marker is in error. Perhaps the marker was misread, due to the age of the marker. The more probable year would be about 1828. This report will list the date as 14 June 1822 (1828?). He died 30 October 1855. It is also reported that his marriage date is inscribed on the marker, 27 December 1849. In so far as the marriage is not recorded in Henry County, the assumption is offered that the marriage was recorded in Dale County, and was among the records lost in the courthouse fire.

Uriah married Elizabeth Kirkland. She is buried with him at Mt. Pisgah Cemetery. Elizabeth was a daughter of Thomas Kirkland, as proved when her grandfather, Aaron Kirkland, Senior, conveyed a slave to her 12 December 1842, Henry County deed Book C, page 277. The deed identified her as a daughter of Thomas and a grand daughter of Aaron. Uriah and Elizabeth appeared on the U. S. Census for Dale County in 1850, as a

recently married couple, no children present. Elizabeth appeared on the U. S. Census of Dale County in 1860, after the death of Uriah, with four children in her household.

The issue of Uriah and Elizabeth (Kirkland) Kirkland was as follows: Susan Elizabeth - born 07 March 1850, married Ivey Balkum; Arky (Arcamissa?) - born 03 February 1852, died 04 August 1923, married George M. Kirkland 05 May 1872 in Henry County (a son of Zachariah Kirkland d. 1864); Thomas Marion - born ca. 1854, died 1943, married Sarah Whittle 12 July 1877 (a daughter of Ambrose and M. J. Whittle); Uriah J. - born ca. 1856, married 1) Sally Woodham (a daughter of Joe and Caroline Woodham), 2) Nancy E. Anderson 28 February 1901 in Dale County.

The second born son to Willis and Rebecca was Moses S. Kirkland. He was born 09 August 1831 and died 22 December 1927. He married 1) Ellen Mariah (?) as noted earlier. Records available to this research fail to identify her maiden surname. He remarried late in life to Mary Ann (?). His household was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910. His wife was named Mary Ann Kirkland, they had been married seven years, and the return reports she was childless. This leads to the assumption that the children of Moses S. were issue of his first marriage.

He, and both of his wives, were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery. Grave markers provide vital dates for each. Ellen Mariah was born 21 May 1835, died 22 January 1899. Mary Ann was born 12 November 1852, died 17 May 1913.

This research failed to locate an official record to identify the issue of Moses S. Kirkland. However, cemetery records and U. S. Census records provide good assumptive identity. Grave markers prove two children of Moses S. Kirkland died early: James Willie - born 02 June 1853, died 25 October 1856 and Louisa Marinda - born 17 January 1855, died 17 October 1856. A third child, William Font Kirkland, was present in the household on the census returns for Henry County in 1860 and 1870. It is assumed he was issue of Moses S. and Ellen Mariah. No other children were reported in later records. In so far as Moses S. and Ellen Mariah had been married about 19 years in 1870 (based on the age of William Font), later issue is not probable.

William Font Kirkland is assumed to have been the only child to reach maturity. He was born ca. 1852, married Margaret Holland 22 November 1871 in Henry County. The marriage record reports they were married at J. A. Holland's home. It is assumed this was her father. Moses S. Kirkland served as bondsman for the license.

William F. served in Company A, 3rd Battalion, Hilliard's Legion in the Civil War, Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. His birth year leads to a question that the correct man is in focus.

Snowden S. Kirkland was the third born son of Willis and Rebecca. He was born 23 November 1835 and died 26 January 1915. He married Ruth Kirkland, a daughter of Benjamin H. Kirkland, 31 December 1856. She was born 03 October 1841, died 14 July

1917. Both were buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

Snowden S. and his family appear in records of Dale and Henry Counties. Census records list their home as located in Dale County. Military records report he was born near Echo, Alabama, which is in Dale County, near the boundary of Dale and Henry Counties. He served as administrator of the estate of his father-in-law.

Military records at the Alabama Archives report his military service in the Civil War. He served in Company A and B, 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment. He enlisted 19 August 1861, served until April 1865, and was wounded at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. Ruth received a widow's pension after his death.

The issue of Snowden S. and Ruth are identified by the records of Dora Brackin. U. S. Census records support these claims. Henry County Marriage Records and cemetery records provide vital data.

The issue of Snowden S. and Ruth were: Salina - born ca. 1858, Miss Brackin reported she died ca. 1878 "on her way west"; Charles - born 23 June 1861, married Georgia Ann McLain 12 September 1883 in Henry County (a daughter of Mrs. Georgia McLain?); Olive - born 23 June 1866, died 19 June 1954, married Reverend Elisha Brackin 02 January 1885 (son of Josiah Brackin); Dora Ann - born 05 July 1868, died ca. 1969, married Jim Peters and moved to Oklahoma 1903; Andrew Bell - born 25 September 1870, died 12 October 1952, married Annie Mae Scott; Lucy Bell - born 25 September 1873, died 03 April 1941, married Arious D. Brackin (a son of Isaac Brackin); Paten - born 09 February 1875, died 03 March 1954(?), married Mellie Brown 01 December 1907; Nellie - born 03 July 1877, died 31 August 1959, married Rance (R. R.) Smothers 01 November 1895 in Dale County.

This concludes the report on Willis Kirkland, son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

Josiah Kirkland, Son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848

Josiah Kirkland was the fifth, and last, child born to Moses Kirkland d. 1848. His birth was recorded in the "Cyphering Book" of his brother, Benjamin H. Kirkland. The date, 21 July 1805, was also recorded in the Family Bible of Josiah Brackin, a son-in-law. He was born in South Carolina, probably at the home site of his parents. They resided among the headwaters of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District. He died in Henry County, Alabama 10 April 1878, as reported in the probate of his estate, to be cited.

Josiah married Cynthia Watson 10 February 1826 in Henry County. Cynthia was a daughter of Reddick and Milly (Watson) Watson. The writer has extensive research on this Watson Family. Josiah and Cynthia were probably acquainted in Georgia. Brief notes of interest will follow. The lineage does involve assumptions.

Reddick Watson married Milly Watson in Johnston County, North Carolina 27 February

1792. The bondsman for the marriage license was his brother, David Watson. The origin of Milly is questionable. Reddick was a son of David Watson, Senior, and a grandson of James Watson, who relocated from Maryland to that area of North Carolina in the mid 1700s. David and his sons relocated to Washington County, Georgia in the 1790s. The family appears in records of Laurens and Johnson Counties of Georgia. The loss of records in the Georgia Counties of Washington, Wilkinson and Twiggs limits the extant records available on families in this area.

A Laurens County deed proves David Watson, brother to Reddick, moved to Henry County, Alabama from Laurens County, Georgia by 1828, Deed Book I, page 236. Records of the Poplar Springs Baptist Church, North, in northern Laurens County, report Milly Watson was discharged from that church by letter in October 1826. This was a Primitive Baptist Church. Research failed to find record of her membership in a Henry County Church. However, her daughter and son-in-law, Josiah and Cynthia, are proved to have been active members of the Piney Grove Primitive Baptist Church in Henry County. Readers will recall that the families of Matthew Brackin and Moses Kirkland lived in the northern part of Pulaski County, Georgia. That area adjoined Laurens County. The Watson, Brackin and Kirkland Families appear to have been neighbors in Georgia.

Reddick Watson was listed on the 1830 census of Henry County. He was not located in any record of later years. He, apparently, lived on public land, as did so many of the early settlers to Alabama. His brother, David, does appear in later records of Henry County. It is assumed that Reddick died after the census of 1830, p. 1830.

Josiah Brackin, a son of Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin, married Mary Ann Kirkland, a daughter of Josiah and Cynthia (Watson) Kirkland. The vital records from the Family Bible of Josiah Brackin were shared by Dora Brackin, in past years. The birth of his mother-in-law was recorded as follows: 'Sinthia Watson daughter of Milly Watson was born 29 May 1808'. This, in combination with the preceding information, seems to be sufficient to prove the origin of Cynthia (Watson) Kirkland. It is of interest that another daughter of Reddick and Milly married in Henry County. Milly Watson married Hiram M. Goss in 1831. Cynthia (Watson) Kirkland died 11 May 1886, as per the Josiah Brackin Bible record.

Linda Sellers shared some family traditions recorded by descendants of another daughter of Josiah and Cynthia, Elizabeth Jane Kirkland. This was in a written format and adds insight to the life style of the era. Among the items in that report is a description of the kitchen of Cynthia. She refused wood flooring. The ground surface was packed clay, covered with washed sand removed from nearby streams. Periodically, as the sand was soiled, it was returned to the stream and replaced. She had an assortment of metal pots and pans for hot areas. An assortment of gourds, which she grew, were used for storage and serving. Most readers are aware that kitchens, in this era, were commonly separated from the living area, because of fire hazard.

The Kirkland Family History report by Charles Hascal Kirkland, cited earlier in this

report, provided a personal description of Josiah Kirkland. Mr. Kirkland wrote: ‘Josiah Kirkland was a frail man, weighed about 140 pounds, had blue eyes, dark skin and black hair...he was not physically strong, nor did he follow any sports requiring physical exertion, like hunting and fishing. Some people thought he had tuberculosis, but the doctors said he did not. He was popular, highly respected and a prosperous man before the War.’

Entries in the County Commission Minutes Book verify his popularity and civic activities. He served frequently, as a road commissioner, and in supervising election precincts, etc.

Josiah relocated from the Concord Community, where his father and siblings lived, southward to the area of Headland in Henry County. Land descriptions in the probate of his estate identified 640 acres in Sections 4, 6, 7, 8 and 16 in Township 4, Range 27. Some of this land was in the Town of Headland.

The family of Josiah was devastated by the Civil War and/or the Smallpox epidemic of the mid 1860s. He had three sons eligible for military service, and all three died in the War. He had four sons-in-law who served in the Confederate Army, and only one survived. These men will be identified as the children of Josiah are treated individually. Five of these six deaths were survived by wives and children. The report by Charles Hascal Kirkland described the efforts of Josiah to provide for the fatherless families.

The issue of Josiah and Cynthia are identified in the report by Charles Hascal Kirkland. This was a typescript report and questions could arise as to its accuracy. The probate of the estate of Josiah was recorded in Henry County OCR Book X, pages 11-15, 876, 900-902. The living heirs and deceased heirs with issue are identified in these records, and they confirm all, but one, of the heirs reported by Mr. Kirkland. One son died in the war unmarried, and without issue. He was not recognized in the estate records. However, U. S. Census confirms his presence in the family.

The children of Josiah and Cynthia follow, with vital dates from marriage records and cemetery records; Elizabeth Jane - born ca. 1827, died 1884, married Aaron Kirkland (d. 1864) 23 December 1841 in Henry County; Sarah - born ca. 1829, died 30 March 1869, married William Riley Kirkland, marriage not recorded; Emily C. - born ca. 1830, died 1901, married Sanders Holland 05 March 1851 in Henry County; Moses B. - born ca. 1831, died November 1863, married Sarah Sholar 03 October 1850; Harmon S. - born ca. 1834, died 1865, married Elizabeth Johnson 21 July 1855; Matthew - born ca 1836, died 1862; Alcey - born ca. 1838, died 1913, married 1) Abner Arnold 05 July 1860, 2) Ephriam D. Ivey 20 August 1867; Mary Ann - born 23 August 1842, died 12 August 1895, married Josiah Brackin 13 January 1861; Josiah Morgan - born 23 August 1845, died 17 March 1920, married Mahala Kirkland 17 August 1861 in Henry County; Benjamin A. - born June 1848, died April 1930, married Nelly ‘Green’ Smith 01 September 1866 in Henry County; Uriah - born ca. 1850, died ca. 1900, married 1) Mary Smith 01 April 1871 in Henry County, 2) Mary (?), date unknown.

Information will be provided on each of these children, according to the goal of this report.

Elizabeth Jane was the first child born to Josiah and Cynthia. She married Aaron Kirkland, a son of Aaron Kirkland, Junior and his wife Katherine (Turkett) Kirkland. The ancestors of this Aaron are treated in more detail in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Note needs to be made of the large number of Kirkland men in Henry County with the given name of Aaron. The husband of Elizabeth Jane has been identified in records as Aaron Kirkland, Junior. His father also appears in records with the Junior title. To reduce confusion, the man of interest here will be identified as Aaron Kirkland d. 1864. The Junior title is reserved for his father. Readers with interest in any of the men named Aaron will find a discussion in the Narrative on Aaron, Senior, that, hopefully, will differentiate the Aarons.

Family tradition reported by Campbell Family descendants of Elizabeth Jane and Aaron, cited earlier, report the family lived on Omussee Creek. This was the area in which the family of Aaron, Senior lived.

Aaron and the oldest son in the family, William Riley Kirkland, served in the Confederate Army in the Civil War. Both died in service. The report by Charles Hascal Kirkland reported Aaron accidentally shot and killed himself in 1864. No reference was made to the service of the son. The tradition from the Campbell Family reports the son, William R. ‘Bud’, was killed early in the war. Aaron, the father, was seriously wounded later in the War and returned home. He became a Captain in the Home Guard and led patrols into Florida to confront Union patrols there. He was killed on one of these patrols. Obviously, there may be some conflict in the two reports on the fate of Aaron . d. 1864.

Military service cards at the Alabama Archives and National Archives list a number of Kirkland men with the names of Aaron and William R. Most of these names can be matched with the appropriate family, but that is not true for this father and son. That is not to question that they served as reported. There seems to be no doubt that both died in the war, but extant records available to this research are insufficient to connect these names to existing military records. Note needs to be made that many Confederate personnel records were lost in the aftermath of the war.

The estate of Aaron was probated in 1865-1868. OCR Book P, pages 338-339, Book R, pages 536, 541, and Book S, page 617 provide needed information. The original papers associated with the probate of this estate were filed in Estate Package 1321. These records identify the issue of Aaron and Elizabeth Jane. The children, and information on each, are presented in the report on their father, in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

The second child born to Josiah and Cynthia was Sarah Kirkland. She married William Riley Kirkland, a son of Aaron Kirkland, Junior. He was a brother to Aaron d. 1864, who married Elizabeth Jane. Sarah and William Riley lived in Henry and Covington Counties. As noted earlier, Sarah died 30 March 1869. This research failed to locate a marked burial site. However, William Riley and his second wife are buried at Piney Grove Baptist

Church near Headland. An unmarked gravesite appears to be adjacent to the burial site of William Riley. Records of the church prove Josiah and Cynthia were active members of that church. Some of their children appear on the rolls of the church, including Sarah. The assumption is offered that Sarah was buried there.

The issue of William Riley and Sarah (Kirkland) Kirkland are presented in the report on her husband in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

The third child of Josiah and Cynthia was Emily C. Kirkland. She married Sanders Holland, a son of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. His mother was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Sanders served in the 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He died in Virginia in 1863, Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives.

The Kirkland report by Charles Hascal Kirkland reported this family had five children, but did not identify them. This research was able to identify four names from U. S. Census records and family records shared by Sue Hinson. The four known children were: John Franklin -born ca. 1851, married Martha Ann Stucky; Josiah - born ca. 1852; J. M. - born ca. 1854; Polly Ann M. - born ca. 1859.

The fourth child born to Josiah and Cynthia was Moses B. Kirkland. He married Nancy Sarah Sholar, a daughter of Sherral and Lora Hamey (Walters) Sholar. The bride was born 11 April 1830 and died 25 April 1869. The report by Charles Hascal Kirkland and the Family Bible of Elijah Thomas Kirkland provided detailed information on this family.

Family tradition reports Moses B. Kirkland died of pneumonia, as a Confederate soldier, in Richmond, Virginia in November 1863. This research failed to find a record of military service by Moses B. Kirkland. The claim was made in the report by Mr. Kirkland that the body of Moses B. was exhumed by his brother, Harman S., and shipped home for final burial. The final burial site was reported to have been "...the Primitive Baptist Church". As noted earlier, Josiah and Cynthia were active members in the Piney Grove Primitive Baptist Church near Headland. As was the case for other members of this family, a legible grave marker was not located.

Sherral Sholar moved from Henry County to Mississippi before the Civil War. He returned to Henry County after the war to move his widowed daughter and her children to Mississippi for better maintenance. Note has been made of the heavy responsibility faced by Josiah Kirkland in providing for so many widows and fatherless children. The report by Charles Hascal Kirkland provides detail on the life style of this family, in Mississippi, and on their fate. One son in the family, Elijah Thomas Kirkland, is featured in that report. A copy of the Family Bible of Elijah Thomas has been shared with the writer.

Readers will recall, from the Brackin report, that Elijah Thomas Kirkland had correspondence from Mississippi, with his uncle, Josiah Brackin, in Henry County. Transcripts of these letters appear in the Brackin Report by Kathleen Stickney, cited earlier.

The children of Moses B. and Nancy Sarah (Sholar) Kirkland are identified in the probate of the Josiah Kirkland estate. They were heirs to the share of their deceased father. They were also listed in the report by Charles Hascal Kirkland. They were: Mary Jane - born 11 November 1851, married Bryant Graham; Elijah Thomas - born 20 January 1854, died 12 April 1937, married Samantha Tucker 03 January 1878 in Jones County, Mississippi; Martha Arminda - born ca. 1856; David Reason - born ca. 1858; Benjamin Lee - born ca. 1861.

All of these resided in Jones County, Mississippi when the distribution was made of the estate of their grandfather, Josiah Kirkland.

Harmon S. Kirkland was the fifth child born to Josiah and Cynthia. He married Elizabeth Johnson. The Kirkland report by Charles Hascal Kirkland reported that Elizabeth was a cousin of Harmon. This research has not recognized a Kirkland-Johnson marriage in earlier generations. Perhaps the relationship resulted from a Johnson-Watson marriage, the kinship resulted from a marriage of a Johnson to the family of Cynthia (Watson) Kirkland. This Johnson Family appears to be another family that moved to Alabama from the Washington County area of Georgia. The report also claimed that her father lived with her after the war, and that she died in 1886.

U. S. Census records fail to list a Johnson male in her household in 1860 or 1870. However, a Henry County deed indicates Elijah Johnson was her father, Book S, pages 676-677. Elizabeth sold the land Harmon S. purchased from the U. S. Government 08 September 1855 to W. S. Oates on 10 June 1882. Elizabeth and all of her children signed the document as the grantors. The deed was accompanied by a statement that three of the children were under age. The mother, Elizabeth, all of the adult children and Elijah Johnson agreed to protect the buyer against any later claim that might issue from the three minor children. This record, and the report that her father lived with her, leads to the assumption that Elijah Johnson was the father of Elizabeth (Johnson) Kirkland.

The record may explain the given name and the middle initial of one of the children of Harmon and Elizabeth - Elijah W. Kirkland. Perhaps he was named for his grandfather Johnson, who had married another daughter of Reddick and Milly Watson. The middle initial recognized the Watson connection.

Harmon S. is another man reported to have died in the Civil War, for whom this research has been unable to prove military service. Family tradition reports he survived the war, but was killed on the trip home. He was paroled in Virginia and started the walk to Alabama. He attempted a short cut through the mountains of North Carolina, known to be hazardous to returning Confederate veterans. The time to be saved seemed to offset the dangers. He was killed on the trip. This tradition has reached the writer from more than one source. Note must be made that the only supporting evidence is his failure to return home. It is submitted "at face value".

Harmon S. and his family lived in Township 5, Range 27, where he owned land described as the S 1/2 SW 1/4 of Section 27 and NW 1/4 of Section 24. He purchased all, or part, of this land from the U. S. Government in 1853.

The issue of Harmon S. and Elizabeth (Johnson) Kirkland was identified in the land sale to W. S. Oates. The names compare favorably with the U. S. Census records and the heirs of Harmon S. Kirkland listed in the estate distribution of Josiah Kirkland. They, with information from Henry County marriage records and cemetery records follow: William Riley - born ca. 1853, married Eliza Snellgrove 08 January 1878 in Henry County; Elijah W. - born ca. 1854, married Fanny Whitehead 27 September 1876 in Henry County; Benjamin Franklin (also known as Dock Kirkland) - born 18 March 1856, died 21 May 1923 (Bethlehem Cemetery, Headland), married Samantha Smith 07 October 1876 in Henry County; Ransom L. (also known as Rance Kirkland)- born 15 June 1858, died 13 December 1924 Orange County, Florida (killed by a train), married Josephine Bloodsworth 07 February 1888 in Henry County, moved to Orange County, Florida 1923; Elizabeth Jane - born ca. 1860, (is thought to have been the Elizabeth Kirkland who married Ambrose Holland 04 January 1880 at the home of J. R. Varnum). A. J. Brackin swore the bride was over 18 years and the groom was over 17 years. Ambrose was a son of John J. and Rachel (Brackin) Holland; Lee - born ca. 1863 (twin); Linsey - born ca. 1863 (twin); Julia A. - born July 1868 and died 18 December 1929, unmarried, as reported in her Alabama Death Certificate. Julia was listed on the U. S. Census for 1910, unmarried and living adjacent to her brothers Dock Kirkland and Rance Kirkland.)

The sixth child born to Josiah and Cynthia was Matthew Kirkland. He died without marriage or issue. The report by Charles Hascal Kirkland listed his death as in 1862. He was home on leave from the Confederate Army and died of injuries sustained in a fall from a horse. This research did not develop other information on Matthew. He did appear in the household of his father in 1850 and 1860.

The seventh child born to Josiah and Cynthia was Alcey Kirkland born ca. 1838. She married 1) Abner Hampton Arnold, born ca. 1836 and died in Virginia 1863, 2) Ephriam Dinkin Ivy, a Primitive Baptist Minister and farmer. The report by Charles Hascal Kirkland listed her death as 1913 and Ephraim Ivy died 1905. The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880 listed the parents of Ephraim Ivy in the household of Ephraim and Alcey. They were: Perrimon Ivy - 77 years of age, born in Georgia, and Anna Ivy - 73 years of age and born in Georgia.

The research of Patricia Long provides information of interest on the ancestry of Abner Arnold. Readers will see several Kirkland connections to this Arnold Family in this report. Abner Hampton Arnold was a son of Harrell and Sarah (Mims) Arnold. The parents were married in Washington County, Georgia. Harrell Arnold married 2) Elizabeth (Armstrong) Whiddon, the widow of Edward Whiddon, who died in the Civil War. She was also a grand daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864.. A Kirkland connection to the Mims, Armstrong and Whiddon Families will also be found in this report.

The issue of Alcey from her two marriages seems to be identified in the U. S. Census records. One child was born to her Arnold marriage: Sarah E. M. - born ca. 1864, married Joseph Truett 13 November 1882. This marriage certificate identified her as Sarah Ivy. Perhaps her surname was changed from Arnold to Ivy. Her mother did not marry Ephraim Ivy until 20 April 1867. Sarah was about three years old at this time.

Four children are identified in U. S. Census records as issue of her marriage to Ephraim Ivy. They were: Madison D. - born ca. 1869, married Melvina McClenney 09 January 1887 in Henry County; Amos B. - born ca. 1871, married 1) Quinn Messer 16 January 1897 in Henry County, 2) Bell Gilmore 14 September 1916 in Houston County; Cinthy A. - born ca. 1873; Alcey R. L. - born ca. 1875. Additional issue should be considered.

The eighth child born to Josiah and Cynthia was Mary Ann Kirkland. She married Josiah Brackin. The groom was a son of Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin. His mother was a sister to Josiah Kirkland. Mary Ann was buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery, with her husband.

The issue of Josiah and Mary Ann (Kirkland) Brackin is presented in the report on her husband.

The ninth child of Josiah and Cynthia was Josiah Morgan Kirkland. He married Mahala Kirkland, a daughter of Benjamin H. Kirkland. Benjamin H. was a brother to Josiah Kirkland. Both are buried at Kirkland-Brackin Cemetery.

The Narrative by Charles Hascal Kirkland reports Josiah Morgan was a farmer in Henry County for most of his life. He moved to Florida in 1898, for two years. After his return to Alabama, he settled in the area of Henry County that became Houston County. The Narrative reported the couple had three children.

The U. S. Census records list this household in Henry County in 1860 and 1870. This research failed to find them on the returns for 1880 and 1900. They appear on the census return for Houston County in 1910. The last return reports they had been married 47 years (49 was correct) and Mahala was the mother of seven children, five of whom were alive. Five children have been identified from available census returns. This may, or may not, represent the five reported to be alive in 1910. They were: Everitt P. - born ca. 1866, married Gussie Beard 22 November 1885 in Henry County; Margaret - born ca. 1868; William E. - born ca. 1870, married Frances (?); Milla M. - born ca. 1875, married Ocla (?); Sissie G. - born ca. 1888.

The tenth child born to Josiah and Cynthia was Benjamin A. Kirkland. He married Nelly Green Smith. The given name of the bride is confusing. The marriage record identified her as Milly G. Smith. Census records consistently identify her as Nelly, and she had a daughter named Nelly. She was listed in the household of her mother, Alcey Smith, before her marriage as Nelly. This research will recognize her as Nelly. She was a sister to Mary Smith, who married Benjamin's brother, Uriah Kirkland.

The Kirkland Family Narrative by Charles Hascal Kirkland reports Benjamin A. was a farmer in the area of Headland, in Henry County. The 1900 census return for Henry County reported Nelly was the mother of six children, four of whom were alive. The 1910 census for Houston County reported the same number of children born, three were alive. U. S. Census returns identify the couple with children named Mary E., Ealy E., Benjamin E., and Nelly Ora. The other two are assumed to have been born, and died, between the census returns.

Benjamin A. died in Houston County in April 1930, Alabama Death records. He left a will in Houston County, Will Book 2, pages 12-13. The will recognized his widow, Nelly G. and three daughters: Ella, Eria and Ora. These represent the three living children reported on the 1910 return.

The known issue of Benjamin A. and Nelly (Smith) Kirkland, and information available on each, follows: Mary Ella - born ca. 1867, married J. B. Edmundson 05 November 1883 in Henry County; Ealy Eria - born ca. 1870, married W. E. Zorn 12 February 1891 in Henry County; Benjamin E. - born 1873, died a. 1910; Nelly Ora - born January 1878, married Ike (or Jake) Howell 09 July 1897. There is some confusion on the given name of the daughter who married Jake Howell. The census record listed her name as Nelly Ora. The marriage license listed her name as Erie and the will of her father listed her as Orie Howell.

The eleventh, and last, child of Josiah and Cynthia was Uriah Kirkland. Uriah married Mary Smith, a daughter of Alcey Smith and a sister to Nelly G. Smith, who married his brother, Benjamin A. Kirkland. Mary was born about 1852 in Georgia, according to U. S. Census records. Her mother appeared on the 1860 census of Henry County, without a husband, and with six children. The children were all born in Georgia. Also present was a 60 year old, Mary E. Green, born in South Carolina. The assumption is offered that Mary Green was the mother of Alcey Smith and the grandmother to the wives of the Kirkland Brothers, Benjamin and Uriah.

The Kirkland Family Narrative by Charles Hascal Kirkland reported Uriah was a farmer in Geneva County, Alabama, that he died in 1899, and his wife died in 1904. The U. S. Census for Geneva County in 1900 provides information that conflicts with the death date reported by Mr. Kirkland. The return listed Uriah Kirkland, alive. He and his household were listed. This report will list his death as after the census return for 1900 was enumerated, ca. 1900.

The 1900 census return also leads to a question as to the death of Mary (Smith) Kirkland in 1904. Uriah was listed with a wife named Mary, but they had been married only 13 years. Readers will recall that Uriah married Mary Smith in 1871, 29 years earlier. The return also reported Mary was the mother of eight children, five of whom were alive. Five children were listed in the household, born June of 1890 through March of 1900. A 19-year-old son named Genious was also present.

The preceding information leads to the assumption that Mary (Smith) Kirkland, the first wife of Uriah Kirkland, died after the birth of the son named Genius. Uriah remarried to Mary (?) about 1887, and had additional issue from that marriage. The Geneva County courthouse burned in the late 1890s, with loss of all records. The second marriage cannot be confirmed by marriage records.

Consideration has been given that this research may have confused the men in Henry County named Uriah Kirkland. Readers may recall that Willis Kirkland, son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, had a son named Uriah born 1822 and died 1855. This Uriah had a son named Uriah J. Kirkland, born ca. 1856, very near the birth of Uriah, son of Josiah born ca. 1850. The man in the lineage of Willis was reported by family information to have married 1) Sally Woodham, date unknown, and 2) Nancy Anderson in Dale County in 1901. A partial listing of the issue of Uriah J. Kirkland was provided. That information seems to differentiate the two named Uriah. The Charles Hascal Kirkland report does appear to be partially in error on this son of Josiah, but he did place him in Geneva County. It is assumed that this Uriah was the son of Josiah Kirkland, he had two marriages, and each wife was named Mary. He had issue from each marriage.

The issue of Uriah from his first marriage, to Mary Smith, was as follows: William J. - born ca. 1873; David A. - born ca. 1875; Alcey - born ca. 1877; Mary J. - born ca. 1879; Genius - born November 1880.

The issue of Uriah from his second marriage, to Mary (?), was as follows: Barney - born January 1890; Ethel - born January 1892; Arthur - born July 1894; Dovie - born January 1897; Julia - born March 1900.

This concludes the report on Moses Kirkland d. 1848, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, and his descendants.

Lineage chart for the line of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. Assumptions were used to develop this lineage. They are identified in the preceding narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland - b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Richard Snowden - b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 Mar 1772	m. Mary (unk.)
2 - Robert - b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour (unk.)
3 - Richard Snowden II - b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
(More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)		
4 - Thomas - b. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James - b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - John - b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah (unk.)
4 - Constance - b. 1748-1760	d. (unk.)	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil - b. 1748-1760	d. (unk.)	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin - b. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)

5 - Susanna - b. ca. 1768	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
5 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Farabee (?)
5 - Caleb - b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard - b. ca. 1774	d. ca. 1798	m. (unk.)
5 - Jonathan/John - b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (?)
5 - Moses - b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. (Susanna?)
6 - Alcey - b. 16 Feb 1797	d. 25 Mar 1864	m. Matthew Brackin
7 - Nancy - b. ca. 1819	d. (unk.)	m. John C. Raines
8 - Mary A. - b. ca. 1840	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Alcey A. - b. ca. 1843	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Rachel A. - b. ca. 1845	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Martha - b. ca. 1848	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - John - b. ca. 1850	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - Henry - b. ca. 1820	d. a. Aug 1870	m. Mary (Whatley?)
8 - Martha - b. ca. 1850	d. young	m. none
7 - Samuel - b. 17 Feb 1822	d. 25 Feb 1897	m. 1) Frances A. White
8 - Mary Susan - b. ca. 1867	d. (unk.)	m. John H. Armstrong
8 - Andrew (Buddy) - b. ca. 1869	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
(7 - Samuel)		m. 2) Mary N. Stuckey
8 - Rachel - b. 16 Apr 1871	d. 31 Dec 1876	m. none
8 - Sarah Hannah - b. 16 Dec 1874	d. 27 Jan 1935	m. Micajah T. Platt
8 - Alcey Vannah - b. 08 Jan 1876	d. 07 Dec 1935	m. Lorenzo L. Bond
8 - Isaac J. - b. 27 Nov 1876	d. 31 Nov 1956	m. Olive Kirkland
8 - William M. - b. April 1879	d. 1930	m. Pearl Roney
8 - Rose Ann - b. Nov 1880	d. Sept 1966	m. Robert W. Ward
8 - Josiah - b. Nov 1882	d. (unk.)	m. Vera Riley
8 - Lydia - b. 04 Dec 1888	d. 20 June 1972	m. Pleasant I. Kirkland
8 - Infant Daughter - b. Aug 1885	d. As infant	
8 - Infant Son - b. 15 June 1886	d. As infant	
7 - Moses - b. 01 Jan 1824	d. 15 Apr 1896	m. 1) Matilda Kirkland
8 - Jasper - b. 21 Nov 1849	d. Jan 1939	m. none
8 - Edward - b. Nov 1850	d. (unk.)	m. Sarah Platt
8 - Albert Wross - b. 27 July 1852	d. 17 Apr 1936	m. Martha E. Meares
8 - Jeffie - b. ca. 1854	d. young	m. unk
8 - Josiah - b. ca. 1857	d. (unk.)	m. unk
8 - Rosie Ann - b. 05 July 1860	d. 18 Apr 1882	m. W. W. Preston
8 - Margaret Susan - b. 1862	d. unk.	m. Joe Stephenson
(7 - Moses)		m. 2) Martha R. Meares
8 - Ellery Ann - b. Sept 1863	d. 1917	m. D. H. Holland
8 - Mary - b. Apr 1867	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - William L. - b. ca. 1870	d. (unk.)	m. M. E. Hicks
8 - Moses L. - b. Oct 1872	d. (unk.)	m. Julia C. Kirkland
8 - Simeon Raleigh - b. 06 July 1874	d. 30 Mar 1963	m. Ludie Kirkland
8 - Samuel - b. 1875	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Fanny - b. 1878	d. (unk.)	m. William Smith

8 - Henry L. - b. 23 Apr 1880	d. 19 Dec 1946	m. (unk.)
8 - Quille - b. Jan 1883	d. 17 Nov 1903	m. Al Roney
8 - Rosa Lee - b. Mar 1885	d. 1930	m. (unk.)
7 - Rachel - b. 06 Nov 1825	d. 25 Nov 1902	m. John J. Holland
8 - Abijah B. - b. ca. 1851	d. (unk.)	m. Hester (Holland) Gilmore
8 - Abner D. - b. ca. 1853	d. (unk.)	m. Easter Kirkland
8 - Julia A. - b. ca. 1856	d. (unk.)	m. (?) Kirkland
8 - Louisa - b. ca. 1860	d. (unk.)	m. Wiley Atkinson
8 - Ambrose J. - b. ca. 1862	d. (unk.)	m. Eliz. J. Kirkland
7 - Elizabeth - b. Oct 1826	d. (unk.)	m. Elijah Shelley
8 - Lydia - b. ca. 1855	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1856	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1860	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Jackson - b. ca. 1862	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - William H. - b. 29 Oct 1829	d. 11 Apr 1904	m. Perlina Holland
8 - Hulda - b. 1852	d. (unk.)	m. Tom Jones
8 - Matthew - b. 10 Dec 1854	d. (unk.)	m. Rebecca Collins
8 - William Perry - b. ca. 1857	d. (unk.)	m. Martha E. Richardson
8 - Yancy L. - b. Oct 1858	d. (unk.)	m. Christina (?)
8 - Fornandina A. J. - b. ca. 1861	d. (unk.)	m. Jasper N. Roney
8 - Delian - b. ca. 1865	d. (unk.)	m. William P. Bowen
8 - Margaret Cornelia - b. 09 Aug 1867	d. 06 Mar 1904	m. Jonathan A. Jones
8 - Nelson Lee - b. 01 Oct 1869	d. 17 Oct 1929	m. (unk.)
8 - Sarah L. - b. ca. 1872	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Costello - b. ca. 1875	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - Isaac - b. July 1832	d. 1904	m. Margaret E. Kirkland
8 - Nancy S. - b. ca. 1855	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Isaiah - b. 26 Dec 1859	d. 14 Dec 1945	m. Callie P. (?)
8 - Elisha - b. 30 May 1862	d. 23 Feb 1912	m. (unk.)
8 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1863	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Eliza - b. 26 Mar 1866	d. 25 Feb 1932	m. (unk.)
8 - Caleb - b. ca. 1867	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Arious - b. ca. 1870	d. (unk.)	m. Lucy B. Kirkland
8 - Vincent - b. ca. 1871	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Charles - b. ca. 1874	d. (unk.)	m. Sallie Powell
7 - Whitmore - b. ca. 1833	d. a. 21 Feb 1870	m. none
7 - Josiah - b. 23 June 1835	d. 03 Nov 1908	m. 1) Mary A. Kirkland
8 - Elisha Kent - b. 30 May 1862	d. 23 Feb 1912	m. Olive Kirkland
8 - Hellen R. - b. 13 Feb 1865	d. 15 Dec 1937	m. Thomas A. Gamble
8 - Samuel B. H. - b. 01 March 1867	d. 1935	m. 1) Leah L. Pope 2) Lucy Ann Aman
8 - Walter Cornelius - b. 26 Nov 1869	d. 15 Apr 1896	m. Rachel D. Kirkland
8 - Joseph Von Eurie - b. 26 Sept 1872	d. 07 July 1942	m. Minnie C. Tiller
8 - Mary Ann Virginia - b. 23 July 1873	d. 21 Feb 1952	m. G. K. Hughes
8 - Isham Marvin - b. 19 Mar 1879	d. 12 Apr 1965	m. Ellie Kinsey

8 - George Solomon - b. 15 Nov 1881	d. 01 Sept 1937	m. Annie Stone
8 - Henry Bascom - b. 19 Sept 1886	d. 17 Apr 1943	m. 1) Lucy Tiller 2) Vergie Benton
(7 - Josiah)		m. 2) Georgianne (Bullock) McGlaun
No issue		
7 - James - b. ca. 1838	d. (unk.)	m. Sallie Ann (?)
8 - Matthew - b. ca. 1858	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Yancey - b. ca. 1859	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Asa - b. ca. 1860	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - S. J. (Female) - b. ca. 1861	d. (unk.)	m. (?) McMath
8 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1865	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Josephus - b. ca. 1867	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Alcey - b. Feb 1872	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - Lydia - b. 10 Mar 1839	d. 13 Aug 1913	m. Francis M. Kirkland
(See Francis Marion Kirkland, Son of Benjamin H. Kirkland, for issue.)		
6 - Ruth - b. 19 Nov 1798	d. p. 1860	m. William S. Kirkland
(See William S. Kirkland, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, for issue.)		
6 - Benjamin H. Kirkland - b. 27 March 1800	d. 16 Aug 1878	m. Sarah Kirkland
7 - Jonathan - b. 05 Jan 1827	d. p. 1830	m. none
7 - Nelly - b. 01 Sept 1828	d. ca. 1880 in TX	m. Willis Kirkland
(See Willis Kirkland, Son of William S. Kirkland, for issue)		
7 - Susannah - b. 22 Feb 1830	d. a. 1878	m. John Kennedy
8 - Samantha - b. ca. 1848	d. a. 1878	m. none
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1850	d. (unk.)	m. John Cameron
8 - Marinda - b. ca. 1851	d. (unk.)	m. (?) Murphy
8 - Rufus B. - b. ca. 1852	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Margaret (Peggy) - b. ca. 1854	d. (unk.)	m. (?) Paul
8 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1856	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Nancy - b. ca. 1859	d. a. 1878	m. (unk.)
8 - Josie - b. ca. 1862	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Abigail - b. ca. 1865	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - Mary - b. 30 Apr 1831	d. a. 1840	m. none
7 - Andrew Jackson - b. 02 Sept 1832	d. 20 Mar 1898	m. 1) Nancy Ann (?)
8 - Samuel P. - b. ca. 1854	d. (unk.)	m. Ella (?)
8 - Illegible - b. ca. 1856	d. a. 1870	m. none
8 - Benjamin H - b. ca. 1858	d. (unk.)	m. ?Laura B. (?)
8 - Lucinda Frances - b. ca. 1860	d. (unk.)	m. Thomas Ward
(7 - Andrew Jackson)		m. 2) Emaline Snellgrove
7 - Henry A. - b. 08 Mar 1834	d. 29 Oct 1864	m. H. Rebecca Johnson
8 - William Snowden - b. 15 Mar. 1856	d. 07Sep1927	m. Harriett R. Beard
8 - James Madison - b. ca. 1857	d. 11 May 1936	m. Mary F. Gilmore
8 - Jackson Jason - b. ca. 1860	d. 1929	m. Lula K. Bedell
8 - Joseph Marion - b. 20 Mar 1861	d. 16 Feb 1919	. m.1) Nancy A. Peacock m. 2) Clyde Vickers m. 3) Willie A. Carr

7 - Dicey - b. 01 Jan 1835	d. a. 1840	m. none
7 - Nancy - b. 01 Apr 1837	d. a. 1878	m. George W. Holland
7 - Cynthia - b. 04 May 1839	d. p. 1850	m. none
7 - Ruth - b. 03 Oct 1841	d. 14 July 1917	m. Snowden S. Kirkland (See Snowden S. Kirkland, Son of Willis Kirkland, for issue.)
7 - Francis Marion - b. 25 Apr 1843	d. 13 June 1913	m. Lydia Brackin
8 - William Joseph - b. ca. 1865	d. young	
8 - Leonia - b. ca. 1868	d. (unk.)	m. George W. Ward
8 - Infant daughter - b. (unk.)	d. 17 Feb. 1871	
8 - Rachel Delaney - b. 18 Apr 1872	d. 16 Jan 1945	m. 1) Walter C. Brackin m. 2) Jack Shelly
8 - Minnie - b. (unk.)	d. (unk.)	m. Abe Hayes
8 - Cullen Thomas (Harry) - b. 29 Sept 1874	d. 20 Jan 1919	m. Lora D. Smith
8 - Lee Roy - b. 06 Sept 1880	d. 27 Apr 1958	m. Jennie Holly
7 - Mahalia - b. 17 Mar 1845	d. 09 Apr 1920	m. Josiah M. Kirkland (See Josiah Morgan Kirkland, Son of Josiah Kirkland, for issue.)
7 - William Josiah - b. 11 Sept 1848	d. p. 1900	m. S. E. Arnold
8 - W. "Ecky" - b. (unk.)	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Otis - b. (unk.)	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Cassie - b. (unk.)	d. (unk.)	m. Rev. Emanuel Givens
8 - Edgar E. - b. ca. 1876	d. (unk.)	m. L. J. Jenkins
8 - Carrie Annie - b. July 1880	d. (unk.)	m. W. G. Watford
8 - Norman W. - b. ca. 1886	d. (unk.)	m. Lilla K. Davis
8 - Claude L. - b. ca. 1889	d. (unk.)	m. Rosey S. Baxley
8 - Grover C. - b. ca. 1893	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Vera V. - b. ca. 1895	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - John Caleb - b. 28 Jan 1850	d. 16 Mar 1920	m. Mary J. Rogers
8 - William Curtis - b. 15 Dec 1869 (twin)	d. 12 Feb 1967	m. Anna R. Halstead
8 - Myrtle - b. 15 December 1869 (twin)	d. at birth	
8 - Edward Lee - b. 19 Sept 1872	d. 27 Aug 1875	
8 - Benjamin Henry - b. ca. 1873	d. ca. 1934	m. 1) Ella F. Peacock m. 2) Leathia Smothers
8 - Mary Ann Mahaly - b. ca. 1874	d. ca. 1921	m. Henry White
8 - Rudolphus Clayton - b. ca. 1876	d. ca. 1921	m. 1) Dixie Cummings m. 2) Jennie (?)
8 - Noah Norman - b. 10 Dec 1877	d. 14 May 1878	
8 - Martin H. - b. 17 Mar 1879	d. 11 Feb 1972	m. Mae (Mary) Smith
8 - Hosea Alto - b. 04 Nov 1880	d. 13 Aug 1899	
8 - Zinamon Zary - b. ca. 1881	d. ca. 1945	m. 1) Allie Wright m. 2) Lela M. Smith
8 - Lula Iola - b. 1883	d. p. 1952	m. Ed Smith
8 - Bartow - b. ca. 1885	d. (unk.)	m. Pamela Smith
7 - Francis Posey - b. 03 Apr 1852	d. 08 Oct 1924	m. Nancy E. Whiddon
8 - Cordelia - b. Sept 1871	d. (unk.)	m. John W. Kirkland
8 - Major - b. 27 Nov 1874	d. 19 July 1955	m. E. Jasper Riley

8 - Henry Clayton - b. 20 Apr 1877	d. 28 Sept 1955	m. Irene Brown
8 - Ludie - b. 04 May 1878	d. 24 May 1956	m. Simeon R. Brackin
8 - Rosa Lee - b. 10 Feb 1881	d. 25 Nov 1961	m. Samuel Brackin
8 - Olive - b. 03 May 1882	d. 27 Apr 1967	m. Elisha K. Brackin
8 - Pleasant Isaiah - b. 25 July 1885	d. 08 Dec 1973	m. Lydia Brackin
8 - Terral Cas - b. 26 Nov 1887	d. 22 May 1964	m. Rosa Lee Riley
8 - Edward P. - b. 26 Dec 1890	d. 12 Sept 1914	m. none
8 - Sarah E. - b. 15 Feb 1893	d. 17 Jan 1965	m. W. Alto Posey
6 - Willis - b. 17 Apr 1802	d. a. 1860	m. Rebecca Kirkland (Rebecca m. 2) (?) Hollis
7 - Uriah - b. 14 June 1822 (1828?)	d. 30 Oct 1855	m. Eliz. Kirkland
8 - Susan Elizabeth - b. 07 Mar 1850	d. (unk)	m. Ivy Balkum
8 - Arcamissa - b. 03 Feb 1852	d. 04 Aug 1923	m. George M. Kirkland
8 - Thomas Marion - b. ca. 1854	d. 1943	m. Sarah Whittle
8 - Uriah J. - b. ca. 1856	d. (unk.)	m. 1) Sally Woodham m. 2) Nancy E. Anderson
7 - Moses S. - b. 09 Aug 1831	d. 22 Dec 1927	m.1) Ellen Mariah (?) m. 2) Mary Ann (?)
8 - William Font - b. ca. 1852	d. (unk.)	m. Margaret Holland
8 - James Willie - b. 02 June 1853	d. 25 Oct 1856	m. none
8 - Louisa Marinda - b. 17 Jan 1855	d. 17 Oct 1856	m. none
7 - Snowden S. - b. 23 Nov 1835	d. 30 Jan 1915	m. Ruth Kirkland
8 - Salina - b. ca. 1858	d. ca. 1878	m. (unk.)
8 - Charles - b. 23 June 1861	d. (unk.)	m. Georgia A. McLain
8 - Olive - b. 23 June 1866	d. 19 June 1954	m. Elisha Brackin
8 - Dora Ann - b. 05 July 1868	d. ca. 1969	m. Jim Peters
8 - Andrew Bell - b. 25 Sept 1870	d. 12 Oct 1952	m. Annie M. Scott
8 - Lucy Bell - b. 25 Sept 1873	d. 03 Apr 1941	m. Arious D. Brackin
8 - Paten - b. 09 Feb 1875	d. 03 Mar 1954 (?)	m. Mellie Brown
8 - Nellie - b. 03 July 1877	d. 31 Aug 1959	m. Rance Smothers
6 - Josiah - b. 21 July 1805	d. 10 Apr 1878	m. Cynthia Watson
7 - Elizabeth Jane - b. ca. 1827	d. 1884	m. Aaron Kirkland
		(See Aaron Kirkland, d. 1864 in Aaron Kirkland, Senior, for issue)
7 - Sarah - b. ca. 1829	d. 30 Mar 1869	m. Wm. Riley Kirkland
		(See William Riley Kirkland in Aaron Kirkland, Senior, for issue)
7 - Emily C. - b. ca. 1830	d. 1901	m. Sanders Holland
8 - John Franklin - b. ca. 1851	d. (unk.)	m. Martha A. Stucky
8 - Josiah - b. ca. 1852	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - J. M. - b. ca. 1854	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Polly Ann M. - b. ca. 1859	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Other issue probable		
7 - Moses B. - b. ca. 1831	d. Nov 1863	m. Sarah Sholar
8 - Mary Jane - b. 11 Nov 1851	d. (unk.)	m. Bryant Graham
8 - Elijah Thomas - b. 20 Jan 1854	d. 12 Apr 1937	m. Samantha Tucker
8 - Martha Arminda - b. ca. 1856	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)

8 - David Reason - b. ca. 1858	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Benjamin Lee - b. ca. 1861	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - Harmon S.- b. ca. 1834	d. 1865	m. Eliz. Johnson
8 - William Riley - b. ca. 1853	d. (unk.)	m. Eliza Snellgrove
8 - Elijah W. - b. ca. 1854	d. (unk.)	m. Fanny Whitehead
8 - Benjamin Franklin (Dock) - b. 18 Mar 1856	d. 21 May 1923	m. Samantha Smith
8 - Ransom L. - b. 15 June 1858	d. 13 Dec 1924	m. Josephine Bloodsworth
8 - Elizabeth Jane - b. ca. 1860	d. (unk.)	m. Ambrose Holland
8 - Lee - b. ca. 1863 (twin)	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Linsey - b. ca. 1863 (twin)	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Julia A. - b. July 1868	d. 18 Dec. 1929	m. none (?)
7 - Matthew - b. ca. 1836	d. 1862	m. none
7 - Alcey - b. ca. 1838	d. 1913	m. 1)Abner Arnold
8 - Sarah E. M. - b. ca. 1864	d. (unk.)	m. Joseph Truett
(7 - Alcey)		m. 2) Ephriam D. Ivy
8 - Madison D. - b. ca. 1869	d. (unk.)	m. Melvina McClenny
8 - Amos B. - b. ca. 1871	d. (unk.)	m. 1) Q. Messer
		m. 2) Bell Gilmore
8 - Cinthy A. - b. ca. 1873	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Alcey R. L. - b. ca. 1875	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Additional issue probable		
7 - Mary Ann - b. 23 Aug 1842	d. 12 Aug 1895	m. Josiah Brackin
(See Josiah Brackin, Son of Matthew Brackin, for issue)		
7 - Josiah Morgan - b. 23 Aug 1845	d. 17 Mar 1920	m. Mahala Kirkland
8 - Everitt P. - b. ca. 1866	d. (unk.)	m. Gussie Beard
8 - Margaret - b. ca. 1868	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - William E. - b. ca. 1870	d. (unk.)	m. Frances (?)
8 - Milla M. - b. ca. 1875	d. (unk.)	m. Ocla (?)
8 - Sissie G. - b. ca. 1888	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
7 - Benjamin A. - b. June 1848	d. April 1930	m. Nelly Green Smith
8 - Mary Ella - b. ca. 1867	d. (unk.)	m. J. B. Edmundson
8 - Ealy Eria - b. ca. 1870	d. (unk.)	m. W. E. Zorn
8 - Benjamin E. - b. ca. 1873	d. a. 1910	m. (unk.)
8 - Nelly Ora - b. Jan 1878	d. (unk.)	m. Ike/Jake Howell
7 - Uriah - b. ca. 1850	d. ca. 1900	m. 1) Mary Smith
8 - William J. - b. ca. 1873	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - David A. - b. ca. 1875	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Alcey - b. ca. 1877	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Mary J. - b. ca. 1879	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Genious - b. Nov 1880	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
(7 - Uriah)		m. 2) Mary (?)
8 - Barney - b. Jan 1890	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Ethel - b. Jan 1892	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Arthur - b. July 1894	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Dovie - b. Jan 1897	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)

8 - Julia - b. Mar 1900	d. (unk.)	m. (unk.)
8 - Other issue possible		
5 - William b. 1786	d. a.26May1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron - b. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (?)
3 - James - b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George - b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan - b. unk. (Isaac Lewis wa b. 14 Feb. 1739)	d. unk	m. Isaac Lewis
2 - William - b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah Woodward (?)
2 - Edward - b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (?) 2)Experience Joyce
2 - John - b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 1) Mary (?) 2) Jean (?)

William Kirkland d. 1864, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

William Kirkland was the sixth, and last, son born to Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. He was recognized in the will of his father as "...my youngest beloved son William Kirkland...". The will was written 13 March 1796 and proved in the Court of Barnwell District, South Carolina 06 January 1806, Will Book A, pages 23-24.

William was born in 1786, based on U. S. Census records for 1790-1860. His age on these records consistently reflects that birth year. His birthplace appears to have been the Kirkland Family home site on the headwaters of the South Edisto River, as has been reported for his older brothers. He died in Henry County, Alabama before 21 March 1864, when William H. Ward was appointed administrator of his estate, Orphan Court Records (OCR) Book O, page 168. He will be identified in this report as William Kirkland d. 1864 (died in 1864) to differentiate him from several kin of this name.

Available records do not identify the cause of his death. He was advanced in age and susceptible to the effects of 78 years of living in a frontier environment. Additionally, two conditions may have affected him in a negative manner. His family was strongly committed to the cause of the Confederacy, and by 1864, the forces at work were not progressing in the favor of this cause. Also, records, to be cited, will document a widespread smallpox epidemic in his neighborhood, in early 1864, which claimed the lives of several of his kin and left a number of families in despair. Perhaps, at 78 years of age, he was immune to the disease, but the stress of such negative conditions may have hastened his death. The distressed condition of the family will be noted in some detail as the report develops.

The U. S. Census records for Henry County in 1850 reported his wife had the given name of Dicey. There is some variation in the age of the wife represented on census records prior to 1850. This could lead to the supposition this William had multiple marriages. In so far as one of the eldest daughters was named Dicey, the name of the wife on the 1850 census, that does not seem to be fact. This report considers Dicey to have been the only wife and the mother of all children proved to have been heirs to this William Kirkland. Dicey preceded her husband in death, as she was absent from the U. S. Census return for 1860.

This research failed to find record of this marriage. Note has been made in other narratives in this report of the absence of marriage records in South Carolina court records in this era. The claim is offered that William Kirkland d. 1864 did marry Dicey (or Eudisa) Helton. The basis for this claim will follow.

The U. S. Census records for 1850 were the earliest return to identify all members of a household by their surname and given name. The relationship among the residents was not provided. However, experienced family searchers are aware that the head of the household (usually the husband) was listed first, followed by the wife and each child, in the order of their birth. Additional kin, or unrelated persons residing in the household,

followed. It is common practice among searchers to suspect elderly persons with the surname of the husband to represent his kin. Elderly persons with a different surname are suspected of being kin of the wife. Caution is issued that the guidelines do not prove anything, but they do suggest a direction for additional research.

The U. S. Census return for Henry County, Alabama in 1850 reports the household of this William Kirkland to include him - age 64, Dicey - age 63, their unmarried daughter Unicey - age 25, their recently married son Wilson William Kirkland - age 20 and his wife Darcas - age 17, one person named Elizabeth Helton - age 88 and born in Virginia, and an orphaned grandson William Ransom Kirkland - age 10 years. Consideration should be given that Elizabeth Helton was the mother-in-law of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Records pursued in the interest of the Helton relationship for Dicey confirm Helton to be her maiden surname, but lead to interesting questions as to her ancestry.

The writer has a certified letter recovered from files in the Probate Office of the Decatur County, Georgia Court House. The file is titled "Miscellaneous Papers of Estates and Other (word illegible)". This particular letter is labeled "Letter to Dicey Kirkland". It is datelined Covington County, Alabama. The year is very faded, but appears to be 1849 or 1859. The letter was addressed "to my sister Dicey" and was signed by M. Helton.

The substance of the letter was to inquire of his sister's health, suggest the family should move back to Alabama where she would have better health, and express the wish that he would see her at the next "family metting" in the Fall. Further, the writer sent word to "Ward" that he should not "worry about the money yet". Ward may have been William H. Ward, a son-in-law of William d. 1864, and the man appointed to administer the estate of his father-in-law in 1864, as cited earlier.

More will be offered on the letter later. For now, it is sufficient to note that M. Helton addressed the wife of William Kirkland d. 1864 as his sister, and had the same surname as the 88 year old Elizabeth Helton in this Kirkland household in 1850.

M. Helton was Membrance Helton, as the name appears in a number of official Henry County records. He sold a tract of land located in Section 3, Township 8, Range 29 on 28 April 1840. The land was beyond the old Indian boundary in the northeast corner of the County, where Thomas Mill Creek enters present-day Lake Eufaula. Most of Section 3 appears to be covered by Lake Eufaula, according to the official Henry County road map. The deed identified the grantor as "Membrance Helton alias Tustunnuckee Chopee an Indian Countryman", Deed Book C, page 25. The U. S. Census of the Creek Indian Nation in 1832 listed this man as "Hilton (alias) Tustunnuckee Chopee". He was located in Eufaulatown and his household consisted of himself and one female. Henry County Deed Books contain other records executed by Membrance Helton.

The preceding information is from official courthouse and census records. That does not preclude errors being in the contents, but, until suspicions arise, they must be considered

creditable. Some questions can be raised, but before they are noted, an oral tradition passed to the writer in 1985 needs to be recognized.

An earlier searcher, Rodney Herring, shared information important to the issue at hand. Reportedly, the source was a former researcher for the U. S. Department of the Interior, Indian Affairs. This person shared knowledge of the Kirkland-Helton connection. The oral report stated that one James Helton adopted a Creek Indian boy and named him James Helton. The adopted boy, at maturity, married another Indian, named Elizabeth Helton. This James and Elizabeth had several children, including Membrance Helton, also known as Choppocoharjo, and Dicey Helton. This was the Dicey Helton who married William Kirkland. Readers will note that the Indian name reported for Membrance Helton differs from the name in the official records cited here.

The writer attempted to confirm the oral tradition and develop the implication suggested by this, and the official records. Letters to the person sharing the tradition with Mr. Herring, and to the Florida Indian Council (located at Bruce, Florida at that time) were not answered. A representative of the Indian Council phoned on two occasions, seeking information needed to act on other requests to the Council. Assurance was given that the appropriate person would answer the letters. Responses were never received.

The certified copies of the courthouse records, cited earlier, were shared by a searcher met on a visit to the Henry County Court House in 1985. The man represented the Florida Indian Council and was seeking support for these records. He professed to have no other information on a Native American Indian connection to the Kirkland or Helton Families. He would not speculate on the contents of the two courthouse records.

Many searchers in the present-day time frame are eager to identify a Native American ancestry. It would be easy to assume that the records and tradition cited here are sufficient to say Dicey, the wife of William Kirkland, and Membrance Helton were siblings and had parents who were Creek Indians. Unfortunately for those with such desires, a study of these records raises serious questions.

The 1850 census reported Elizabeth Helton was 88 years old and born in Virginia, thus born about 1742. She obviously moved to South Carolina, because the same census that reports her birth in Virginia reports Dicey was born in South Carolina. Dicey married William Kirkland and lived in South Carolina. The reported tradition identified her father as James Helton, a Creek Indian boy adopted by one named James Helton. All of these persons had a South Carolina origin, so the adoption must have occurred there. No reference reviewed in this research places the Creek Indian Nation in South Carolina, and certainly not in Virginia. The Creeks were located in Georgia, Alabama and North Florida. This renders the tradition difficult to accept, in the detail reported.

The letter written by Membrance Helton to Dicey (it is assumed to have been written by him, and not dictated, because he signed it) was not written by an unschooled hand. Some of the spelling was poor, but the sentence structure was good and the handwriting was

impressive. The writer could compose a good sentence. It was not the work of an uneducated person. This man, in the opinion of the writer, was not reared in a Native Indian village. Other deeds executed by him in Henry County indicate the same background.

Note has been made that Membrance sold a tract of land located above the old Indian Boundary in 1840. The question must be raised, if he was of true Indian ancestry, why was he not deported, as the Creek Nation was removed to Oklahoma. He, and his kin, continued to live in Alabama in later years. They were not in hiding.

The listing of his name in the 1832 Creek Census is of interest. A number of English names appear in this return. These include William Barnard, James Islands, Jacob Beavers, John Perryman and John Robeson. John Robeson was a witness to the land sold by Membrance in 1840. In no case was an Indian alias listed with any of these. Likewise, no other Indian name was listed with an English alias, as was Membrance Helton. This seems to set him apart from the other names on the return.

The ‘Index to Compiled Service Records, Alabama Militia - Creek War’ reports Membrance Helton served in Gordon’s Company, Havis’ Battalion, of the Alabama Militia in the Creek War in the 1830s. This would be a strange service for a bona fide Creek Indian. Note is made that he served under his English name, not his Indian name.

One William Andrew Helton died in Henry County before 25 November 1837, when Alexander J. McAllister was appointed administrator of his estate, OCR Book C, page 21. The record reports a widow and children survived him. The widow was identified as Susan Helton; the children were not identified. Other entries associated with this estate recognized several Helton given names. These include Membrance Helton, Henry Helton and Mary Helton. Census records of 1850 and 1860 report Susan, the widow, was born ca. 1790. She had Rebecca Helton, born ca. 1820, with her and they were in the household of one named James Helton, born ca. 1828. All of these persons were born in South Carolina. Other Helton names appear in Henry County records, a Margaret Helton will be cited later. Membrance is the only one of this surname who can be associated with Native Indians by records. It is assumed that all in this family had a similar background.

The preceding records are sufficient to say the wife of William Kirkland d. 1864 was Dicey (or Eudisa) Helton before marriage. She was a daughter of Elizabeth Helton, who was reported by tradition to have been the wife of one named James Helton. Dicey had a brother named Membrance Helton, and other siblings are probably among the Helton names in Henry County records. One Margaret Helton married Hiram Armstrong in Henry County 11 August 1824 and may also be a sibling. All persons of this surname, noted in this research, were born in South Carolina.

The records cited prove Membrance had an association with the Lower Creek Nation. It is the opinion of the writer that this was more of a ‘blood brother’ bond than that of a true lineal descent. One source has reported that the term ‘Indian Countryman’, used to

describe Membrance Helton in the deed cited earlier, was interpreted in *History of Alabama*: Albert James Pickett, as an old white man who engaged in commerce with the Indian tribes. Sufficient records are cited that readers have a basis to form individual opinions on the reported Indian relationship.

The letter to Dicey Kirkland states the Kirkland Family had removed from Alabama. The mention of the name ‘Ward’ suggests William H. Ward and his wife Cynthia were with the Kirkland Family. In so far as the letter was found in the Decatur County, Georgia Court House, the assumption is offered that they had removed to that County. It seems obvious that the Kirkland Family returned to Alabama before the next U. S. Census was enumerated.

The purpose for recording the letter in official records is a mystery. On the surface, the letter seems innocent. There is reference to money due, or soon to be due, someone. Perhaps this letter became evidence for some litigation. Regardless of the purpose for recording, and irrespective of the many questions raised, the letter becomes a valuable document in the history of this family.

Before leaving the Indian relationship, readers should recall, from the Narrative on Richard Snowden II, son of Robert Kirkland, that the wife in that report may have had a Virginia Indian origin. It is important to note that the tribe was not Creek.

The Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 cites the earliest record found in this research on William d. 1864. Benjamin recorded marks and brands for his son William Kirkland and for his granddaughter Easter Kirkland on 11 March 1799, Edgefield Deed Book 16, page 385. The mark for William was a swallowfork in the right ear, left ear cropped and ‘due flapped’. The brand was K. Easter was the orphaned daughter of Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 and is treated in the Narrative on her father.

William inherited the family home site from his parents. The will of his father devised 300 acres to the widow, Alcey (Odom?) Kirkland for her lifetime. At her decease, the land was to descend to the youngest son, William. The 300 acres represented two tracts. The larger tract was 200 acres that fronted on Bridge Creek and the South Edisto River, which had been granted to Benjamin d. 1805 on 08 July 1774. The smaller tract, 100 acres, was land that had been granted to Michael Odom 13 April 1759. The two tracts were contiguous. Readers will recall that the smaller tract, in the estate of Benjamin, leads to the assumption that Alcey had the maiden surname of Odom. More detail is provided on these tracts in the Narrative on Benjamin d. 1805.

William added additional land to his South Carolina holdings by State Grants. The first was 140 acres surveyed for him 19 February 1807. This tract appears to include the unoccupied land between his holdings and the junction of Bridge Creek and the South Edisto River. The second tract was 206 acres granted to him 17 October 1821. This tract joined his existing land holdings and joined land owned by his uncle, Aaron Kirkland, Senior and John Holland. John Holland was a son-in-law of Aaron, Senior.

This research found only one land sale by William in the South Carolina Counties of this area, Barnwell Deed Book K, pages 131-132. He sold 112 acres on 05 February 1808 to Abraham Posey. The land was described as 112 acres, part of an original grant to Benjamin Kirkland, Senior on 04 August 1788. It was located on the south side of the South Edisto River and Little Pond Branch. This was the land Benjamin d. 1805 devised to his son Moses Kirkland d. 1848. No record could be found for the disposition of the land when Moses removed to Georgia. William apparently bought the land and resold it. It must be considered that William may have acted as an agent for his brother, and was not the owner of the land, though Power of Attorney was not reported.

The land grant to William in 1821 was the last record of his presence in South Carolina. U. S. Census records reporting the birthplace of his children indicate he remained until about 1825. Ten of his children are reported to have been born in South Carolina, two are reported to have been born in Alabama. The daughter Harriett was born about 1825 in Alabama. The oldest daughter, Martha, married Ephriam Hutto in Henry County, Alabama 20 July 1826. This report will recognize the relocation to have occurred about 1825.

William, apparently, lived on public land in his early years in Henry County, as has been noted for other families. The first record of a land purchase by him was 03 December 1836, when he purchased 140 acres from the U. S. Government in Section 9, Township 6, Range 28, as proved by government land records. This land is located about three miles south of Abbeville and midway between Old U. S. 431 and State Road 53.

It is assumed this legal description marks his Henry County home site. Records will show his youngest son acquired this tract as the estate was settled. Records cited earlier indicate the family moved out of Alabama for a brief time, probably to Decatur County, Georgia. The home site appears to have been maintained in their absence.

The probate of the estate of William d. 1864 was recorded in OCR Book O, pages 168, 267, 268, 322-325 and Book P, pages 205-206. The estate, when converted to cash, amounted to \$5,031.16. Expenses of probate totaled \$911.16, leaving \$4,120 for distribution to the heirs. The heirs were named in the probate records and included all living heirs, and the heirs of any deceased children.

William was the youngest of the children born to Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. His children were born over a long span of years, from about 1805 to August 1830. His older brothers had grandchildren born as the children of William were born. Many of his children and grandchildren lived out their life spans in the aftermath of the Civil War, when poverty was commonplace in the South. Poor people leave few probate records, which are a commonly sought record to identify a family lineage. The lack of these records made identifying the descendants of William more difficult and less successful.

He was father to eight daughters and four sons. Daughters are more difficult to trace than

sons. As an example, the presence of eight daughters could result in eight additional surnames to search. Multiple marriages add to the surname list and the widows of the Civil War did remarry in many cases.

The preceding is offered to note that the goal of this report, to identify eight generations of each line of the Henry County Kirkland Family, is compromised in some families in this line. Also, as regards proof, U. S. Census records and family records have been sought to replace the missing probate records. While these records are not considered primary proof among genealogists, there is reason, in each case, to believe these represent a correct account of the family lineage.

The children of William will follow. All are identified as his heirs in the probate records cited earlier. Birth and death dates are from U. S. Census records, grave markers, and family records. Marriages are from Henry County Marriage Books, unless noted otherwise. Some marriages are identified in the probate records, others are from family records.

The children were: Martha - born ca. 1805, died before 07 October 1836, married Ephriam Hutto 20 July 1826; Mary - born ca. 1808, died January 1899, married 1) Bryant Sholar 19 February 1829, 2) James Ward 18 March 1853; Lovina (Vicey/Viney) - born ca. 1810, married David L. Hutto; Benjamin - born 28 January 1811, died 1864, married Harriett Powell 06 February 1834; Armstead - born 20 July 1814, died 29 April 1880, married 1) Mary Nancy Ann Whiddon 14 November 1846, 2) Julia Ann Wells 16 May 1857; Cynthia -born ca. 1815, married 1) Hugh Bright, 2) Wade Armstrong 01 March 1837, 3) William H. Ward 11 October 1844; Sarah - born ca. 1817, died a. 1880, married Martin Armstrong; Dicey - born ca. 1820, died before 15 May 1839, married Asa Kirkland 03 September 1837; Artemus - born ca. 1822, died ca. 1888, married Caroline Lawson 26 May 1845; Nicey -born ca. 1823, no record of marriage; Harriett - born ca. 1825, died ca. 1854, married Josiah Hendrix 12 Jan 1841; Wilson William - born 15 August 1830, died 08 September 1911, married Darcas Ann Elizabeth Whiddon 02 November 1849. The name of the last child is reported in family records as William Wilson Kirkland. The County Commission Minutes in the 1860s, and census records, report him as Wilson William Kirkland.

Each child of William will be treated, individually, to the extent of available information. Recognition is given for information on the children of William Kirkland d. 1864 contributed by Patricia Long. She has shared freely from her family information, and has contributed courthouse research on a number of questions.

Martha (Kirkland) Hutto, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Martha was the first child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. Her birth year, ca. 1805, is an assumption based on U. S. Census records, and her relationship to siblings with known birth dates. She was born in South Carolina. She married Ephriam Hutto 20 July 1826 and he remarried to Sally Hughes 07 October 1836. It is assumed Martha died before his

second marriage. They had one daughter, named Espy Hutto. She was proved in the distribution of the estate of her grandfather in 1865.

The estate records identified Espy Hutto as the daughter of Ephriam Hutto, and a granddaughter of William Kirkland d. 1864. Her mother, Martha (Kirkland) Hutto was not recognized in the probate record. However, given the knowledge of the marriage of Ephriam and Martha in 1826, and that Ephriam was the father of a granddaughter of William in 1864, the role of Martha as the deceased mother of Espy Hutto seems to be fact.

Espy received a child's share of the estate. This share was not diluted by other heirs of her mother. Espy was the only child of Martha to reach maturity.

The 1850 U. S. Census for Henry County listed the household of Ephriam Hutto with only one child, a 16-year-old female named Eliza A. Hutto. This age reflects a birth year of 1834, two years before Ephriam remarried to Sally Hughes. Eliza A. may have been the daughter of Ephriam and Martha identified as Espy Hutto in the estate record of her grandfather. Perhaps Espy was a nickname for Eliza.

One Eliza Hutto married G. F. Sowell in Henry County 26 December 1872.

Available records indicate Ephriam Hutto did not have issue from his second marriage, unless it occurred after the 1850 census was enumerated.

This research is unable to provide more definitive information on this family.

Mary (Kirkland) Sholar Ward, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Mary was the second child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. Her birth year of ca. 1808 is an assumption, based on U. S. Census records and her relationship to siblings with known birth dates. Her death was reported, from family information, as January 1899. Her first marriage was to Bryant Sholar 19 February 1829. Readers will recall that Wilson C. Kirkland, treated in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, married Mahala Jane Sholar 11 October 1849 and Moses B. Kirkland, treated in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1848, married Nancy Sarah Sholar 03 October 1850. The relationship of these Sholar Families was not determined.

Mary was recognized as Mary Ward in the distribution of the estate of her father, reflecting her second marriage, to be cited later.

Mary and Bryant Sholar married in Henry County 19 February 1829. Some confusion could result from two published lists of Henry County Marriages. Both report this marriage as on 19 February 1866. The date recorded in the official marriage book is 19 February 1829.

Family records report this family lived near the Echo Community of Dale County, Alabama, near the boundary between Dale and Henry Counties, when Bryant Sholar died. The year of death reported was ‘about 1854’, the cause of death was reported to have been smallpox. The year is questionable. He was alive in 1846, when he executed a deed in Henry County, Deed Book D, page 143. He, apparently, died before the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850. Mary, his wife, was listed on that return as head of the household and had four children with her. It is assumed that Bryant died before this census was compiled. He will be listed in this report as died before 1850 (d. a. 1850).

This report has recognized deaths from frequent smallpox epidemics in other Narratives. Note will be made later of the death of a brother of Mary (Kirkland) Sholar from smallpox.

Family information reports five children as issue of the marriage of Bryant Sholar and Mary Kirkland. They were: Bryant, Seaborn, Martha, Lucy and Lucinda. The census return for 1850 recognized all but Bryant. This research failed to find record of a son named Bryant for this family. It is assumed he died in the smallpox epidemic that claimed the life of his father.

Seaborn appeared on the census return in the household of his mother in 1850, age 17 years. He is absent from later records. Consideration was given that he died in the Civil War, but his name is absent from available rosters of Confederate soldiers. The assumption is offered that he died early, or moved west, and his fate is unknown.

The three daughters remained in Henry County, and some information is available on each.

Martha Sholar was born ca. 1835, based on U. S. Census records. Family tradition reports she married William Lazarus Solomon, but the marriage was not recorded in Henry County. The U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1860 supports the claim for this marriage. Their household was listed as a family unit.

William Lazarus Solomon served in the Confederate Army and died of disease at Tupelo, Mississippi, during the Civil War. There is confusion as to the unit in which he served. A published roster of Confederate Soldiers reports he served in the 18th Alabama Infantry Regiment and in the 39th Alabama Infantry Regiment. Available records do report a company of Henry County men served in the 39th.

Family tradition reports three children as issue of this marriage: Mary Clayton Solomon - born ca. 1859, married Charles W. Reynolds 29 April 1875; James M. Solomon - married Alice P. Reynolds 14 February 1886; William Lazarus Solomon - married Maggie Estelle Thurman 25 April 1893.

Lucy Sholar was born ca. 1840, based on U. S. Census records. She died 31 January 1919 in Abbeville, Alabama. She married William E. Bradley in 1860, as reported in family

information published in *Henry's Heritage, Volume II*: Hoyt Warren, pages 106-111.

William E. Bradley had colorful and successful careers in business, public service, and military pursuits. These are described in the reference cited. One family experience from that source is reported here. He was an officer in the Confederate Army, having progressed to the rank of Captain. After losing a leg in the Battle of Atlanta 22 July 1864, he was hospitalized in Macon, Georgia. His wife, 21 year old Lucy (Sholar) Bradley, with the assistance of a black man, drove a one mule wagon to Macon and returned her husband to Abbeville. Quite a feat!

The reference cited earlier reports two children born to this marriage. They were: William Carty Bradley - born 23 September 1861, died 23 July 1862; Sterling Price Bradley - born 03 November 1863, died 18 October 1915, married Lillie Gordon Lightfoot 21 September 1886.

The remaining daughter of Mary (Kirkland) Sholar was Lucinda. She was born ca. 1842. The Bradley information cited earlier reports Lucinda lived with the Bradley Family at their Abbeville home. Apparently, she never married. Her death date is unknown to the writer.

Mary (Kirkland) Sholar remarried to James Ward 20 March 1853. He had a previous marriage (to Nancy Parrish?), and had issue from that marriage. No issue resulted from the marriage of James and Mary (Kirkland) Sholar Ward.

James Ward died intestate in March 1860. The probate of his estate was recorded in OCR Books K and L. His widow, Mary Ward, was recognized in the probate proceedings as the widow. The children from his previous marriage were identified. Mary relinquished her rights to administer the estate to one of his sons. The heirs of James Ward are omitted from this report, because they had no known lineage to the family of this report.

The U. S. Census for 1860 listed Mary in the household of Edward J. Ward, a son of her deceased husband. The census for 1880 listed Mary and her daughter, Lucinda, in the same household in Abbeville. Lucinda, apparently, resided with the Bradley Family, after the death of her mother.

This concludes the report on Mary (Kirkland) Sholar Ward

Lovina (Kirkland) Hutto, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Lovina "Vicey/Viney" (Kirkland) Hutto was the third child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. Her given name has caused some confusion. The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 recorded her name as Lovina Hutto. It is reported as Viney Hutto in the probate of the estate of her father 01 February 1865, and Vicey Hutto in proceedings filed 22 February 1865, OCR Book P, page 208.

She was recognized as a daughter of William in the estate record, and as the wife of D. L. Hutto. The marriage was not recorded in Henry County marriage records. The first child was born ca. 1834, so the assumption is offered that Vicey married D. L. Hutto ca. 1832.

D. L. Hutto was David L. Hutto, as proved by U. S. Census records for 1840 and 1850. One child of this family was named David L. Hutto.

Her death date was not determined. Her family was not found on U. S. Census records after 1850. She was identified as the wife of D. L. Hutto when the heirs of her father were introduced to the court 23 July 1864. The final distribution was made 27 February 1865 and she was recognized as Vicey Hutto, no husband listed. It is of interest that only two of the daughters of William had living husbands when the estate was distributed. Both of the husbands were recognized. The absence of his name in the estate proceedings indicates that David L. Hutto was deceased when the estate was distributed.

The relationship of David L. Hutto and Ephriam Hutto, the husband of Martha Kirkland, was not determined in this research. Martha was a sister to Vicey.

The household of David and Lovina had five children on the U. S. census for 1850. It is assumed they were issue of Lovina and her husband David L. Hutto. The children are presented here with birth years reflected by their ages on the return. Marriages reported in Henry County are listed. Caution is issued that these marriages prove that persons of these names married. They do not prove they were the members of this family, so named.

The children were: William - born ca. 1834, married Mary A. T. Hollis 21 August 1854; Lucrecy - born ca. 1837, no other information; David L.- born ca. 1839, married Sarah J. Miller 22 September 1860; Nancy - born ca. 1844, married Robert Kennedy 29 December 1868; Dicey - born ca. 1847, no other information.

This completes the report on Lovina "Vicey/Viney" (Kirkland) Hutto

Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864, Son of William Kirkland d. 1864

Benjamin Kirkland was the fourth child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. The vital dates on this son, and his family, are more definitive than is the information for most of the children of William. The Family Bible record for the family of Benjamin has survived. The writer has photographs of the pages. They are very legible. The youngest daughter was omitted from the Bible record, but other records, to be cited, adequately identify her role in the family, and the needed vital dates.

Benjamin was born 28 June 1811 in South Carolina. He married Harriett Powell in Henry County, Alabama 06 February 1834. She was a daughter of Abraham and Rachel (?) Powell, according to the Bible Record. The record also reports that Benjamin was a son of William and Eudisa Kirkland. Census records report Harriett was born in South Carolina.

Family information reports Benjamin and Harriett died in a smallpox epidemic. There is contradiction in the death year reported by different family sources. The Henry County Commission Minutes Book indicates their deaths probably occurred in March 1864, pages 336 and 347. The entry for 09 March 1864 reports, ‘smallpox was raging below Abbeville’. The houses of W. W. Kirkland, Benjamin Kirkland and Nathan Whiddon were declared hospitals to treat the ill, where the County assumed the costs of treatment. The records indicate the disease was present in these homes. Efforts were made to isolate infected persons in the locations already contaminated.

This research found no later record of Benjamin or Harriett. Probate on his estate was initiated in Henry County Court 19 May 1864, just two months later. He will be identified in this report as Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864 (died in 1864) to differentiate him from others of the same name.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 results in questions as to the location of this family in the early years of their marriage. Ten of the eleven children listed on that return were reported with South Carolina birthplaces. This information is in error, in the opinion of the writer. Benjamin and Harriett were married in Henry County, as reported earlier, and there is no indication in records that they returned to South Carolina. The 1860 census reports all of the children were born in Alabama. Subsequent returns on those who survived report Alabama births.

Benjamin purchased his first land, for which records are available, 07 March 1836, from the U. S. Government. It was located in Township 6, Range 28. Probate records report he owned 454 acres, at the time of his death, in Sections 9, 16, 17 and 20 of Township 6, Range 28. Readers will recall his father resided in Section 9, Township 6, Range 28.

The *Military Register, State Militia*, housed at the Alabama Archives, reports several men named Benjamin Kirkland as officers in the militia in the 1830s. One Benjamin has been identified in an earlier narrative as Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854. He was known in the community as Colonel Benjamin Kirkland, because of his military rank. Another Benjamin served as a Captain and another as a Lieutenant. One of these should have been the man treated here. Neither he nor his wife lived until pension benefits were available for such service. Those applications would identify his military roles.

Note has been made earlier in this report of the devastation suffered by other families, from the Civil War. The war had major impact on this family, also. The death of both parents from smallpox was an added tragedy. The issue of Benjamin and Harriett consisted of two sons and ten daughters. Both sons were of military age, served in the Confederate Army, and died in the war. Both left widows with small children. Three of the daughters married before the war. All of their husbands served in the army, two died leaving widows with small children. The early deaths of Benjamin and Harriett left six underage daughters as orphans. (Note: Two may have died in the smallpox epidemic.) The guardianship records show that the other daughters and other kin attempted to respond

to the family needs.

The children of Benjamin and Harriett will be listed with names and birth dates as they appear in the Bible record. The eleven names recorded were followed by the statement, ‘son (or daughter) of Benjamin and Harriett Kirkland‘. Marriage and death dates , from other sources, were added. Documentation will appear as each child is treated individually. As noted earlier, the last born child was not recorded. Her role in the family is proved by the estate records of her father, to be cited.

The children were: Prudence - born 06 September 1834 (twin), married 1) John Hix 15 February 1857, 2) Wm. J. McKnight 03 July 1865; Abraham - born 06 September 1834 (twin), died p. 16 August 1864, married Martha Kirkland 13 January 1855; Henry Etherial - born 26 February 1836, died 19 September 1864, married Martha Ann Wells 15 February 1857; Rachel - born 28 November 1837, died 13 March 1911, married John Whitehead 29 December 1855; Nancy - born 28 April 1839, married 1) Lott Whiddon 08 January August 1859, 2) Robert McKnight 06 November 1865; Eudisa - born 26 November 1841, no further record after 1860 census; Mary Elizabeth - born 10 July 1842, married Benjamin B. Brazile 23 June 1866; Allicia Ann Morinda - born 19 March 1844, no record after 09 December 1872; Vicey - born 16 February 1846, no record after 1860 census; Permelia - born 06 March 1848, married Daniel M. Whitehead 08 May 1870; Eunica (Nicey) - born 02 March 1850, no record after 02 March 1869; Anna Sophia - born 31 October 1852, died 28 May 1935, married Thomas Smittson Coe 08 September 1870.

Marriage licenses report Prudence and her brother Henry were married on the same day, at the home of Benjamin and Harriett. William R. Kelly, Justice of Peace, performed the double ceremony. Readers will recall that Kelly was the son-in-law of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

The children of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864 will be treated individually.

Prudence was the first daughter born to Benjamin and Harriett. She was a twin to her brother Abraham, as reported in the Bible Record. She married John Hix in Henry County 15 February 1857. He served in Company E, 8th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. It is assumed he died in the war.

The record of her father’s estate reports three of her orphaned sisters lived with her on 16 August 1864 - Vicey, Permelia and Anna Sophia, OCR Book O, pages 345-347.

Census records list one daughter born to her first marriage, Lydia Hix - born ca. 1858. It is assumed that Lydia married William R. Andrews. The U. S. census for Dale County in 1880 listed William Andrews and wife Liddie next door to Prudence and her second husband. They had a two year old son represented, John W. Andrews.

Prudence remarried to William J. McKnight in Henry County 03 July 1865. The family appears to have lived in Dale County. The U. S. Census for Dale County in 1880 listed

the family with five children, who are assumed to have been issue of her McKnight marriage. They were: Martha - born ca. 1869; Mary R.- born ca. 1871; Henry J.- born ca. 1873; Amanda B.- born ca. 1875; Nancy R.- born ca. 1878.

Abraham was the first son born to Benjamin d. 1864, and was the twin to Prudence. He married Martha Kirkland in Henry County 13 January 1855. The bride was a daughter of Bailey Kirkland, who is treated in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Abraham served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Confederate Army. Records available to this research fail to provide a definitive death date. It is assumed he died in the war. Probate records on the estate of his father report he was alive 16 August 1864, but was deceased 22 April 1867, when his children were heirs to his share of the estate of his father.

Mrs. Martha A. Kirkland of Dale County, Alabama applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension 03 April 1893, as the widow of Abraham Kirkland. The application reports her husband "came to his death from wounds received or disease contracted" in service of the Confederate States. The death was not reported.

The issue of Abraham are identified in the estate records on his father, OCR Book R, page 737. They were: Allice - born ca. 1857; Benjamin - born ca. 1858; Daniel S.- born ca. 1860; Mary A. E.- born ca. 1862.

Henry Etherial Kirkland was the next child born to Benjamin d. 1864. He married Martha Ann Wells 15 February 1857. The bride is assumed to have been a sister of Julia Wells, who married Armstead Kirkland, an uncle of Henry E. Martha Ann was buried at Selma Cemetery in Dothan. Her grave marker has the following dates inscribed - born 17 June 1836, died 17 November 1895.

Mrs. Tiny Peterman has shared information from family traditions and Family Bible Records on this family.

Henry served in the 61st Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Confederate Army. He was killed in action at Winchester, Virginia 19 September 1864, according to military records held by Mrs. Peterman. His widow applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension 12 August 1887 and reported his service was in the 37th Georgia Volunteers. The *Roster of Confederate Soldiers*: Janet B. Hewitt, reported he served in the 61st Alabama Infantry Regiment.

The issue of Henry E. Kirkland was identified in the estate records of his father. They were heirs to the share of Henry in the estate, Henry County Estate Packet 1324. The heirs were Nancy, Louisa and Henry. The available information on each of these children of Henry E. and Martha Ann (Wells) Kirkland follow.

Nancy was born ca. 1858 and married Thomas Marion Whiddon in Henry County 19

December 1878. Moses Brackin, Minister of the Gospel performed the marriage, at the home of Mrs. Martha Kirkland, mother of the bride. The groom was a son of Dempsey Whiddon. No additional information is available on this family.

Louisa was born ca. 1860 and married James T. Barnes at the home of her mother 11 December 1878. Dempsey Whiddon, Minister of the Gospel, performed the marriage. No additional information is available on this family.

The remaining child of Henry E. and Martha Ann (Wells) Kirkland was John Henry Kirkland. He was born 09 December 1862, died 13 December 1932 and was buried at Selma Cemetery in Dothan. He married Alice Faye Farr, a daughter of John and Rachel (?) Farr. The date is unknown, the marriage is from family information. Alice Faye (Farr) Kirkland died 06 January 1905, from complications of childbirth. John Henry Kirkland remarried to Pearl Hughes 09 November 1905 in Houston County, Alabama. He had issue from both marriages. They are beyond the eight-generation limit of this report.

Rachel Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin d. 1864. She was born 28 November 1837, died 13 March 1911 and was buried at Oakey Grove Cemetery in Henry County. She married John Whitehead in Henry County 29 December 1855. The groom, a son of Matthew and Mary Susan (Holland) Whitehead, was born 25 December 1833 and died 12 March 1893.

Rodney Herring shared details from Family Bible Records and grave markers on this family. The estate of John Whitehead was probated in Henry County, OCR Book 2, pages 362-365, 428-432. The estate record of Rachel, dated 1913, also provides information.

John Whitehead served as guardian for his orphaned sister-in-law, Anna Sophia Kirkland, as the estate of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864 was probated.

He served in the 25th Georgia Infantry Regiment in the Civil War, according to the records of Mr. Herring.

The issue of John and Rachel (Kirkland) Whitehead follows. The names and births are from Bible Records, deaths are from grave markers, and marriages are from recorded marriage records or family information.

The children were: Benjamin J.- born 11 October 1856, died 14 October 1922, buried at Oakey Grove Cemetery, married 'Sis' Pitts 23 December 1876; Pat rick S.- born 18 December 1858, died 02 January 1924, buried at Oakey Grove Cemetery, married Linda Merritt; Susan - born 03 December 1859, died 27 February 1909, buried Old Union Cemetery, married James L. Bodiford; John B.- born 05 April 1861, died 28 February 1932, buried Oakey Grove Cemetery, married Clifford (sic) Merritt 24 August 1884; Rachel Lillian - born 20 March 1865, died 18 August 1912, married Benjamin A. 'Gus' McLellen; Harriett - born 10 May 1867, died 21 September 1901, buried Old Union Cemetery, married George Arba Herring; William J.-born 19 May 1869, died 25

December 1942, buried Oakey Grove Cemetery, married Mary E. Skeen 31 December 1899; Thomas Jefferson - born 16 April 1870, died 1911, married Teat Barnes; Mary Elizabeth - born 05 December 1872, died 24 December 1879; Pauline - born 15 April 1874, died 21 February 1949, married Louis Jackson Herring 08 December 1892; Martha Linder "Pearl"- born 24 April 1877, died 24 December 1912, buried Abbeville City Cemetery, married Hosea Kirkland 24 June 1897 (a son of Zachariah T. Kirkland); George Washington - born 04 June 1879, died 04 May 1934, married 1) Chappy Bostick, 2) Vassie Davidson 11 January 1910; Hezekiah - born 20 May 1882, died 03 October 1882.

Nancy Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin d. 1864. Available records fail to identify her death date. She married first, to Lott Whiddon in Henry County 08 January 1859. Her husband served in the 61st Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War and, apparently, died in the war.

Nancy remarried to Robert McKnight 06 November 1865. The groom may have been a brother to William J. McKnight, who married Prudence Hix, a sister of Nancy, as her second husband.

Nancy had issue from both marriages. Her marriage to Lott Whiddon resulted in two sons, based on census records. They were: William Andrew - born ca. 1859, married M. J. Barnes 10 January 1886; James - born ca. 1862. Both of these children were listed on the 1870 census, in the household of their stepfather, with the surname of McKnight. It was not determined if their surnames had been officially changed, or if this was an error.

The marriage of Nancy and Robert McKnight resulted in issue of five children by 1880, according to census records. They were: Mary - born ca. 1866; Harriett - born ca. 1869, died before 1880; Nancy - born ca. 1871; Joseph - born ca. 1875; Samuel - born ca. 1878.

Other children may have been born after the 1880 census was enumerated.

The next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864 was Eudisa Kirkland. She was born 26 November 1841 and died before the probate of her father's estate identified his heirs, on 19 May 1864. She was listed in his household on the U. S. Census returns for Henry County in 1850 and 1860. The omission of her name from the list of heirs suggests she died in the smallpox epidemic that claimed the lives of her parents.

The next child was Mary Elizabeth Kirkland. She was born 10 July 1842. Her death date was not determined. She married Benjamin B. Brazile in Henry County 23 June 1866. Various spellings of the surname have been noted. This, apparently, was a second marriage for the groom. Three children appeared in the household of this family on the 1870 U. S. Census for Dale County, who were born before his marriage to Mary Elizabeth: Sarah - born ca. 1856, Missouri - born ca. 1859; Berry - born ca. 1861.

The 1880 census for Dale County listed three children who are assumed to be the issue of Mary Elizabeth and her Brazile marriage: Josephine - born ca. 1871; Aralina - born ca.

1874; Thaddeus - born ca. 1879.

Additional issue can be expected for this marriage.

Allicia Ann Marinda Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864. She was born 19 March 1844. She was recognized as a minor in the estate proceedings. Thomas Holland was her guardian and court records show he continued in this role until 09 December 1872. J. H. Somerton replaced him on this date, Estate Package 1339.

Allicia was not a minor, in years, in 1872. She was approximately 28 years of age. The records indicate she had some disability, rendering her unable to manage her affairs. She did not appear in available records for later years. The assumption is offered that this daughter of Benjamin and Harriett died after 09 December 1872, unmarried and without issue.

Vicey Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864. She was born 16 February 1846. She appeared in the household of her father on the census return for 1860, aged 14 years. She was absent from the list of heirs of her father on 19 May 1864. The assumption is offered that she died in the smallpox epidemic that claimed the lives of her parents.

Permelia Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864. Available resources fail to identify her death date. She married Daniel M. Whitehead in Clay County, Georgia 08 May 1870. The groom was a son of Jacob and Zilphia (Holland) Whitehead.

The U. S. Census records for Henry County in 1880 listed this household with five children. They were: Zylthia (Zilphia?) - born ca. 1870; Mary - born ca. 1872; Eula - born ca. 1874; Lenora - born ca. 1878; Daniel - born ca. 1879. Additional issue should be expected, but no additional information is available.

Nicey Kirkland was the next child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864. She was identified as an heir in the estate proceedings 19 May 1864. The last record found, in this research, on her was a probate court action 02 October 1869. Mason Hix gave an annual settlement of her guardian account. He, apparently, was resigning as the guardian for Nicey. The court appointed J. H. Somerton as her guardian. Readers will recall that J. H. Somerton served as guardian for her sister, Allicia Ann Marinda Kirkland. Nicey objected to this guardian and requested George P. Kinsey be appointed. The decision of the court was not recorded.

The record reported Nicey received, or was due to receive, \$535.08 as her share of the estate of her father. The terminology is not clear. Action by Nancy McKnight, on her share of the estate, was also recorded in this record, OCR Book U, pages 58-60.

The fate of Nicey after this date is unknown to the writer.

The remaining child of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864 was Anna Sophia Kirkland. Note has

been made that her birth was omitted from the Family Bible Record. This should not be interpreted to cloud her lineage. Her relationship to her parents is adequately proved in the probate of her father's estate. As noted earlier, she was identified as a minor heir to the estate. Also, John Whitehead served as her guardian and was identified as her brother-in-law, Estate Packet 1339. The same records, again, identify her as an heir of Benjamin Kirkland. She and her husband, Thomas S. Coe, acknowledge receipt of the remaining balance in her guardian account 12 January 1871. The balance was \$42.34. This record reports she had reached the full age of maturity. Family records report she was born 31 October 1852 (may have been 1851). She died 28 May 1935 and was buried at Hurricane Church Cemetery, Geneva County, Alabama.

The absence of her birth from the Family Bible Record, while unusual, appears to be due to negligence.

She married Thomas Smittson Coe 08 September 1870 in Henry County. The groom was a son of Andrew Jackson Coe. He was born 06 September 1852, died 05 November 1916. He was also an orphan. His parents died in the same smallpox epidemic that claimed the lives of her parents, according to family information.

Rex E. Coe has shared information from the research on this family. The children, and the vital data on each, are from that information.

The children of Anna Sophia (Kirkland) Coe, and her husband, Thomas Smittson Coe, were: John Milton - born 10 August 1871, died 04 December 1930, married 1) Mary Ann Dillard, 2) Eula Seiglar; Eula Josephine - born 01 March 1874, died 14 September 1914, buried Hosford, Florida, married William Lee Jones; James Henry - born 03 September 1876, buried at Hurricane Church, Geneva County, married Malinda Roselle Childs; Rachel - born 01 February 1879, died at 3 months of age; Georgia Ann Caldonia - born 20 December 1880, buried at Hurricane Church, Geneva County, married (sic) Josie O. White; Anna Iola - born 20 October 1883, buried at Hurricane Church, Geneva County, married 'Bud' Culverhouse; Sarah Esther - born 06 November 1886, married Lon Culverhouse; Mary Jessie Pearl - born 15 January 1888, buried at Hurricane Church, Geneva County, married Taylor Kirkland; Otis Franklin - born 26 February 1891, died 07 August 1963, buried Hurricane Church, married Virginia Melissa Childs 26 February 1909 at Noma, (Holmes County) Florida; Lela S. - born 14 November 1892, buried New Teamon Church, married Earl Skipper; William Thomas - born 24 September 1894, died 19 September 1969, buried at Bonifay, Florida, married Sallie Lee Buteram.

This completes the report on Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864, son of William Kirkland d. 1864, and his issue.

Armstead Kirkland, Son of William Kirkland d. 1864

Armstead Kirkland was the fifth child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. He was born 20 July 1814 in South Carolina, and died 29 April 1880, as recorded on his grave marker in

Culp-Kirkland Cemetery in Henry County. The year of death is probably in error, because he was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880, and he executed a deed in December 1880, Deed Book 22, page 419.

Armstead married Mary Nancy Whiddon in Henry County 14 November 1846. The bride was a daughter of William and Sarah (Skinner) Whiddon, based on Whiddon Family research from Patricia Long. She, apparently, died without issue. Armstead remarried to Julia Ann Wells in Henry County 16 May 1857. The marriage was held at the home of the bride's mother, Jemima Wells Blaylock.

Some background on the family of Julia Ann Wells is in order. The U. S. Census return for Edgefield District, South Carolina in 1850 listed the household of Middleton Blaylock. Jemima Blaylock was represented as his wife. She was followed by six children with the Wells surname: Julia - 16 years, Jasper - 15 years, John Watson - 10 years, Martha (Ann) - 8 years; Missouri - 6 years, and James W. - 4 years. It is assumed these were her children from a Wells marriage. The family moved to Henry County, Alabama before 1860, where Jemima appeared on the census return with the youngest child, James. Family information reports she and Middleton Blaylock separated. Jemima had a six year old Georgia Ann Blaylock in her household. This is assumed to be a child from her Blaylock marriage.

This Julia Ann Wells was the second wife of Armstead Kirkland. Questions have been raised that Julia had a son, James M. Wells, before her marriage to Armstead. Records indicate that was the case, but they, in the opinion of the writer, remove any doubt that Armstead Kirkland was the father of the boy. James M. is listed in the household of Armstead and Julia on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1870. He had the surname of Wells. It will be shown that he married in 1875, under the age of maturity, and Mrs. Julia Kirkland granted permission for the marriage. She was his mother. He was identified as an heir of Armstead when the heirs sold the remaining land owned by their deceased father in November 1904, Deed Book 11, pages 236-237. He also signed as James M. Wells when land was divided among some mature family members, Deed Book 22, page 419. Available records lead to the opinion that, while James M. Wells was born 18 March 1855 and his parents were not married until 16 May 1857, and he carried the maiden surname of his mother, he was a son of Armstead Kirkland. The records indicate that Armstead acknowledged this son.

Armstead was absent from the 1850 census. This research was unable to determine, or approximate, the death date of his first wife. Julia was born 25 November 1833 and died 14 April 1915, according to the grave marker. She was buried at Newville Baptist Cemetery, with her Wells kin.

Armstead purchased land from the U. S. Government 28 October 1850 in Township 6, Range 28. Readers will recall his father owned land in this Township, between old U. S. 431 and State Road 53, south of Abbeville. A number of deeds affecting this land were executed and are of interest to descendants. The important one for this report is Deed Book 11, pages 236-237, executed November 1904. This record was the sale of the

remaining land owned by Armstead and provides proof of his issue. One daughter, Georgia Ann Marinda (Kirkland) Galloway, was deceased and her son signed the deed as her only heir. Otherwise, all direct heirs of Armstead signed the record.

The heirs were: Julia A. Kirkland (the widow); Martin Kirkland; W. W. (William Wilson) Kirkland; W. A. Galloway (son of William. W. and Georgia Ann Marinda (Kirkland) Galloway); Jane (Missouri Jane) Smith, wife of William Smith; J. W. (John Wesley) Kirkland. Jasper Kirkland; A. A. (Aris Armstead) Kirkland; Julia C. Brackin, wife of Moses L. Brackin; James M. Wells. The families of Missouri Jane (Kirkland) Smith and Aris Armstead Kirkland lived in Geneva County. Records will be cited that show the Wells Family moved to Holmes County, Florida about this time.

The vital data on the issue of Armstead and Julia Ann (Wells) Kirkland follow: James M. Wells - born 18 March 1855, died 09 February 1932, buried at Newville Baptist Cemetery, married Alice Catherine Kirkland; William Wilson - born February 1858, married Mary Etta Davis 04 December 1879; Georgia Ann Marinda - born ca. 1859, died ca. 1880, married William W. Galloway 14 December 1879; Martin - born June 1860, married Camilla S. Holland 06 June 1884; Missouri Jane - born ca. 1863, married William J. Smith 31 October 1881; John Wesley - born 30 March 1865, died 15 July 1921, married Cordelia Kirkland 13 September 1888; Jasper - born April 1868, died 05 November 1950 in Holmes County, Florida, married Sarah Jane Baker 30 July 1889; Aris Armstead - born 24 June 1870, died 17 August 1944, Holmes County, Florida, married 1) Mary Peterson 24 January 1898, 2) Lovenia Holland ca. 1912; Julia Catherine - born ca. 1874, married Moses L. Brackin 06 January 1895. The U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1900 reports Julia was the mother of nine children, and eight were alive. Nine have been identified, and the early death of Georgia Ann Marinda has been noted.

Each child of Armstead will be treated, individually, to the extent of this report.

James M. Wells was the first child born to Armstead and Julia. The claim was made earlier that he was born before the marriage of his parents, and therefore had the maiden surname of his mother. He had the given name of his mother's brother, James, who was prominent in the community of Newville, Alabama. James died 09 February 1932 and was buried near his mother in the Wells Family plot at Newville Baptist Church.

He married Alice Catherine Kirkland in Henry County 06 November 1875. The bride was a daughter of Wilson William Kirkland, a brother of Armstead. She is treated in more detail in the narrative on her father. For now, it is sufficient to say she was born 11 November 1860 and died 09 June 1938.

Family information reports they had two daughters: Nancy - who may be the lady of this name who married H. C. Price in Henry County 16 May 1897; Girlie V.- who married Dr. Lyttleton Thomas Hutto in Holmes County, Florida 18 December 1904. The family of Dr. Hutto is treated in *Henry's Heritage*, Volume II: Hoyt Warren, page 39. The families of Dr. Hutto and his wife are identified. The information reports the Hutto Family lived at

Noma (North Holmes County), Florida when the couple married.

This family was not followed further.

William Wilson Kirkland was the second child born to Armstead and Julia. He married Mary Etta Davis in Henry County 04 December 1879, at the home of T. G. Davis. The deed that proves the heirs of Armstead also proves the wife of this W. W. Kirkland had the given name of Etta. The husband and wife signed the deed. This serves to differentiate this man from the several Kirkland men with the initials W. W.

This research was unable to account for this family in later years. Their fate is unknown to the writer.

Georgia Ann Miranda Kirkland was the third child born to Armstead. She married William W. Galloway in Henry County 13 December 1879, at the home of Armstead Kirkland. Dempsey Whiddon, Minister of the Gospel, performed the ceremony. The 1850 census return for Henry County indicates William W. Galloway was a son of J. W. Galloway and his wife, Jualda.

Note was made earlier that Georgia Ann Miranda died about 1880, leaving one son as her heir. Proof of this claim is found in the deed executed as the heirs of Armstead disposed of his remaining land in 1904, cited earlier. The son was William A. Galloway. Census records indicate he was born in October 1880. He married Daisy (?) by 1904, when the property of Armstead was sold. She signed the deed. Family information reports he was orphaned at birth, and was raised by his grandmother, Julia. He moved to Holmes County, Florida with his uncles, Jasper Kirkland and Aris Armstead Kirkland.

No other information is available on this family.

Martin Kirkland was the fourth child born to Armstead. He married Camilla S. Holland 06 June 1884 in Henry County. He and his wife signed the deed that proves the heirs of Armstead.

Martin and Camilla are listed on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1900. The record reports Camilla was the mother of six children, five living. They were listed on the return: Essie L. - born February 1885; Claudia S. - born November 1886; Marinda S. -born January 1890; Benton W. - born July 1895; Luginnie - born April 1899. Other children are possible.

Missouri Jane Kirkland was the fifth child born to Armstead. Her relationship to Armstead is proved as she, and the other heirs, sold the land, cited earlier. This record reported she lived in Geneva County. She married William J. Smith in Henry County 31 October 1881. The 1900 census return listed a granddaughter named Ida Smith, 8 years old, in the household of Julia. This is the only reference to issue for Missouri Jane found in this research.

The sixth child born to Armstead was John W. (Wesley?) Kirkland. He and his wife signed the deed of 1904 that proves the heirs of Armstead. He was born 30 March 1865 and died 15 July 1921. He married Cordelia Kirkland in Henry County 13 September 1888. The bride was a daughter of Francis Posey Kirkland, who is treated in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1848. She was born September 1871. Her death date was not determined. John W. and Cordelia signed the deed when the heirs of Armstead sold the remaining land in 1904.

The family is listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1900 and 1910. Cordelia was reported, in 1910, to be the mother of ten children, nine living. Census records identify nine children. They were: Walter - born ca. 1890; Silas - born ca. 1892; Isaac D. - born ca. 1895; Julia - born ca. 1897; Pinckney (or Wardie) - born ca. 1899; W. Burton - born ca. 1901; Littleton T. - born ca. 1903; John W. - born ca. 1905; William L. - born ca. 1907. One source reports Lillian Elizabeth was the child who died young.

No other information is available on this family.

Jasper Kirkland was the seventh child born to Armstead. He married Sarah Jane Baker in Henry County 30 July 1889. The wedding was held at the home of Thomas Baker, the father of the bride.

This marriage did not succeed. Family information reports it ended in divorce, which is verified by the U. S. Census returns for Henry County in 1900. Jasper, reported in the household of his mother, was listed as divorced. Likewise, Sarah, reported in the household of her father, was listed as divorced. She was reported with two daughters who were identified as granddaughters of Thomas Baker. They were Lennie - age 10 years and Laila - 2 years age. These appear to have been the total issue of the marriage of Jasper and Sarah. The census return reported she was the mother of two children, both of whom were alive.

Jasper and Sarah Jane signed the deed when the heirs of Armstead sold his remaining land in 1904. It is of interest that this was after the 1900 census, when they were listed as divorced. Perhaps the marriage was reconciled, but family information did not report that.

Jasper is reported to have lived in Holmes County, Florida when he died 05 November 1950. No other information is available.

The eighth child born to Armstead was Aris Armstead Kirkland. He married Mary Peterson in Henry County 24 January 1898. She died 03 January 1906. Aris Armstead remarried to Lovina Holland about 1912, based on family information.

Aris Armstead lived in the Newville area at the time of the 1900 census enumeration. He moved to Holmes County, Florida later.

The first marriage had issue as follows: Eva Irene - born 22 October 1898, died 01 June 1979 Holmes County, married Thomas Clopton Padgett in Holmes County; Alma Ila - born ca. 1900, died ca. 1960 Holmes County; Thelma Catherine - born 18 January 1903, died 23 April 1999, Pensacola, Florida. The second marriage had issue of one child: Sanford - born ca. 1913, died 03 December 1913.

No additional information is available.

The ninth child born to Armstead was Julia Catherine Kirkland. She married Moses L. Brackin in Henry County 06 January 1895. The groom was a son of Moses and Martha Rebecca (Mears) Brackin. He was a descendant of Matthew and Alcey (Kirkland) Brackin, treated in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1848. Family information cited in that report listed one daughter as issue of this marriage, Vassie C. Brackin - born January 1896, married (?) Brown.

This completes the report on Armstead Kirkland, son of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Cynthia (Kirkland) Bright Armstrong Ward, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Cynthia Kirkland was the sixth child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. She was born about 1815, in South Carolina. This research did not determine her death date, but she was alive when the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880 was enumerated. She was listed in the household of her son, Isaiah Caraway Ward, on that return. Her last husband, William H. Ward, died 13 February 1869, *Alabama Series (Deaths)*.

Cynthia had three marriages and some of the records associated with them raise questions. Records from the research of Patricia Long were vital to the resolution of these issues. Acknowledgement is granted that the interpretation to follow can be debated.

The first marriage was to Hugh Bright. The recording of this marriage was not found. Proof of the marriage is: 1) In his divorce from Cynthia Bright in December 1836, *Alabama Divorces 1818-1861, State Legislature*, page 4; 2) Two marriages of Cynthia Bright to Wade Armstrong; 3) Proof, to be cited, that the widow of Wade Armstrong married William H. Ward; and 4) That the wife of William H. Ward was a daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Her marriage to Hugh Bright is implied in an Early County, Georgia marriage on 05 October 1834, as well as in his divorce from her in Alabama in 1836. Miss Cynthia Bright (not Cynthia Kirkland) married Wade Armstrong in the Georgia marriage. Readers may question that the correct person is in focus, since she was titled 'Miss'. The error was in the use of 'Mis s'. She was, in the opinion of the writer, the wife of Hugh Bright. After the divorce of Hugh Bright from Cynthia Bright was granted in 1836, she remarried to Wade Armstrong in Henry County, Alabama 01 March 1837.

The last marriage occurred on the day her second child, Aris, was born, 01 March 1837, according to family records. Her first child, Elizabeth, was born 10 August 1835, after her Georgia marriage to Wade Armstrong. Both of these children were identified as heirs of Wade Armstrong when his estate was probated in Henry County 12 September 1842, OCR Book A, pages 349-350. Other entries for this estate appear in OCR Book C. He had other heirs from his marriage to Cynthia, to be cited.

Note is added that Martin Armstrong was the administrator for the estate of Wade Armstrong. He was a brother to Wade. Also, Martin had married Sarah Kirkland, a sister to Cynthia. The estate paid the legacy due the minor heirs of Wade to William Kirkland, who was the father of Cynthia, and guardian to these grandchildren.

The preceding information leads to the following interpretation. Cynthia, the daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864, married Hugh Bright, date and place unknown. The date had to precede her 1834 marriage to Wade Armstrong in Early County, Georgia. She was Cynthia Bright when that marriage occurred. She had a daughter by Armstrong, Elizabeth, born 10 August 1835. Hugh Bright divorced her in December 1836 and she remarried to Wade Armstrong in Henry County, Alabama 01 March 1837. Her son, Aris Armstrong, was born on the day of this marriage.

The couple had two more children: Delilah - born 26 November 1838 and Armstead - born 08 January 1841. Wade Armstrong died before 12 September 1842, when his estate was in probate in Henry County, cited earlier.

Cynthia remarried to William H. Ward in Henry County 11 October 1844. Readers will recall that the groom served as administrator of the estate of William Kirkland d. 1864. Further, the letter written by Membrance Helton to the wife of William, cited earlier, indicated Ward was with his father-in-law when the latter temporarily moved from Alabama. William H. Ward died in Henry County 13 February 1869.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 indicates William H. Ward had three children from an earlier marriage: Elizabeth - born ca. 1835, Caroline - born ca. 1837 and Sarah - born ca. 1840. Six children were listed on census records as issue of his marriage to Cynthia. The children of the marriage of Cynthia and Wade Armstrong were listed in a household adjoining that of William H. Ward and Cynthia in 1850.

This research found no record of any issue from this marriage of Cynthia Kirkland to Hugh Bright.

The issue Cynthia and Wade Armstrong, and the vital data follows: Elizabeth - born 10 August 1835, died 29 March 1884, buried at Piney Grove Primitive Baptist Cemetery, married 1) Edward Whiddon 11 October 1851, (he died in the Civil War), 2) Harrel Arnold 02 May 1864, There is some question that she may have married, later, to William Brown, but she was buried as Elizabeth Arnold; Aris - born 01 March 1837, died 17 April 1923 in Dale County, married Delia Ann Arnold 16 June 1859, a daughter of Harrel

Arnold, who was his brother-in-law; Delilah - born 26 November 1838, died 02 November 1906, married James M. Hutto 02 July 1856; Armstead - born 08 January 1841, died 13 June 1928, buried Pleasant Grove Cemetery, married Josephine Johnson 14 January 1867 (One source reports the death date of Armstead Armstrong as 13 January 1913.)

The issue of Cynthia and William H. Ward, and the vital data, follow: Mary - born ca. 1845, married Jefferson Nichols 02 February 1864, moved to Leon County, Texas; Martha - born ca. 1846, married Lafayette Driggers 10 July 1864; William H. - born ca. 1848, married Sarah Vickers 08 December 1874; Eliza J. (twin) - born 27 September 1850, died 10 October 1920, married John Love Vann Kirkland 04 February 1875; George R. (twin) - born 27 September 1850, died 17 May 1924, married Fredonia Chapman 08 January 1874; Isaiah Caraway - born 08 May 1854, died 22 January 1927, married Evaline Hudspeth 23 December 1890.

Each child of Cynthia will be treated, individually, in the order of its birth.

Elizabeth Armstrong married Edward Whiddon 11 October 1851. He served in the 61st Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. Family information reports he died of typhoid fever at Charlottesville, Virginia 17 July 1862. He and Elizabeth had one daughter, Nancy A. Elizabeth Whiddon, born 24 December 1855, died 02 July 1937, buried at Brackin- Kirkland Cemetery, married Francis Posey Kirkland 29 December 1870. The groom was a son of Benjamin H. Kirkland and is treated in more detail in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1848.

The estate of William Whiddon was in probate in Henry County 25 August 1862, and recognized Elizabeth (Nancy A. Elizabeth), the daughter of his deceased son Edward Whiddon, as heir to the estate. Other children of William Whiddon married into the family of William Kirkland d. 1864. Mary Nancy Whiddon married his son Armstead Kirkland, Darcas A. Elizabeth Whiddon married his son William Wilson Kirkland, and Martha Caroline Whiddon married his grandson William Ransom Kirkland.

Elizabeth had three children from her marriage to Harrel Arnold. They were: Aris Armstead Arnold - born 05 July 1865, died 10 April 1911, married Salina Buckner 05 November 1895; Charles Wesley Arnold - born February 1870; Lucy Jane Arnold - born ca. 1871, married Wilburn Winfield Folsom 21 January 1892.

Harrel Arnold had previously married Sarah Mims and had issue from that marriage. Sarah (Mims) Arnold died and he married Elizabeth, after the death of Edward Whiddon.

Aris Armstrong was the next child of Cynthia. He married Delia Ann Arnold, a daughter of Harrel and Sarah (Mims) Arnold. The bride was born 25 February 1841 in Washington County, Georgia and died 23 July 1915 in Henry County, Alabama.

Aris served in the 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment, which was formed from Hilliard's

Legion.

The 1900 and 1910 U. S. Census reports the couple had eleven children. Seven were alive in 1900, and six were alive in 1910. Census records provide identity to nine of the children. They were: Nancy L. - born August 1860, died ca. 1866; John Harold - born 20 May 1866, died 15 November 1948, married 1) Lena Virginia Moseley 24 October 1889, 2) Mary Susan Brackin; Martha Vassie - born 19 November 1868, died 02 February 1936, married John Arion Stephens 25 April 1886; Cynthia Julia Ann - born 27 October 1870, died ca. 1952 Houston County, married W. H. Stephenson 22 January 1891; George Lee - born 17 October 1873, married Nora V. Coe 11 August 1897; Lillie Florence - born 11 November 1875, died 06 July 1960 Houston County, married 1) Oscar Williams, 2) Jesse G. Tidwell; Pearl L. - born 18 December 1877, married William Alto McKay 18 February 1903; Delia I. - born June 1880, died 20 November 1881; Aris Alonza - born 28 October 1881, died 28 August 1901 (of pernicious malaria).

Delilah Armstrong was the next child of Cynthia. She married James M. Hutto 02 July 1859, a son of George Hutto, Senior. He, apparently, died in the Civil War. Delilah and her three children listed with her mother, Cynthia Ward, and her half-brother, Isaiah Caraway Ward, on the U. S. Census return for 1880. One child, Martha, died early, .

The estate of George Hutto recognized two children of his deceased son James as heirs to the estate in 1882, OCR Book Y, pages 815-825. The children, and the information available on them, were: Mary A. J.- born ca. 1860, married William C. Elmore 06 May 1882; Joseph M.- born ca. 1862, married - Sarah L. Barnes 20 December 1888. The daughter is recognized as the wife of William C. Elmore in the estate report of 1882.

The last child of the Armstrong marriage of Cynthia was Armstead Armstrong. He married Josephine Johnson 14 January 1867. The bride was a daughter of John C. and Salita (?) Johnson. Her mother died in Henry County 04 June 1887, leaving a will.

Armstead served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He was wounded at Harper's Ferry, West Virginia, was captured 02 April 1864, and imprisoned at Point Lookout, Maryland.

U. S. Census and family records report the family with issue of three children. They were: Wyatt Marion Armstrong - born 02 November 1868, died 28 January 1947, no marriage; John Charleston - born 17 January 1870, died 02 May 1957, married Emma Elmeda Hodges 23 November 1898; Victor Emanuel - born 29 April 1873, died 09 February 1961, married 1) Ola Wells, who died in childbirth, 2) Alma Mattie Elizabeth Strozier.

Mary Ward was the first of the children from the marriage of Cynthia to William H. Ward. She married Jefferson Nichols 02 February 1864. The family was found on the U. S. Census for Leon County, Texas in 1880. Two children were present: John - born ca. 1865; Martha - born ca. 1867. Other issue is unknown.

The next child of Cynthia was Martha Ward. She married Lafayette Driggers in Henry County 14 July 1864. Family information reports they had children as follows: Cynthia - born ca. 1866; Eliza J. - born ca. 1868, married J. G. Givens 16 August 1885; George - born ca. 1874; Josie Lee (twin) - born ca. 1880, married L. L. Faulk 27 January 1895; Hattie L. B. (twin) - born ca. 1880, married Thomas A. Hargrove 20 December 1894. No other information is available on this family.

The next child of Cynthia was William H. Ward. He carried the name of his father. He married Sarah Vickers in Henry County 08 December 1874. This research failed to develop information on this family.

The fourth child of Cynthia from her Ward marriage was Eliza J. Ward. She married John Love Vann Kirkland in Henry County 04 February 1875. The groom was a son of Nancy Kirkland, born out of wedlock. His mother was a daughter of Caleb V. Kirkland. This family will be treated in detail in the Narrative on the line of John Love Vann Kirkland, Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

The next child of Cynthia was George R. Ward. He married Fredonia Chapman in Henry County 08 January 1874. The bride was born 05 September 1854, and died 24 March 1936. Family information reports they had issue of ten children, seven of whom reached maturity. Only four have been identified. They were: Vetulia - born ca. 1875; William H. - born 17 December 1877, died 15 February 1919, married Lavatia (?); A. J. - born 19 July 1879, died 21 February 1961; Sterling L. - born ca. 1886. No other information is available on this family.

The last child of Cynthia was Isaiah Caraway Ward. He married Evaline Hudspeth in Henry County 23 December 1890. The bride was born 07 July 1869, and died 07 September 1910. Both were buried at Pleasant Hill Cemetery in Geneva County. The U. S. Census records report them with children as follows: Chinitia Malinda (should the name have been Cynthia Malinda?) - born November 1891; John W. - born December 1894; J. B. - born November 1896; Henry Hobson - born 15 March 1899, died 16 March 1918 in Geneva County; Curtice - born ca. 1901; James Ervin - born ca. 1903; Mary - born ca. 1906; Wyatt - born ca. 1908.

This concludes the report on Cynthia (Kirkland) Bright Armstrong Ward, daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Sarah (Kirkland) Armstrong, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Sarah was the seventh child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. She was born ca. 1817 in South Carolina. She, apparently, died before the 1880 U. S. Census for Henry County was enumerated. Her husband appeared on that return, in the household of a son, and Sarah was absent. Family information reports both were buried at Old Union Cemetery in Henry County.

She married Martin Armstrong about 1841, but the marriage is not recorded in Henry County. A number of Henry County people are thought to have married in Dale County, where all records were lost in courthouse fires. The groom was born ca 1817 in South Carolina and died in Henry County after the U. S. Census return for 1900 was compiled. He was a brother to Wade Armstrong, who married Cynthia Kirkland, a sister to Sarah, and may have been a brother to Winnefred Armstrong, who married Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, in the line of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Records suggest they were issue of Moses Armstrong.

Martin Armstrong was an ordained minister and appears in the records of Old Shiloh Church in Henry County.

The issue of this Armstrong Family is identified through U. S. Census records. The five children listed for them seem to be their complete family. Note is made that the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1870 listed a number of children in their household who are, obviously, not their issue. These appear to have been orphans of another Armstrong family.

The children of Sarah (Kirkland) Armstrong were: Nicey - born 20 April 1840, died 22 February 1918, buried at Old Union Cemetery, married Micajah Culpepper in Henry County 15 January 1860; Sarah - born ca. 1842, died 26 August 1895 of typhoid fever, unmarried; Martha A. - born ca. 1844, married Thomas J. Culpepper in Henry County 25 January 1866; Wade - born ca. 1847 (may be the man of this name who married Sotestina M. Cooper in Clay County, Georgia 10 June 1865), married Emma Etheridge 19 December 1875 in Henry County; Moses - born ca. 1854, married Elizabeth Hicks in Henry County 18 December 1873.

The information available on each child follows.

The recently married couple of Micajah and Nicey (Armstrong) Culpepper were listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860 in the household of Joseph and Sarah Culpepper. This may identify the parents of Micajah.

Micajah was born 22 October 1837 and died 16 July 1903, according to the grave marker at Old Union Cemetery in Henry County.

The census records of 1860, 1866, 1880 and 1900 seem to provide identity to all of their issue who survived to maturity. The return for 1900 reported Nicey was the mother of twelve children, ten of whom were alive. Ten are identified: David - born ca. 1861; Joseph M. - born ca. 1863; Thomas - born ca. 1865; Isaac W. - born ca. 1870; John - born ca. 1872; Cancis - born ca. 1874; Clifford - born ca. 1876, married L. L. Etheridge 03 May 1899; Robert L. - born ca. 1877; Lucy - born ca. 1879, married Angus Kirkland 15 July 1898; Ella E. - born ca. 1883.

The family lived in the Balkum Community in 1900.

Sarah Armstrong was the second child born to Sarah (Kirkland) Armstrong. She was born ca. 1842. Records indicate she never married. Death records report one Sarah Armstrong died of typhoid fever in Henry County 26 August 1895. She was 45 years of age, was a single, white female. She was buried at Union Cemetery, as were the parents of the Sarah treated here. The assumption is offered that this death record was for the daughter treated here.

Martha A. Armstrong was the third child of Sarah. She married Thomas J. Culpepper, as cited earlier. The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880 listed this family with four children, living in the Lawrenceville Community. The children were: Mollie - born ca. 1868, married J. H. Howard 03 January 1889; Charlie - born ca. 1869; Minnie - born ca. 1872; Jesse - born ca. 1879. Other issue is probable.

Wade Armstrong was the fourth child born to Sarah (Kirkland) Armstrong. Readers will note he had the given name of his uncle, who married Cynthia Kirkland.

Note was made earlier that one named Wade Armstrong married Sotestina M. Cooper in Clay County, Georgia 10 June 1865. The writer has no proof that this marriage involved the man of this report, but, given the name, age and location, descendants should consider this in future research.

He married Emma Etheridge in Henry County 19 December 1875. The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880 listed the couple with two children: Luther M. - born ca. 1877; Nanna L. - born ca. 1879. Other issue is probable, no additional information is available.

The fifth, and last, child born to Sarah (Kirkland) Armstrong was Moses Armstrong. He married Elizabeth Hicks, as cited earlier. This household, on the 1900 census, reported Elizabeth was the mother of three living children. Family information reports these three and their spouses. They were: Ossie - born ca. 1883, married Henry Hudspeth; William Perry - born ca. 1886, married A. Z. Barnette, buried at Union Cemetery; Charlie - born ca. 1893, married Josie Strickland.

This concludes the report on Sarah (Kirkland) Armstrong, daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Dicey (Kirkland) Kirkland, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Dicey Kirkland was the eighth child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. She married Asa Kirkland in Henry County 03 September 1837. Asa was a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, and this family is treated in detail in the Narrative on his father. For here, it is sufficient to note that the husband and wife appear to have died in another smallpox epidemic in Henry County. Both were deceased by 15 May 1839, when probate on the estate of Asa was in Henry County Courts.

Records cited in that Narrative prove William Kirkland d. 1864 served as guardian to the one child of this marriage, William Ransom Kirkland. Readers are referred to that Narrative for additional information.

Artemus Kirkland, Son of William Kirkland d. 1864

Artemus Kirkland was the ninth child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. He was born ca. 1822 in South Carolina. His death date was not determined, but will be listed here as ca. 1888. He was alive when the U. S. Census for Henry County was enumerated in 1880. His daughter, Martha S. Kirkland, married J. F. B. Barker 10 June 1888, and the marriage license reports the marriage was held, "at the brides mothers". That seems to indicate her father was deceased. His burial site was not determined.

Artemus married Caroline Lawson in Henry County 26 May 1845. She was born ca. 1828, based on census records, and died after the marriage of her daughter, Martha, as cited earlier. The only remaining daughter, to marry, was Sarah, who was not married at the home of her mother. A Justice of Peace married Sarah and W. J. Ivey at Dothan. The parents of Caroline (Lawson) Kirkland are unknown to the writer.

Artemus was old for military service in the Civil War. However, he may have served. One Art Kirkland served in the 5th Battalion, Florida Cavalry, *Roster of Confederate Soldiers*: Janet B. Hewitt. It was not confirmed that this was the man of this report, but the name is suggestive of such. He was active in the Alabama Militia in earlier years. *Military Register, State Militia*, housed at the Alabama Archives, reports he was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant in the 5th Division, 11th Brigade, 25th Regiment 07 April 1843. This was the Henry County unit in the Alabama Militia.

He purchased land from the U. S. Government, at the Sparta Land Office, located in Township 6, Range 28, on 18 October 1850. It is interesting that he and his wife, Caroline, sold 80 acres in the same township 08 October 1845, Deed Book D, page 497. Available records failed to disclose how he acquired this land. Perhaps it was a gift from family. Readers will recall that William Kirkland d. 1864 owned land in this township. This research failed to find record of the sale of the land he acquired in 1850. He must have sold it, because he relocated farther south. The 1870 U. S. Census listed him in Geneva County. The 1880 census listed him in Henry County again, but in the area that became Houston County, in later years. Members of his family were buried in cemeteries in what is now Houston County. The U. S. Census for 1910 listed them in the newly-formed County of Houston.

The issue of Artemus is identified by census research, marriage records, cemetery records and family information. The census records on this family are consistent, and he was listed in 1850, 1860, 1870 and 1880. These resources, plus the all-inclusive nature of this research, support the claim that the names to follow are a credible listing of the children of this son of William Kirkland d. 1864.

The children, and the vital data on each, follows: Mary F. - born ca. 1847, no record after the 1860 census, may have died in the smallpox epidemic of 1864; William James - born May 1848, died 27 May 1930, buried at Selma Baptist Church, married 1) Rozelia Mendheim in Clay County, Georgia 17 November 1871, 2) Minnie Winnie (?) ca. 1889; Lawson - born 10 April 1849, died 08 January 1928, buried at Little Vine Baptist Church, married Iles (?); Wilson - born ca. 1853, married Florence Lacy 15 February 1887; Martha S.-born ca. 1855, married J. F. B. Barker 10 June 1888; Susan - born ca. 1860, married S. B. Price 01 February 1880; Augustus - born 01 May 1861, died 15 March 1938, buried at Ardella Cemetery, married Evaline L. (?); Elizabeth/Marinda - born ca. 1863, family information reports she never married; Sarah - born ca. 1865, married W. J. Ivey 08 May 1890 (he was buried at Little Vine Baptist Church); John Houston - born 01 May 1867, died 04 December 1931, married Lula Virginia Henderson 26 July 1891.

These children will be treated individually, to the extent of this research.

Mary F. Kirkland appeared in the household of her father, Artemus, on the U. S. Census returns for 1850 and 1860. She was not identified in later records available to this research. The assumption is offered that she was a victim of the smallpox epidemic that claimed the lives of several in the family of William d. 1864. Note has been made that the homes of two of her uncles were hospitals in this epidemic.

William James Kirkland was the next child born to Artemus Kirkland. Note has been made that he married Rozelia Mendheim in Clay County, Georgia 17 November 1871, and had a second wife named Minnie Winnie. The U. S. Census records for Henry County in 1900 report him with the wife named Minnie Winnie. Information on that return reports they had been married eleven years, and she was childless. This indicates they were married about 1889. Census records also report the youngest child of William James was born in September 1887. The assumption is offered that Rozelia (Mendheim) Kirkland was the mother of his children, and that she died after the birth of Eunice in 1887. William James remarried to Minnie Winnie (?) about 1889, and no issue resulted from this marriage.

The family lived in Florida in the mid 1880s. Two of the children were reported on census records to have been born in that state, Angus B. - born in 1883 and Ida Isa - born in 1885. The family was listed on the census return for Houston County, Alabama in 1900 and 1910.

William James made application for a Confederate Pension in 1921. He reported enlisting in the Confederate Army, 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment, in September 1861. He served throughout the war, being discharged 09 April 1865.

His will is recorded in Houston County Probate Book 13, pages 480-482. His death was reported as 27 May 1930. His widow, Minnie Winnie, and son, I. M. Kirkland, served as executors. The will identified seven children: I. M. Kirkland, W. B. Kirkland, A. A. Kirkland, R. D. Kirkland, A. B. Kirkland, Ida Isa Joiner and Eunice Hart. Two heirs lived

out of state - A. A. lived in Round Lake, Florida and R. D. lived in Marianna, Florida. The other heirs lived in Houston County. Various records identify the names reported by their initials as follows: I. M. was Isadore M., W. B. was William B., A. A. was Albert A, R. D. was Robert D. and A. B. was Angus B.

The children, and the vital data on each, follows: Isadore M. - born ca. 1871, married Delina (?); William B. - born 24 December 1874, died 21 December 1947, buried Selma Cemetery, married Lenora Collins; Albert A. - born ca. 1878, married Ola Carroll 02 June 1907 Houston County; Robert D. - born March 1880; Angus B. -born 04 February 1883, died 09 January 1955, buried Selma Cemetery, married Effie Tindall 10 June 1906 in Houston County; Ida Isa - born May 1885, married Frank Joiner 14 August 1907 in Houston County; Eunice - born September 1887, married T. D. Hart in Houston County 27 November 1921.

Lawson L. Kirkland was the third child born to Artemus. The dates inscribed on his grave marker at Little Vine Baptist Church in Houston County report he was born 10 April 1849 and died 08 January 1926. His marriage was not recorded in records available to this research. Census records report his wife had the given name of Iles or Imlina. They had been married 38 years when the U. S. Census for Houston County was enumerated in 1910, reflecting a marriage year of 1872.

The family was not located on the census returns for 1880 or 1900. The 1910 return reports the wife was the mother of eleven children, ten of whom were alive. Two were present in the household: Beatrice - born ca. 1895, and Everitt A. - born ca. 1896. This research was unable to identify the other children.

The fourth child of Artemus was Wilson Kirkland. He was born ca. 1853. His death date was not determined. He married Florence Lacy 15 February 1887 in Henry County. The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1900 reports Florence was the mother of six children, five of them were alive. The five listed on the return were: Eddie - born December 1888; Ellis - born April 1892; Rose L. - born March 1894; Hosie L. - born February 1896, married Jewell L. Burkett 28 December 1924 in Houston County; Lizzie - born March 1898. Additional children may have followed these.

Martha S. Kirkland was the fifth child born to Artemus Kirkland. She was born ca 1855. She married J. F. B. (Joe) Barker in Henry County 10 June 1888. The marriage license reported the marriage was performed at the home of the bride's mother. This is interpreted to indicate her father was deceased, and is the basis for reporting the death year for Artemus as ca. 1888.

This research did not develop additional records on this family.

Susan Kirkland was the sixth child born to Artemus. She was born ca. 1860, based on U. S. Census records. She married S. B. Price in Henry County 01 February 1880. This research failed to locate additional information on this family.

Augustus Kirkland was the seventh child born to Artemus Kirkland. His grave marker at Ardilla Cemetery in Houston County reports he was born 01 May 1861 and died 15 March 1938. A record of his marriage was not located. U. S. Census records for 1900 and 1910 report the wife had the given name of Evaline L. Cemetery records report she was born 08 December 1872 and died 29 May 1956. Since the couple had been married 13 years in 1900, they were married about 1887.

The census return for Geneva County in 1900 reported Evaline was the mother of five children, all of whom were alive. The return for Houston County in 1910 reported she had seven children, all of whom were alive. The children were identified on the return as follows: Ella - born December 1888, married Alpheus Patterson 19 January 1906; Arthur S. - born April 1891, married Laura King 24 December 1911; Howell - born January 1893, married Eva Mann 02 October 1921; Otho - born August 1897; Ruthie - born May 1900, married Henry Hall 29 December 1923; Allen - born ca. 1901; Mary -born ca. 1903, married W. P. Parker 04 August 1918.

Elizabeth/Marinda Kirkland was the eighth child born to Artemus. She was born ca. 1864. She was listed on the U. S. Census for Geneva County, in the household of Artemus, as Marinda - seven years of age. She was listed between Augustus - eight years, and Sarah - six years. The return for Henry County in 1880 listed her as Elizabeth - age 16 years. She, again, was listed between Augustus - 18 years and Sarah - 15 years. There seems to be no question that the two listings were for the same person, but different names were used.

Family information reports she carried the nickname of 'Jo', and never married.

Sarah Kirkland was the ninth child born to Artemus. She was born ca. 1865. Her death date was not determined, but family information reports she was buried at Little Vine Baptist Cemetery in Houston County. She married W. J. Ivey 08 May 1890. No additional information is available on this family.

The tenth, and last, child born to Artemus was John Houston Kirkland. He was born 01 May 1867 and died 04 December 1931, based on family records. He married Lula Virginia Henderson in Henry County 26 July 1891.

The U. S. Census return for Houston County in 1910 reported Lula was the mother of seven children, and all were alive. The children were listed as follows: John T. - born ca. 1893; Grady - born ca. 1895; Willie S. - born ca. 1899; Millie L. - born ca. 1901; George H. - born ca. 1904; Lucy V. - born ca. 1907; T. J. - born ca. 1910. Houston County Marriage Records report T. J. Kirkland married Lucille Kornegay 18 October 1928. Additional children are probable.

This concludes the report on Artemus Kirkland, son of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Nicey (Eunisa) Kirkland, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Nicey was the tenth child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. She was born ca. 1823, based on census records. She appeared in the household of her father in 1850 and 1860. She was the only child of William who remained in his household in 1860. It is of interest that a seven-year old boy, General A. Kirkland, was listed after Nicey on this return. The name does not appear as a child of any of the other children of William. Consideration must be given that he was a son of Nicey, born out of wedlock.

Nicey received a child's share of her father's estate 27 February 1 865, \$343.33. She did not appear in later records available to the writer. Nor did the boy on the 1860 return, General A. Kirkland, appear later. Consideration is given that they died in the smallpox epidemic that claimed so many lives of this family.

Harriett (Kirkland) Hendrix, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864

Harriett Kirkland was the eleventh child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. She was born ca. 1825 in Alabama. She was listed in the household of her husband on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850, but was not represented on the Alabama State Census for 1855. Her death year will be listed as ca. 1854 in this report.

Martha Stephens and Patricia Long have shared information on this family that supplements the records of the writer.

Harriett married Josiah Hendrix in Henry County 12 June 1841. He was born ca. 1820 in South Carolina and died ca. 1864. Family information reports he was buried in Hardin County, Texas.

Martha Stephens provided family information to identify the origin of Josiah Hendrix. He, reportedly, was a son of Elias Hendrix and was born in South Carolina. His mother died when Josiah was an infant, and the child was left with an aunt, a Mrs. Snellgrove, to raise. He moved to Alabama with the Snellgrove Family. It is of interest that Barruck Snellgrove executed a deed in Henry County 13 August 1840 that seems to identify the Snellgrove Family, Deed Book C, page 41. He conveyed property to Josiah Hendrix and Dempsey Snellgrove, with the following statement "...the natural love and affection which I have towards my son Dempsey Snellgrove and my connexion Josiah Hendrix...". While the use of "connexion" in this case is not completely clear, a relationship, or connection, of Barruck Snellgrove and Josiah Hendrix seems to be fact. The wife of Barruck Snellgrove was Elizabeth Snellgrove. The assumption is offered this is the aunt of Josiah, in the family tradition cited earlier.

Family information reports Josiah Hendrix married Elizabeth Givens, after the death of Harriett. The marriage is recorded in Henry County 10 August 1856. They had issue of

one son, Barruch Jackson Hendrix. Josiah left this wife and child in Alabama when he moved to Lake Charles, Louisiana in the 1850s. The 1900 U. S. Census of Geneva County, Alabama, listed Elizabeth Hendrix, 84 years, in the household of her son, Barruch Jackson Hendrix.

There is some confusion as to the given names of the issue of Harriett (Kirkland) Hendrix. The estate records of her father recognized six children of Josiah Hendrix as his grandchildren, and heirs to his estate. They, and the vital data available on each, follow: William Elias - born 12 April 1842, died 15 January 1916 Polk County, Texas, married Lydia Arminta Brackin ca. 1865; George W. - born 28 June 1843, died 14 December 1917 Polk County, Texas, married Sarah Elizabeth Holland 16 August 1865; Octavia - born ca. 1844; Wilson - born ca. 1850, died 17 March 1932 Polk County, Texas; Mary Elizabeth - born ca. 1851, married Bruce Fairchild; Armstead - born ca. 1852, died 21 July 1904 Polk County, Texas.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 listed two additional children: Benjamin A. and Alfred. They were absent from the distribution of the estate of William d. 1864. Perhaps they, also, were victims of the smallpox epidemic that claimed so many in the family of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Information on the issue of these children is available for only one, George W. Hendrix. As noted, he married Sarah Elizabeth Holland 16 August 1865. The bride was a daughter of Robert S. and Susannah (Summerall) Holland. She was born 26 April 1845 and died 19 May 1934 in Polk County, Texas. They had issue as follows: Octavia - born ca. 1870, married (?) Bebee; Josiah - born ca. 1872, married Bessie Biston; Mary Susannah - born 29 July 1872, died 26 May 1903 Lower Penasco, New Mexico, married Thomas C. Tillotson 20 October 1889; Arious - born ca. 1873; Angeline - born 11 November 1876, married Barnard Cleve; Iola Amy - born 12 December 1878, died 14 November 1952 in Las Vegas, New Mexico, married Thomas Hardy Kirkland of Paducah, Kentucky; Bruce - born ca. 1879 (twin), died 1889 of scarlet fever; George - born ca. 1879 (twin), died 1889 of scarlet fever; Wilson - born ca. 1887, died at three months of age.

Additional information on this family is not available. This concludes the report on Harriett (Kirkland) Hendrix, Daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864.

Wilson William Kirkland, Son of William Kirkland d. 1864

Wilson William Kirkland was the twelfth, and last, child born to William Kirkland d. 1864. He was born 15 August 1830 in Alabama and died 08 September 1911. He was buried at Union Springs Cemetery in Henry County. He married Darcas Ann Elizabeth Whiddon in Henry County 02 November 1849. The bride was a daughter of William and Sara (Skinner) Whiddon. Family information indicates the mother had the maiden name of Skinner, but may have married a Jones, before her Whiddon marriage.

Note was made earlier of confusion on the given names of this man. Family members identify him as William Wilson Kirkland. Official records executed in his lifetime identify him as Wilson William Kirkland. Normally, this difference could be considered insignificant. In this case, there are a number of Kirkland men with the initials of W. W., and the given name of Wilson. It seems important to insure that the correct person is in focus. He was listed on the U. S. Census record for Henry County in 1850 as Wilson E. Kirkland, in the household of his father. He was recently married and his wife, Darcas, was present. The writer has no explanation for the middle initial of E, but his first name was Wilson.

The Henry County Commission Minutes Book, 1853-1869 listed his name in several entries. All identified him as Wilson W. Kirkland. The entries on page 169, dated 08 May 1860, and page 216, dated 11 February 1862, locate him as living on Sandy Creek, which flows through Section 9, Township 6, Range 28. His father and brothers, Benjamin and Armstead, lived in this Township, and Wilson W. Kirkland purchased land from the estate of his father, estate records cited earlier, and from the heirs of Armstead, Deed Book S, page misplaced.

The Minutes Book reports the homes of Wilson Kirkland, Benjamin Kirkland and Nathan Whiddon were appointed as hospitals to treat the ill in the smallpox epidemic on 09 March 1864, page 336. The claim is offered that W. W. was Wilson W. and is supported by page 347, dated 09 August 1864, when the County paid Dr. J. M. Saunders \$700 for treating the ill in the smallpox epidemic. The families listed included Wilson W. Kirkland, his wife and his five children. The family of Wilson W. consisted of five children, at this time.

He was listed on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1860 as Wilson Wm. Kirkland. This report will identify him as Wilson William Kirkland.

Wilson served in the 61st Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He applied for a Confederate Veteran's Pension 14 August 1908, and reported he was wounded at Strausburg, Virginia. He enlisted 01 May 1862 and was discharged 11 July 1865, as reported in that record.

The issue of Wilson W. and Darcas are identified in the U. S. Census records and family records. The sources appear to provide a creditable account of the children. The U. S. Census return for 1900 reported that Darcas was the mother of seven children, all of whom were alive. Seven have been identified. Question has been raised that a child, or children, may have died in the smallpox epidemic because of a long span in the births of children, from 11 November 1860 to 25 April 1868. The census return did not report any deceased children, and the County Commission Minutes report Dr. Saunders was paid for treating five children of Wilson W. Kirkland. These five survived.

The issue of Wilson W. Kirkland follows, with vital data from family records, cemetery records and marriage records. They were: Mary Caroline - born 02 November 1850, died 04 November 1937, buried at Culp-Kirkland Cemetery, married W. J. G. Mourning 23

November 1871; Sarah C. - born 13 February 1853, died 08 January 1936, buried at Union Springs Cemetery, married William L. Mims 17 October 1893; William Nathan - born 28 June 1855, died 05 April 1941, buried at Newville Baptist Cemetery, married Nancy A. G. Roney 19 December 1875; John Stansel - born 27 April 1857, died 28 November 1934, married Martha E. Whiddon; Alice Catherine - born 11 November 1860, died 09 June 1938, buried at Newville Baptist Cemetery, married James M. Wells 06 November 1875; James A. - born 25 April 1868, died 16 February 1951, married Sallie D. B. Culp 04 March 1888; Martha Elizabeth - born 15 August 1871, died 27 August 1958, married Francis Marion Holland 03 January 1887.

The children of Wilson W. Kirkland will be treated individually, to the extent of this research.

Mary Caroline Kirkland was the first child born to Wilson William Kirkland. She married William J. G. Mourning 23 March 1871. Various spellings of the surname have been observed. The groom was born 16 December 1847 and died 07 September 1904. He was buried at Culp-Kirkland Cemetery.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880 listed this family with three girls, two of whom were born before the marriage of 23 March 1871. This leads to the assumption that William Mourning had issue from a previous marriage: Sarah - born ca. 1868, and Jennie - born ca. 1870. The third child, Fannie, was born ca. 1873, and appears to have been issue of Mary Caroline. Additional information is not available on this family.

Sarah C. Kirkland was the second child born to Wilson William Kirkland. She married William L. Mims 17 October 1893, at the home of her father.

The fate of the marriage is unknown. She was listed on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1910, in the household of her brother, John Stansel Kirkland. She was identified as Sarah Mims, a sister to John. The column for the number of children was blank. She was reported as married. No additional information is available on this family.

William Nathan Kirkland was the third child born to Wilson William Kirkland. He married Nancy A. G. 'Daugh ty' Roney 19 December 1875. The bride is reported to have been a daughter of John Thomas and Missouri (Wells) Roney. Note has been made earlier of other children of Jemima Wells who married Kirkland Family members. Nancy was born 11 July 1859 and died 06 January 1936. She was buried with her husband at Newville Baptist Cemetery.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910 reported Nancy was the mother of 13 children, eight of whom were alive. The children were: Eddie Etheal - born 18 November 1876, died 08 April 1946, buried at Union Springs Cemetery, married Rosa Dean Jones 27 August 1896; Elefaire - born ca. 1878, married F. C. 'Fed' Cutcheon 05 January 1896; Martha - born 27 April 1879, married John McCoy; Mary - born ca. 1882, married Sam Taylor; John - born 05 April 1886, died 21 January 1919, buried Newville Baptist

Cemetery, married Lillie Lee Jarrell; Annie E. - born 13 June 1888, died 04 July 1891, buried Newville Baptist Cemetery; William Y. - born 27 March 1890, died 10 April 1891, buried Newville Baptist Cemetery; Margaret Leona - born 28 April 1892, died 26 December 1964, buried Union Springs, married Wheaton Hugh Jones 11 November 1910; Dump-died early; Lillie B. - born 17 August 1895 (twin), died 26 January 1927, buried Piney Grove Cemetery, married Otho Towns Ellison; Willie - born 17 August 1895 (twin), died 29 August 1895, buried Newville Baptist Cemetery; Rubey J. - born 08 July 1897, died 26 May 1900, buried Newville Baptist Cemetery; Jasper Chilton - born 16 June 1902, died 22 August 1903, buried Newville Baptist Cemetery.

John Stansel Kirkland was the fourth child born to Wilson William Kirkland. He married Martha E. Whiddon 28 December 1878. The bride was a daughter of Alfred and Ellafair (Barber) Whiddon. Some confusion could arise over this son of Wilson and the son of Sanders Kirkland named John S. Kirkland. The son of Sanders moved to Holmes County, Florida.

The U. S. Census returns for Henry County in 1900 and 1910 reported Martha was childless. In 1900, her mother, Ellafair Whiddon, a widow, was in the household. She was incorrectly listed as "step-mother" to John S. The return of 1910 listed his father, W. W. Kirkland, and his sister, Sarah Mims, in the household.

The return for 1910 listed John Holton or Walton, and identified him as an adopted son.

Alice Catherine Kirkland was the fifth child born to Wilson William Kirkland. She married James M. Wells 05 November 1875. The groom is treated in detail in the Narrative on Armstead Kirkland. As noted there, records indicate he was a son of Armstead and Julia Wells, born before his parents married. That information will not be repeated here. Note is made that this marriage had issue of two daughters: Nancy - who may have been the lady of that name who married H. C. Price in Henry County 16 May 1897, and Girlie V. -who married Dr. Lyttleton Thomas Hutto in Holmes County, Florida 18 December 1904.

James A. Kirkland was the sixth child born to Wilson William Kirkland. He married Sallie D. B. Culp 04 March 1888 in Henry County. The family appears on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1910. Sallie was reported to be the mother of four children, three of whom were alive. The record reported they had been married 22 years.

Census records identify two children: Eddie M. - born ca. 1892 and William W. - born ca. 1894. This research failed to identify the other children acknowledged by Sallie.

The seventh, and last, child born to Wilson William Kirkland was Martha Elizabeth Kirkland. She married Francis Marion Holland 03 January 1887. The groom was born 16 October 1865 and died 01 October 1935, as reported by family records. This research failed to develop information on this family.

This concludes the report on William Kirkland d. 1864 and his descendants.

The lineage chart for the line of William Kirkland d. 1864, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, follows. Assumptions were used to develop this chart. They are identified in the preceding narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland - b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary unk.
2 - Richard Snowden - b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 May 1772	m. Mary unk.
2 - Robert - b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour unk.
3 - Richard Snowden II - b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec. 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?) (More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)
4 - Thomas - b. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James - b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah unk.
4 - John - b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah unk.
4 - Constance - b. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil - b. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin - b. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
5 - Susanna - b. ca. 1768	d. unk.	m. unk
5 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1770	d. 1805	m. Farabee (?)
5 - Caleb - b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard - b. ca. 1774	d. ca. 1798	m. unk.
5 - Jonathan/John - b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (?)
5 - Moses - b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. (Susanna?)
5 - William - b. 1786	d. 1864	m. Dicey Helton
6 - Martha - b. ca. 1805	d. a. 07 Oct 1836	m. Ephriam Hutto
7 - Espy (Eliza?) - b. ca. 1834	d. unk.	m. G. F. Sowell?
6 - Mary - b. ca. 1808	d. Jan 1899	m. 1)Bryant Sholar
7 - Bryant - b. ca. 1830	d. young	m. none
7 - Seaborn - b. ca. 1833	d. unk.	m. unk
7 - Martha - b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. Wm. Lazarus Solomon
8 - Mary Clayton - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. Charles W. Reynolds
8 - James M. - b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Alice P. Reynolds
8 - Wm. Lazarus - b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Maggie E. Thurmon
7 - Lucy - b. ca. 1840	d. 31 Jan 1919	m. Wm. E. Bradley
8 - Wm. Carty - b. 23 Sept 1861	d. 23 July 1862	m. none
8 - Sterling Price - b. 03 Nov 1863	d. 18 Oct 1915	m. Lillie G. Lightfoot
7 - Lucinda - b. ca. 1842	d. unk.	m. none
(6 - Mary)		m. 2) James Ward
No issue		
6 - Vicey - b. ca. 1810	d. unk.	m. David L. Hutto
7 - William - b. ca. 1834	d. unk.	m. Mary A. T. Hollis
7 - Lucrecy - b. ca. 1837	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - David L. - b. ca. 1839	d. unk.	m. Sarah J. Miller
7 - Nancy - b. ca. 1844	d. unk.	m. Robert Kennedy
7 - Dicey - b. ca. 1847	d. unk.	m. unk.

6 - Benjamin - b. 28 June 1811	d. 1864	m. Harriett Powell
7 - Prudence - b. 06 Sept 1834	d. unk.	m. 1) John Hix
8 - Lydia - b. ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. Wm. R. Andrews?
(7 - Prudence)		m. 2) Wm. J. McKnight
8 - Martha - b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary R. - b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Henry J. - b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Amanda B. - b. ca. 1875	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Nancy R. - b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Abraham - b. 06 Sept 1834	d. p.16 Aug 1864	m. Martha Kirkland
8 - Allice - b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Daniel S. - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary A. E. - b. ca. 1862	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Henry E. - b. 26 Feb 1836	d. 19 Sep 1864	m. Martha Ann Wells
8 - Nancy - b. ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. Thos. Marion Whiddon
8 - Louisa - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. James T. Barnes
8 - John Henry - b. 09 Dec 1862	d. 13 Dec 1932	m. 1) Alice Faye Farr m. 2) Pearl Hughes
7 - Rachel - b. 28 Nov 1837	d. 13 March 1911	m. John Whitehead
8 - Benjamin J. - b. 11 Oct 1856	d. 14 Oct 1922	m. Sis Pitts
8 - Patrick S. - b. 18 Dec 1858	d. 02 Jan 1924	m. Linda Merritt
8 - Susan - b. 03 Dec 1859	d. 27 Feb 1909	m. James L. Bodiford
8 - John B. - b. 05 Apr 1861	d. 28 Feb 1932	m. Clifford Merritt
8 - Rachel Lillian - b. 20 Mar 1865	d. 18 Aug 1912	m. Benj. A. McLellan
8 - Harriett - b. 10 May 1867	d. 21 Sept 1901	m. George Arba Herring
8 - Wm. J. - b. 19 May 1869	d. 25 Dec 1942	m. Mary E. Skeen
8 - Thomas Jefferson - b. 16 Apr 1870	d. 1911	m. Teat Barnes
8 - Mary Elizabeth - b. 05 Dec 1872	d. 24 Dec 1879	m. none
8 - Pauline - b. 15 Apr 1874	d. 21 Feb 1949	m. Louis Jackson Herring
8 - Martha Linder - b. 24 Apr 1877	d. 24 Dec 1912	m. Hosea Kirkland
8 - George W. - b. 04 June 1879	d. 04 May 1934	m. 1) Chappy Bostick m. 2) Vassie Davidson
8 - Hezekiah - b. 20 May 1882	d. 03 Oct 1882	m. none
7 - Nancy - b. 28 Apr 1839	d. unk.	m. 1) Lott Whiddon
8 - Wm. Andrew - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. M. J. Barnes
8 - James - b. ca. 1862	d. unk.	m. unk.
(7 - Nancy)		m. 2) Robert McKnight
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1866	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Harriett - b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Nancy - b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Joseph - b. ca. 1875	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Samuel - b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible		
7 - Eudisa - b. 26 Nov 1841	d. p. 1860	m. none

7 - Mary Elizabeth - b. 10 July 1842	d. unk.	m. Benj. Brazile
8 - Josephine - b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Aralina - b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Thadeus - b. ca. 1879	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Allicia A. Morinda - b. 19 Mar 1844	d. p. 09 Dec. 1872	m. none of record
7 - Vicey - b. 16 Feb 1846	d. p. 1860	m. none
7 - Permelia - b. 06 Mar 1848	d. unk)	m. Daniel M. Whitehead
8 - Zylthia(Zilphia?) - b. ca. 1870	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1872	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Eula - b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Lenora - b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Daniel - b. ca. 1879	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Eunisa/Nicey - b. 02 Mar 1850	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Anna Sophia - b. 31 Oct 1852	d. 28 May 1935	m. Thomas S. Coe
8 - John Milton - b. 10 Aug 1871	d. 04 Dec 1930	m. 1) Mary A. Dillard m. 2) Eula Seiglar
8 - Eula Josephine - b. 01 Mar 1874	d. 14 Sept 1914	m. Wm. Lee Jones
8 - James Henry - b. 03 Sept 1876	d. unk.	m. Malinda R. Childs
8 - Rachel - b. 01 Feb 1879	d. at 3 months	m. none
8 - Georgia Ann Caldonia - b. 20 Dec 1880	d. unk.	m. Josie O. White
8 - Anna Iola - b. 20 Oct 1883	d. unk.	m. Bud Culverhouse
8 - Sarah Esther - b. 06 Nov 1886	d. unk.	m. Lon Culverhouse
8 - Mary Jessie Pearl - b. 15 Jan 1888	d. unk.	m. Taylor Kirkland
8 - Otis Franklin - b. 26 Feb 1891	d. 07 Aug 1963	m. Va. Malissa Childs
8 - Lela S. - b. 14 Nov 1892	d. unk.	m. Earl Skipper
8 - Wm. Thomas - b. 24 Sept 1894	d. 19 Sept 1969	m. Sallie Lee Buteram
6 - Armstead - b. 20 July 1814	d. 29 Apr 1880	m. 1) Mary N. Whiddon (No issue)
(6 - Armstead)		m. 2) Julia Wells
7 - James M.(Surname Wells) - b. 18 Mar 1855	d. 09 Feb 1932	
8 - Nancy - b. unk.	d. unk.	m. Alice C. Kirkland
8 - Girlie V. - b. unk.	d. unk.	m. H. C. Price (?)
7 - William W. - b. Feb. 1858	d. unk.	m. Dr. Lyttleton Hutto
7 - Georgia A. Marinda - b. ca. 1859	d. ca. 1880	m. Mary E. Davis
8 - William A. - b. Oct 1880	d. unk.	m. Wm. W. Galloway
7 - Martin - b. June 1860	d. unk.	m. Daisy (?)
8 - Essie L. - b. Feb 1885	d. unk.	m. Camilla S. Holland
8 - Claudia S. - b. Nov 1886	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Marinda S. - b. Jan 1890	d..unk.	m. unk.
8 - Benton W. - b. July 1895	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Luginnie - b. Apr 1899	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible		
7 - Missouri Jane - b. ca. 1863	d. unk.	m. William J. Smith
8 - Ida - b. Jan 1892	d. unk	m. unk.

7 - John W. - b. 30 Mar 1865	d. 15 July 1921	m. Cordelia Kirkland
8 - Walter - b. ca. 1890	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Silas - b. ca. 1892	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Isaac D. - b. ca. 1895	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Julia - b. ca. 1897	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Pinckney - b. ca. 1899	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - W. Burton - b. ca. 1901	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Littleton T. - b. ca. 1903	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John W. - b. ca. 1905	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William L. - b. ca. 1907	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible		
7 - Jasper - b. Apr 1868	d. 05 Nov 1950	m. Sarah J. Baker
8 - Lennie - b. ca. 1890	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Laila - b. ca. 1898	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Aris Armstead - b. 24 June 1870	d. 17 Aug 1944	m. 1) Mary Peterson
8 - Eva Irene - b. 22 Oct 1898	d. 01 June 1979	m. Thos. C. Padgett
8 - Alma Ila - b. ca. 1900	d. ca. 1960	m. unk.
8 - Thelma Catherine - b. 18 Jan 1903	d. 23 Apr 1999	m. unk.
(7 - Aris Armstead)		m. 2) Lovina Holland
8 - Sanford - b. ca. 1913	d. 03 Dec. 1913	m. none
7 - Julia Catherine - b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. Moses L. Brackin
8 - Vassie C. - b. Jan 1896	d. unk.	m. (?) Brown
6 - Cynthia - b. ca. 1815	d. unk.	m. 1) Hugh Bright
No issue.		
(6 - Cynthia)		m. 2) Wade Armstrong
7 - Elizabeth - b. 10 Aug 1835	d. 29 Mar 1884	m. 1) Edward Whiddon
8 - Nancy A. E. - b. 24 Dec 1855	d. 02 July 1937	m. Francis P. Kirkland
(7 - Elizabeth)		m. 2) Harrel Arnold
8 - Aris Armstead - b. 05 July 1865	d. 10 Apr 1911	m. Salena Buckner
8 - Charles Wesley - b. Feb 1870	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Lucy Jane - b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. Wilburn W. Folsom
7 - Aris - b. 01 Mar 1837	d. 17 Apr 1923	m. Delia A. Arnold
8 - Nancy L. - b. Aug 1860	d. ca. 1866	m. none
8 - John H. - b. 20 May 1866	d. 15 Nov 1948	m. 1) Lena V. Moseley
8 - Martha Vassie - b. 19 Nov 1868	d. 02 Feb 1936	m. 2) Mary S. Brackin
8 - Cynthia Juliann - b. 27 Oct 1870	d. ca. 1952	m. John A. Stephens
8 - George Lee - b. 17 Oct 1873	d. unk.	m. W. H. Stephenson
8 - Lillie Florence - b. 11 Nov 1875	d. 06 July 1960	m. Nora V. Coe
8 - Pearl L. - b. 18 Dec 1877	d. unk.	m. 1)Oscar Williams
8 - Delia I. - b. June 1880	d. 20 Nov 1881	m. 2) Jesse G. Tidwell
8 - Aris Alonza - b. 28 Oct 1881	d. 28 Aug 1901	m. Wm. Alto McKay
7 - Delilah - b. 26 Nov 1838	d. 02 Nov 1906	m. none
8 - Mary A. J. - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. none
		m. James M. Hutto
		m. Wm. C. Elmore

8 - Joseph M. - b. ca. 1862	d. unk.	m. Sarah L. Barnes
8 - Martha - born ca. 1866	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Armstead - b. 08 Jan 1841	d. 13 June 1928	m. Josephine Johnson
8 - Wyatt Marion - b. 02 Nov 1868	d. 28 Jan 1947	m. none
8 - John Charleston - b. 17 Jan 1870	d. 02 May 1957	m. Emma E. Hodges
8 - Victor Emanuel - b. 29 Apr 1873	d. 09 Feb 1961	m. 1) Ola Wells m. 2) Alma M. E. Strozier
Other issue possible.		
(6 - Cynthia)		
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1845	d. unk.	m. Wm. H. Ward
8 - John - b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. Jefferson Nichols
8 - Martha - b. ca. 1867	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible.		
7 - Martha - b. ca. 1846	d. unk.	m. Lafayette Driggers
8 - Cynthia - b. ca. 1866	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Eliza J. - b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. J. B.G. Givens
8 - George - b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Josie Lee - b. ca. 1880 (twin)	d. unk.	m. L. L. Faulk
8 - Hattie L. B. - b. ca. 1880(twin)	d. unk.	m. Thos. A. Hargrove
Other issue possible.		
7 - William H. - b. ca. 1848	d. unk.	m. Sarah Vickers
Issue unknown.		
7 - Eliza J. - b. 27 Sept 1850 (twin)	d. 10 Oct 1920	m. John L. V. Kirkland
For issue see John Love Vann Kirkland in chart for Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.		
7 - George R. - b. 27 Sept 1850 (twin)	d. 17 May 1924	m. Fredonia Chapman
8 - Vetulia - b. ca. 1875	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Wm. H. - b. 17 Dec 1877	d. 15 Feb 1919	m. Lavatia (?)
8 - A. J. - b. 19 July 1879	d. 21 Feb 1961	m. unk.
8 - Sterling L. - b. ca. 1886	d. unk.	m. unk.
(Other issue not identified.)		
7 - Isaiah Caraway - b. 08 May 1854	d. 22 Jan 1927	m. Evaline Hudspeth
8 - Cynthia Malinda - b. Nov 1891	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John W. - b. Dec 1894	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - J. B. - b. Nov 1896	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Henry Hobson - b. 15 Mar 1899	d. 16 Mar 1918	m. unk.
8 - Curtice - b. ca. 1901	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - James Ervin - b. ca. 1903	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1906	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Wyatt - b. ca. 1908	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible.		
6 - Sarah - b. ca. 1817	d. a. 1880	m. Martin Armstrong
7 - Nicey - b. 20 Apr 1840	d. 22 Feb 1918	m. Micajah Culpepper
8 - Davis/David - b. ca. 1861	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Joseph M. - b. ca. 1863	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Thomas - b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. unk.

8 - Isaac W. - b. ca. 1870	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John - b. ca. 1872	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Cancis - b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Clifford - b. ca. 1876	d. unk.	m. L. L. Ethridge
8 - Robert L. - b. ca. 1877	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Lucy - b. ca. 1879	d. unk.	m. Angus Kirkland
8 - Ella E. - b. ca. 1883	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Sarah - b. ca. 1842	d. 26 Aug 1895	m. none
7 - Martha A. - b. ca. 1844	d. unk.	m. Thos. J. Culpepper
8 - Mollie - b. ca. 1868	d. unk.	m. J. H. Howard
8 - Charlie - b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Minnie - b. ca. 1872	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Jesse - b. ca. 1879	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Wade - b. ca. 1847	d. unk.	m. 1)?Sotes. M. Cooper No issue.
8 - Luther M. - b. ca. 1877	d. unk.	m. 2) Emma Ethridge
8 - Nanna L. - b. ca. 1879	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible.		m. unk.
7 - Moses - b. ca. 1854	d. unk.	m. Eliz. Hicks
8 - Ossie - b. ca. 1883	d. unk.	m. Henry Hudspeth
8 - Wm. Perry - b. ca. 1886	d. unk.	m. A. Z. Barnette
8 - Charles - b. ca. 1893	d. unk.	m. Josie Strickland
Other issue possible.		
6 - Dicey - b. ca. 1820	d. a. 15 May 1839	m. Asa Kirkland
See Asa Kirkland, Son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 for issue.		
6 - Artemus - b. ca. 1822	d. ca. 1888	m. Caroline Lawson
7 - Mary F. - b. ca. 1847	d. ca. 1864	m. none
7 - Wm. James - b. May 1848	d. 27 May 1930	m. 1) Rozalia Mendheim
8 - Isadore M. - b. ca. 1871	d. unk.	m. Delina (?)
8 - Wm. B. - b. 24 Dec 1874	d. 21 Dec 1947	m. Lenora Collins
8 - Albert A. - b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. Ola Carroll
8 - Robert D. - b. March 1880	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Angus B. - b. 04 Feb 1883	d. 09 Jan 1955	m. Effie Tindall
8 - Ida Isa - b. May 1885	d. unk.	m. Frank Joiner
8 - Eunice - b. Sept 1887	d. unk.	m. T. D. Hart
(7 - Wm. James)		m. 2) Minnie Winnie (?)
7 - Lawson L. - b. 10 Apr 1849	d. 08 Jan 1928	m. Iles (?)
8 - Beatrice - b. ca. 1895	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Everitt A. - b. ca. 1896	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue not identified		
7 - Wilson - b. ca. 1853	d. unk.	m. Florence Lacy
8 - Eddie - b. Dec 1888	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Ellis - b. Apr 1892	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Rose L. - b. Mar 1894	d. unk.	m. unk.

8 - Hosie L. - b. Feb 1896	d. unk.	m. Jewell L. Burkett
8 - Lizzie L. - b. Mar 1898	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue possible.		
7 - Martha S. - b. ca. 1855	d. unk.	m. J. F. B. Barker
No information available.		
7 - Susan - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. S. B. Price
No information available.		
7 - Augustus - b. 01 May 1861	d. 15 Mar 1938	m. Evaline L. (?)
8 - Ella - b. Dec. 1888	d. unk.	m. Alpheus Patterson
8 - Arthur S. - b. Apr 1891	d. unk.	m. Laura King
8 - Howell - b. Jan 1893	d. unk.	m. Eva Mann
8 - Otho - b. Aug 1897	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Ruthie - b. May 1900	d. unk.	m. Henry C. Hall
8 - Allen - b. ca. 1901	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1903	d. unk.	m. W. P. Parker
Other issue possible.		
7 - Marinda/Elizabeth - b. ca. 1864	d. unk.	m. none
7 - Sarah - b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. W. J. Ivey
No other information available.		
7 - John Houston - b. 01 May 1867	d. 04 Dec 1931	m. Lula Va. Henderson
8 - John T. - b. ca. 1893	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Grady - b. ca. 1895	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Willie S. - b. ca. 1899	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Millie L. - b. ca. 1901	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - George H. - b. ca. 1904	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Lucy V. - b. ca. 1907	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - T. J. - b. 1910	d. unk.	m. Lucille Kornegay
Other issue possible.		
6 - Eunisa/Nicey - b. ca. 1823	d. unk.	m. none of record
7 - General A. Kirkland? - b. ca. 1853	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Harriett - b. ca. 1825	d. ca. 1854	m. Josiah Hendrix
7 - William Elias - b. 12 Apr 1842	d. 15 Jan 1916	m. Lydia A Brackin
No additional information available.		
7 - George W. - b. 28 June 1843	d. 14 Dec 1917	m. Sarah Eliz. Holland
8 - Octavia - b. ca. 1870	d. unk.	m. (?) Bebee
8 - Josiah - b. ca. 1872	d. unk.	m. Bessie Binston
8 - Mary Susannah - b. 29 July 1872	d. 26 May 1903	m. Thos. C. Tillotson
8 - Arious - b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. none
8 - Angeline - b. 11 Nov 1876	d. unk.	m. Barnard Cleve
8 - Iola Amy - b. 12 Dec 1878	d. 14 Nov 1952	m. Thos Hardy Kirkland
8 - Bruce - b. ca. 1879(twin)	d. 1889	m. none
8 - George - b. ca. 1879 (twin)	d. 1889	m. none
8 - Wilson - b. ca. 1887	d. at 3 months	m. none
7 - Octavia - b. ca. 1844	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Benjamin A. - b. ca. 1846	d. a. 17 Feb 1865	m. unk.

7 - Wilson - b. ca. 1850	d. 17 Mar 1932	m. unk.
7 - Mary Elizabeth - b. ca. 1851	d. unk.	m. Bruce Fairchild
7 - Armstead - b. ca. 1852	d. 21 July 1904	m. unk.
6 - Wilson William - b. 15 Aug 1830	d. 08 Sept 1911	m. Darcas A. E. Whiddon
7 - Mary Caroline - b. 02 Nov 1850	d. 04 Nov 1937	m. Wm. J. G. Mourning
8 - Fannie - b. ca. 1873	d. unk.	m. unk.
Other issue probable		
7 - Sarah C. - b. 13 Feb 1853	d. 08 Jan 1936	m. Wm. L. Mims
7 - William Nathan - b. 28 June 1855	d. 05 Apr 1941	m. Nancy A. G. Roney
8 - Eddie Etheal - b. 18 Nov 1876	d. 08 Apr 1946	m. Rosa Dean Jones
8 - Elefair E. - b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. F. C. Cutcheon
8 - Martha - b. 27 Apr 1879	d. unk.	m. John McCoy
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1882	d. unk.	m. Sam Taylor
8 - John - b. 05 Apr 1886	d. 21 Jan 1919	m. Lillie Lee Jarrell
8 - Annie E. - b. 13 June 1888	d. 04 July 1891	m. none
8 - William Y. - b. 27 Mar 1890	d. 10 Apr 1891	m. none
8 - Margaret Leona - b. 28 Apr 1892	d. 26 Dec 1964	m. Wheaton H. Jones
8 - Dump - b. unk	d. early	m. none
8 - Lillie B. - b. 17 Aug 1895 (twin)	d. 26 Jan 1927	m. Otho Towns Ellison
8 - Willie - b. 17 Aug 1895 (twin)	d. 29 Aug 1895	m. none
8 - Rubey J. - b. 08 July 1897	d. 26 May 1900	m. none
8 - Jasper Chilton - b. 16 June 1902	d. 22 Aug 1903	m. none
7 - John Stansel - b. 27 Apr 1857	d. 28 Nov 1934	m. Martha E. Whiddon
No natural issue: adopted a son John Holton or Walton b. ca. 1894.		
7 - Alice Catherine - b. 11 Nov 1860	d. 09 June 1938	m. James M. Wells
James M. Wells was a son of Armstead Kirkland and his issue is listed under that family, earlier in this chart.		
7 - James A. - b. 25 Apr 1868	d. 16 Feb 1951	m. Sallie D. B. Culp
8 - One unknown child	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Eddie M. - b. ca. 1892	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William W. - b. ca. 1894	d. 27 Aug 1958	m. Francis M. Holland
7 - Martha Elizabeth - b. 15 Aug 1871		
Issue unknown		
4 - Aaron - b. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (?)
3 - James - b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George - b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan - b. unk.	d. unk	m. Isaac Lewis
Isaac Lewis was b. 14 Feb 1739		
2 - William - b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward - b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (?)
		m. 2) Experience Joyce
2 - John - b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m.1) Eliz. (?)
		m. 2) Jean (?)

Benjamin Kirkland, d. p. 1830, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

Benjamin Kirkland, who died in Henry County, Alabama, after the U. S. Census for 1830 was enumerated, was the first son born to Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. He was identified in the will of his father as “....my eldest son Benjamin...”, Barnwell County, South Carolina Will Book A, pages 23-24. Records cited in the Narrative on his father indicate his year of birth was 1770. It is assumed he was born at the family home site on the headwaters of the South Edisto River in South Carolina. This was an area affected by frequent boundary changes and appears, alternately, as Orangeburg, Edgefield and Barnwell Counties (Districts).

Readers may recall that the earliest record placing Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 in that area was dated 1772. Note is made that he was established there in 1772, therefore, must have entered the area in earlier years. The first son is assumed to have been born there in 1770.

He will be identified in this report as Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 (died after 1830), to differentiate him from several of this name in the family.

The will of his father bequeathed a “Plantation containing 70 acres” to this son. He purchased an additional 100 acres from his father 20 February 1802, Edgefield Deed Book 24, pages 58-60. All of this land acquired from his father was sold to his brother, Jonathan Kirkland, on 22 June 1805, Edgefield Deed Book 31, pages 375-376. Available records fail to identify any additional land acquired by Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Records do document his continued presence in this area of South Carolina for several years. He, obviously, acquired additional land. This research could not determine whether it was by purchase or by inheritance from the family of his wife.

Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 was a witness to the sale of land by Hezekiah Alman to William Posey 05 September 1816, Edgefield Deed Book 39, page 404. This was the tract of land he had sold to his brother, Jonathan. Jonathan had sold to Hezekiah Alman and Alman was selling the same land to William Posey. Benjamin, again, was a witness to a legal transaction between Nancy Ridgel and William Posey on 20 October 1816, Deed Book 39, page 408.

Probate of the estate of Thomas Warren on 26 March 1821 provides the last record, found in this research, for the presence of this Benjamin in South Carolina, Edgefield Estates Apartment 29, Package 1047. He was listed as owing a debt to the estate of Thomas Warren. It is of interest that his debt was classified as “good” (collectable). Debts were also owed to this estate by his father and his Uncle Thomas Kirkland and they were classified as “bad debts”. Both older debtors had been deceased for many years. This record serves to indicate this Benjamin remained in South Carolina in the spring of 1821, or was not considered to have permanently severed his association with the area.

As was the case of his kin who relocated to Henry County, Alabama, available records fail to pinpoint the date of his removal from South Carolina. Seller (Selah?) Kirkland,

assumed to have been his daughter, married Shadrack Ward in Henry County 30 January 1825. It is assumed he moved between the spring of 1821 and January 1825.

Records indicate this Benjamin located his home site in Henry County near those established by his brothers Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 and William Kirkland d. 1864. The Narratives on these brothers report they resided in Township 6, Range 28, south of the present-day town of Abbeville. Records, to be cited, locate two sons of Benjamin d. p. 1830 in the same locale. Records on others of his family are inconclusive, but there is no indication that they lived in other areas of this county. It is assumed this Benjamin settled in the same township as his brothers.

Note was made earlier that Benjamin d. p. 1830 sold the South Carolina land he acquired from his father. His wife, Ferebee Kirkland, signed the deed and released her dower rights to the property. Available records fail to identify her maiden surname. Records to follow will note that two sons of Benjamin and Ferebee named sons Tillman Kirkland. Perhaps this recognized the surname of their mother. Tillman Families were present in Edgefield, South Carolina records. Caution is issued, this does not prove a Tillman Family background for Ferebee, but it does suggest a direction for research by interested persons.

While he was the first son born to Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, this Benjamin is presented last in this report, as the sons of the family are recognized. This results from the absence of records to identify his children.

Extant records do identify the children of his brothers who relocated to Henry County. They are Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, Moses Kirkland d. 1848 and William Kirkland d. 1864. These children have been recognized in the Narratives on their fathers. The only child of his brother Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 has been recognized and her role in the settlement of Henry County has been cited. Sufficient identification has been made of the children of the brother Jonathan/John to eliminate that family as a contributor to the Henry County Kirkland heritage. It is also important to note that the children of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, an uncle to the man treated here, did also relocate to Henry County and official records identify their names.

In light of the preceding information, this Benjamin represented the only unknown quantity, in his generation, as the efforts to organize this line of the Kirkland Family were set into motion. The supposition, at the beginning of this report, was that the names remaining in Henry County records after the children of his kinsmen were recognized would result in a good assumptive list of the children of Benjamin d. p. 1830. Thus, he is recognized in this report last, opposite to his position in the order of birth for the sons of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805.

The results of this assumption have been mixed. Five men are recognized, who can be reported as among his sons with reasonable confidence. They are William (ca. 1792 - p. 1843), Caleb V. (ca. 1795 - 20 July 1875), Bailey (ca. 1805 - a.1870), Brittan (ca. 1800/1810 - p. 1840) and Benjamin (ca. 1800/1810 - p. 1840). Two daughters fall into the

same category, Seller (Selah?), who married Shadrack Ward, as cited earlier, and Elizabeth, who was married to Thomas Jones, to be cited later.

Others to be considered as sons include one named Snowden Kirkland, who remained in South Carolina in 1850 and should be considered as a brother to the preceding. Also, an Asa Kirkland, found in U. S. Census records of South Carolina and Barbour County, Alabama must be considered as a son. The writer, in retrospect, acknowledges that Asa may have more potential for a son of Jonathan/John Kirkland d. 1837.

Benjamin d. p. 1830 was listed on the U. S. Census returns for Orangeburg District, South Carolina in 1790, was on the return for Barnwell County in 1800, and the return for Henry County in 1830. He was absent from census returns in 1810 and 1820, limiting the value of this resource in the identification of his children. However, the available records do suggest he had two, possibly three, daughters in addition to an unknown number of sons. Two daughters have been suggested. It is important to note that the 1830 census return of his household listed one young male and four young females, who do not appear to have been his issue. Information to follow will suggest these represent the family of one of his sons.

Confusion results from five men named Benjamin Kirkland on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1840. They are difficult to identify and differentiate. One interpretation of their identity follows, so that future searchers will have the basis for some assumptions used in this report. The Benjamin on page 151 of that census return was Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830; the man on page 153 was a son of the man treated here, and will be identified as Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840 (after 1840); the man on page 154 was Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864, a son of William Kirkland d. 1864; the man on page 159 was a son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854, and will be identified as Benjamin Kirkland d. ca. 1840; the man on page 160 was Benjamin H. Kirkland, the son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. His middle initial differentiates him from others of the name.

One must be impressed that three of the men listed as sons of Benjamin d. p. 1830, on the 1840 census returns, fail to appear in later records. It is assumed they died before the 1850 census was enumerated. Two of these families appear to have also lost the mother. Other narratives in this report document repeated smallpox epidemics that resulted in multiple deaths in Henry County during the 1840's, 1850's and 1860's. The research did not find proof that these family members disappeared in smallpox outbreaks, but that assumption is offered for consideration.

Regardless of the cause, the effect of multiple deaths on the families involved in this report must have been disastrous. Eight young Kirkland females are scattered in households on the 1850 census, who appear to have been survivors of the families of Brittan and Benjamin, who are listed in the preceding information as sons of Benjamin d. p. 1830. The widow of William d. p. 1843 survived, providing a connector from which that family can be reconstructed. Apparently, no adult survived from the families of Brittan and Benjamin d. p. 1840.

The household headed by Benjamin d. ca. 1840 results in more confusion. This Benjamin was not of age to have been the father of the family listed in his household. Subsequent records do not provide a list of unknown persons who compare favorably with the individuals represented in that household. It would be difficult to accept that all in a household of such size (8 persons) failed to survive a health crisis. Perhaps he was head of a household of a different surname, such as a widowed sister or widowed cousin, or survivors removed from the Henry County area. The report on Caleb V. Kirkland, to follow, will provide evidence that some Kirkland families were disenchanted in Alabama and returned to South Carolina. Perhaps this family, without Benjamin, was among them.

In this background, the report will reconstruct the descendants of the children of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, to the extent that available records permit. Regardless of the negative background described in the preceding narration, the report to follow is plausible, has a sound basis, and is creditable, in the opinion of the writer. Certainly, the five men named earlier represent some of the issue of this man.

William Kirkland d. p. 1843, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

The oldest son assigned to Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, earlier, was named William Kirkland. He was born in South Carolina about 1792. The year is based on dates in early census records and other facts.

Benjamin d. p. 1830 was listed in his household, not in the household of his father, on the U. S. Census for Orangeburg District in 1790. His wife was represented, but no children were present. He was listed on the return for Barnwell County in 1800 with three sons represented, under ten years of age. Two of these sons, identified in this report as Caleb V. Kirkland and Snowden Kirkland, were listed on the census returns for 1850, when ages were reported for each member of the household. The ages reflect birth years of 1795 and 1797 for these men, respectively. William had children born earlier than these brothers, and therefore is assumed to have been born earlier. He is assigned the birth year of 1792.

This William appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1840 and was listed on the 1843 tax list for Henry County. He was absent from later records available to this research. His widow and children do appear in later records. Other areas of this report document the disappearance from records of several members of the Kirkland Family after 1840. The death of some from smallpox outbreaks has been reported. The assumption is offered that this William was also a victim.

William will be identified in this report as William Kirkland d. p. 1843 (after 1843), to differentiate him from several of this name in the family.

William Kirkland d. p. 1843 married Easter (Ester) Kirkland, the only child of his uncle, Richard Kirkland, who reached maturity. The bride and groom were first cousins. Marriages were not recorded in South Carolina in this time frame. Their marriage is an

assumption, which has additional support in the Narrative on her father.

As noted earlier, available records fail to prove the issue of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. There is, in the opinion of the writer, good basis for assigning this son to him. The all-inclusive nature of this report proves this William was not a son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior (or of any of his sons), Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, Moses Kirkland d. 1848, or William Kirkland d. 1864. While hard proof of the issue of Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 and Jonathan/John Kirkland d. 1837 is not available, the narratives on these men eliminate any reasonable chance that this William had origin in either. In contrast, there is good evidence that he was a member of the household of Benjamin d. p. 1830, on the U. S. Census for 1800. The claim is made throughout this report that all Kirkland Families in early Henry County records descend from one of the men cited here.

Also of importance, only three Kirkland men involved in the settlement of Henry County were of sufficient age to have a son born in the early 1790's, Aaron Kirkland, Senior, Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 and Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. The children of Aaron and Caleb are identified by reliable records, leading to the assumption that Benjamin d. p. 1830 was the father of this William Kirkland.

Easter died after the U. S. Census for Dale County, Alabama in 1880 was enumerated, when she was listed in the household of her son, Richard S. Kirkland. Her age, listed as 102 years, is obviously in error!

Children of the marriage of Kirkland males and Kirkland females have been identified in this report as the father and his ancestors are treated. The children of this marriage were presented in detail as the family of Easter was treated in the Narrative on her father, Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798. There is reason for this exception to the normal format used in this report. Easter was the only child of her father to reach maturity. She survived her husband, and her association with her children was vital to their identity. The identity of her children in that report was necessary. The children will be identified here, but some detail will be omitted in the interest of space. Persons interested in this family need to read both narratives.

Eleanor Kirkland was the first child born to William and Easter. She was born ca. 1815 in South Carolina. She married Nathan Mims about 1834. Record of this marriage was not located in Henry County Marriage Records. The groom was born ca. 1807 in South Carolina, and was a blacksmith by trade, as reported in U. S. Census records. The family lived in Dale County. Nathan Mims died after the 1870 census was enumerated. The report on Caleb V. Kirkland will document an association between Mims and Kirkland Families in South Carolina.

Census records indicate three sons were born to this marriage: John J. - born ca. 1835, Cader C. - born ca. 1836, and Marcilla - born ca. 1837. The children were not recognized in later records viewed in this research. Note has been made that they were of prime age to have served in the Civil War.

Eleanor was listed in the household of her brother, Richard S. Kirkland, on the U. S. Census return for Dale County in 1880. She was identified as his sister. She was not found in later records.

Richard S. Kirkland was the next child born to William and Easter. He was born about 1818 in South Carolina. His association with Easter in census records leaves no doubt that she was his mother. She was listed in his household in 1880 and was identified as his mother on that census return. He had three marriages, with issue resulting from each. The Henry County Chancery Court records prove the second marriage ended in divorce, and census records report the third marriage also ended in divorce. These claims are documented in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798. The information to follow will identify the marriages and the issue from each.

Richard married Elizabeth (Stuart) Meadows before 1850. She was a widow of Micajah Meadows, and had issue from that marriage. Three children were born to Richard and Elizabeth: Amanda - born 27 February 1850 (twin), married J. Dunnaway 20 September 1888; Nancy - born 27 February 1850 (twin), married Raspberry B. Smothers; Easter - born 01 May 1853, died 10 August 1929, married Abner Holland 09 January 1873.

Elizabeth is reported to have died, by family information, and he remarried to Mary Caroline (Knowles) Mills 04 November 1862. They had issue of one son: Joseph Samuel Kirkland - born 10 January 1863, died 20 April 1909, married Lula Catherine McLaine 26 December 1889.

Henry County Chancery Court records report the second marriage ended in divorce 08 April 1871. Richard remarried to Mrs. Celia Brown 16 September 1873. Family records, cited in the earlier narrative, report a daughter was born to this couple, before they married, Mourning Elizabeth Brown. She was born 14 August 1872, died 22 March 1962 in Campbellton, Florida, married Berry Elmore 07 July 1888.

Richard was reported on the 1880 census as divorced. His mother, Easter, and two sisters, Eleanor Mims and Mary Kirkland, were in his household. Both sisters were widows. Their presence, and identification, helps to identify the issue of William and Easter (Kirkland) Kirkland. He died in 1888, as reported in the earlier narratives.

William L. Kirkland was the third child born to William and Easter. He was born ca. 1822 in South Carolina, and died in military service in the Civil War. Military records report he served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment. He married Sarah Kirkland, a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, and had one daughter, Margaret Kirkland. Margaret married Pleasant B. McAlvane 28 November 1875. She was born ca. 1849. Readers with interest in this family will need to also review the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Sarah died soon after the birth of Margaret. William L. remarried to Delilah Kirkland 18 October 1852. Delilah was a daughter of Thomas Kirkland, as cited in the Narrative on

Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Delilah applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension 08 January 1887. She reported her husband was killed in the war. Census records indicate the second marriage resulted in issue of two children: Nancy - born ca. 1857, married Jasper Rogers 06 December 1879; Jonah - born ca. 1859.

Mary Kirkland was the fourth child of William and Easter. She was born ca. 1827 in Alabama. Her birthplace indicates the family relocated to Alabama after 1822, when William L. was born in South Carolina, and before her birth. Mary died after 24 August 1887, when she applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension. Family information reports she was buried at Valley Grove Cemetery at Opp, Alabama, but the date is unavailable.

She married John Kirkland, a son of Caleb V. Kirkland. Caleb. V. was a brother to her father, William Kirkland d. p. 1843. John served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He was killed 05 May 1864 in the Battle of the Wilderness in Virginia, as cited in the Narrative on his father.

Three children resulted from this marriage: Hezekiah - born ca. 1857, Mary - born ca. 1859, died young; Richard - born 20 January 1862, died 15 April 1936, married 1) Lydia Susan Matilda Stanley, 2) Zilphia L. Taylor.

Easter Kirkland was the fifth child born to William and Easter. She was born ca. 1828 in Alabama. She died after the 1870 U. S. Census for Dale County was enumerated. It is assumed she was a widow, since her husband was absent, and she was listed as head of the household. Her name was Easter Baggett.

Easter married a Baggett, apparently in Dale County, where the courthouse fire destroyed all records in the 1880's. Ample evidence is presented in the narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798 to support the claim that Easter Baggett was the daughter of William and Easter (Kirkland) Kirkland.

The census return of 1870 reported her with four children: Sarah - born ca. 1856; Josephine - born ca. 1859; Mary - born ca. 1865; Ellen - born ca. 1869. It is assumed that Mary was the lady of that name who married C. Harris in Henry County 05 August 1896, and Ellen was the lady of that name who married Newton Bloodsworth in Henry County 17 July 1884.

The sixth child born to William and Easter was a son, born 1825-1830. He could not be identified in available records. Perhaps he died in a smallpox epidemic.

Mason was the last child born to William and Easter. He was born ca. 1833 and died of disease in the Confederate Army. He served in the 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment. Civil War records at the Alabama Archives prove he died at Tazewell, Tennessee 20 September 1862. He married Elizabeth Whitehead 11 February 1861. Available records do not indicate children were born to this marriage. The fate of the widow was not determined.

This completes the report on William Kirkland d. p. 1843, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Additional information appears in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798.

Caleb V. Kirkland, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

Caleb V. Kirkland was born ca. 1795 in South Carolina. He died in Henry County, Alabama 20 July 1875, as reported in the *Henry County Register*, issue of 23 July 1875. The newspaper article reported he died ‘near Abbeville’, which would approximate the area where his father and brothers settled, as they moved the family to Alabama.

As with his brother, William Kirkland d. p. 1843, records that prove the issue of other Kirkland Families serve to prove Caleb did not descend from these sources. Further, his age is in line with the older children of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 and Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Records that identify the children of old Aaron and this Caleb are definitive and Caleb V. Kirkland was not among them. This report considers Caleb V. Kirkland to have been the second son born to Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Two men in this generation gave the name of Tillman Kirkland to a son, this Caleb V. Kirkland and Bailey Kirkland. Both are recognized here as sons of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

The name represented by the middle initial is unknown. One of his sons, Wilson V. Kirkland, carried the same middle initial.

A sizeable amount of information has been developed on this family. The writer acknowledges the generous input from Ed and Cathy McCarthy, and from Betty and Davis Shull, Junior. Their research will be noted, as the report evolves.

Caleb V. Kirkland married Elizabeth Jones in South Carolina. Both families lived in the area where the South Edisto River has origin. Davis and Betty Shull have shared Jones Family research that reports the bride was a daughter of Nathaniel and Philadelphia (Pines, Pinzes, Pynes, etc.) Jones. The Jones and Pynes Families also relocated to Alabama, and are present in records of Henry County and Barbour County.

Nathaniel Jones is reported to have been a son of Thomas and Catherine/Martha (Braxton) Jones. His wife was a daughter of Wheaton and Catherine (Hartley) Pynes.

Reportedly, the issue of this Jones-Pynes marriage was as follows: Thomas - born ca. 1791, married Elizabeth ‘Betsy’ Kirkland; John - born ca. 1793; Wheaton - born ca. 1795; Mary - born ca. 1798, married 1) George Sawyer, 2) Simon Weingard; Nancy - born February 1801, married William Hite; Rebecca - born 18 June 1804, married Joseph Mims October 1819; Elizabeth - born ca. 1805, married Caleb V. Kirkland; Nathan, Junior - born 1808, died 1876, married Caroline Creed; Fair - born ca. 1818, died 28 August 1900,

married Sarah Douglas. Other research by the writer reports Mary Pynes, a sister to Philadelphia Pynes, married John Nolan, and relocated to Barbour County, with Wheaton Pynes.

The issue of Caleb V. Kirkland is not proved by the type of records normally sought for that purpose, that is wills, probate records, deeds, or Family Bible Records. However, family tradition, an unusual court case, good census records, and an unexpected estate record combine to provide acceptable identity of the children of this family.

Mr. and Mrs. Shull shared an oral family tradition that had been recorded in a written format. The information was from Bolivar Lemuel Kirkland, a grandson of Caleb V. Kirkland, through his son George Washington Kirkland. The report said Caleb had sons with the given names of George Washington (born 1818), Wilson, Johnny and Tillman. A court record will be cited later that will prove Tillman and Wilson were brothers, and sons of Caleb. The same record will prove the wife of Caleb was named Elizabeth, and she had a Jones family background. This serves to verify the accuracy of the information from Bolivar Lemuel, and in some part, the Jones family origin for the wife of Caleb.

Other family information from the Shulls reports Caleb had an additional child named Nancy Kirkland. The U. S. Census return for Houston County, Georgia in 1850 listed Caleb and Elizabeth Kirkland with children named Nancy, Caleb and William. A two-year-old John Love Vann Kirkland was also in the household, who will be identified later. Assurance is given that the correct family is in focus. Caleb was listed with his in-laws named Wheaton Jones, Senior, Wheaton Jones, Junior and Nathan Jones. A Hartley family was also nearby.

Proof of the relationship of Caleb V. to the young Caleb in his household in 1850 is found in Henry County, Alabama probate records dated 23 October 1863, Orphans Court Record Book N, page 596. The senior Caleb served as guardian for Alexander Kirkland, who was the orphan son of Caleb Kirkland, deceased. More will be offered on this record and the persons involved, later. For now, note is made of the support for the claim that the young Caleb, in his household in 1850, was a son of Caleb V. Kirkland.

The claim is also made that the William Kirkland on the Georgia census return was also a son of Caleb V. He is the only child reported here who is not confirmed by other records. He was not born until about 1840, so probably did not register in the memory of Bolivar Lemuel. He was not old enough to be recognized in the court case. Information to follow will show William did move on to Alabama with the family and married there. He is reported here as a son of Caleb V. Kirkland.

Census records indicate there was another daughter, born 1825-1830, not recognized in available records.

The preceding seems to be sufficient to identify the children of Caleb V. and Elizabeth (Jones) Kirkland. They were: George Washington - born ca. 1818; Tillman - born ca.

1820; Wilson V. - born 03 January 1825; unknown daughter - born 1825-1830; Nancy - born ca. 1832; John - born ca. 1835; Caleb - born ca. 1837; William - born ca. 1840. Additional support for this relationship will evolve, as the report progresses.

Two additional items in the family tradition reported by Bolivar Lemuel Kirkland need to be recognized here. The report said "...squeaking carts played one tune going to Alabama and then, after Indian fever hit them, played a different tune bringing them back to South Carolina". This seems to be evidence that some Kirkland Families did not remain in Alabama. This may explain the absence of some people represented on the 1840 census return of Henry County from later records of the county. At least one entire household seems to have disappeared. Disease epidemics did take a toll, but some of the early Henry County settlers appear to have returned to South Carolina, or moved farther west.

The second interesting story was that members of the Caleb V. Kirkland Family made trips to Alabama to visit kin there. One trip by the brothers George Washington and Wilson was cited. They killed a cow for beef, near the end of the trip. Wilson went for a cart to transport the beef, while George Washington built a fire to ward off the wild animals in the night. No comment was made as to the legality of the act!

The preceding traditions are important to the history of this family. They provide evidence that the families in Alabama and South Carolina not only maintained contact, they also conducted visitations. The father of Caleb V., and some of his sons, relocated in the early to mid-1820s. Perhaps Caleb joined them as they moved, and was among those who returned to South Carolina. It is interesting to note that when he did relocate after 1850, two of the sons assigned to him by this report, remained in South Carolina.

There is evidence that the relocation of Caleb V. Kirkland, and some of his family, to Alabama, was influenced by legal problems. The following item is a sensitive issue. It is a report on a murder trial. There is no desire to involve this report in the determination of the innocence or guilt of any party involved. The details, hopefully, will be reported in an objective manner. The case cannot be omitted from this report, because of the effect it had on the lives of the parties involved, and the valuable genealogical information contained in some of the testimonies. An overview of the actions reported will follow.

Wilson V. Kirkland, son of Caleb V. Kirkland, worked as overseer on the plantation of Martin Posey in Edgefield District. Posey induced one of his slaves, named App, to kill Mrs. Posey. After the crime was committed, Posey encouraged Wilson Kirkland to kill the slave, without success. Posey performed the act, with the knowledge of Wilson. Posey was, subsequently, convicted for the murders. Wilson was charged as an accomplice to the last crime. Mrs. Posey was killed 16 February 1849, App was killed 01 March. Wilson was arrested 07 April 1849 and remained in jail until after the trial. He may have remained in jail until after the appeals were exhausted. Martin Posey was executed 01 February 1850.

The family tradition reported by Bolivar Lemuel Kirkland acknowledged this murder case

and the involvement of Wilson. Reportedly, an attempt was made to kill Wilson, by adding poison to his food, while he was in jail. This was reported to have been an attempt by supporters of Martin Posey to prevent the testimony by Wilson for the State. He almost died, and remained in jail for his protection, until he fled from South Carolina. This story may be correct, because testimony by Wilson reported he was in jail nearly six months, when the trial was held. He related that he was near death at one point during this interval.

The case was appealed to the South Carolina Supreme Court by Martin Posey. It has been considered a prominent case because of complications involving the rights and responsibilities of slaves and masters. The case was brought to the attention of the writer by Ed and Cathy McCarthy. They located the record at the Coleman Koresh Law Library at the University of South Carolina, *Cases at Law, the Court of Appeals, November and December Term 1849*, pages 103-167. There is another version that resulted from the study of this case by a law student in 1859. A copy of this item, source unknown, was shared by Wilma Kirkland.

The following is the most important genealogical information gleaned from the pages cited. Alfred Hatcher testified that his daughter married Wilson Kirkland and Wilson was overseer for Martin Posey. Wilson reported he went to work for Posey 01 October 1848. Elizabeth Kirkland was reported to have been the wife of Caleb Kirkland, and she said Wilson was her son. Elizabeth also acknowledged she had a daughter at home, who would be the Nancy reported earlier. Tillman Kirkland reported he was a brother to Wilson. Bluett Jones reported he was a cousin to Wilson and Joseph Mims was their uncle.

No testimony directly reported Wilson to be the son of Caleb. That was implied when Elizabeth was proved to be the wife of Caleb and mother of Wilson. Other entries, indirectly, prove this relationship. Wilson reported on activities by his father and himself, without naming Caleb. Likewise, Caleb described the same activities by Wilson and himself, without calling Wilson his son. These are sufficient to prove the father-son relationship. The testimonies provide additional support for the claims presented earlier on the origin of the wife of Caleb V., and the issue of he and Elizabeth (Jones) Kirkland.

One item of interest, regarding the character of Caleb V. Kirkland, was brought out in testimonies at the trial. He was described by one witness as having practiced some sort of witchcraft or magic. One witness described Caleb as a conjurer. Caleb V., in his testimony, denied being a conjuror, but said "...some things I can do by using for it". The writer is not familiar with the term "using". It appeared in the testimony more than once. He described this activity as involving the use of water, rubbing, and using words. He said he could cure fistulas and Sweeny in horses, and big neck in people, and that he taught Wilson to use his technique for these conditions.

Readers must recognize that this generation lived long before the advent of modern medicine, and science.

Caleb V. was listed on the U. S. Census return for Orangeburg District, South Carolina in 1830, and that for Lexington County in 1840. The different locales probably reflect boundary changes, not a physical move. He probably remained on the waters of McTeer Creek, of the South Edisto River, until he departed South Carolina.

The assumption is offered that he and his family departed South Carolina after the murder case was resolved. The Jones and Hartley Families, located near his household in Houston County, Georgia in 1850, indicates others joined his relocation. He was in Henry County, Alabama for the U. S. Census in 1860, when he and Elizabeth were in adjoining households with Wilson V. Kirkland. Marriage records indicate he was in Henry County by 1854. His four unmarried children, and Wilson V., married between August 1854 and October 1857 in Henry County, or the adjoining Georgia County of Clay.

Elizabeth died after the 1860 census was enumerated, and before the 1870 census, when Caleb was listed in the household of Claricy Kirkland. She was the war widow of Micajah Kirkland. Caleb died in 1875, as cited earlier.

The children of Caleb V. Kirkland will be treated, individually, in the order of their birth.

The first child born to Caleb V. was George Washington Kirkland. He was born in 1818 and died 03 December 1906, according to the report by Bolivar Lemuel Kirkland. Family information reports he was buried at Hall Cemetery in Aiken County. He married 1) Elizabeth Williams, 2) Louise Hall and 3) Martha (?), based on family records shared by Davis Shull. The second marriage appears to have ended in divorce. He had issue from the first two marriages. Readers will recall that he was the brother who accompanied Wilson on the visit to the family kin in Henry County.

George Washington Kirkland remained in South Carolina after his parents departed for Alabama. Family information indicates he made his home site between the Forks of the Edisto River. The area, after several boundary changes, became Aiken County.

His issue is presented here, with the information available, as they appear in a lineage chart shared by Davis Shull, Jr. The children of the first marriage were: Malinda - born ca. 1835; Leah - born ca. 1837; William - born ca. 1840, died in Harrison, Georgia, married Savannah Kirkland, a daughter of Tillman Kirkland; Lucy - born ca. 1848; Tinker - born ca. 1854; Mary - born ca. 1857; John - born ca. 1860; Harriett - born 12 June 1864, married 1) John Reis, a native of Germany, 2) Leroy Hartley .

The children of the second marriage were: Perry - born 06 February 1868, died 27 January 1948, buried in Hall Cemetery, married Carrie (?); Georgia Ann - married John Willis; Bolivar Lemuel, Senior - born 17 August 1872, died 27 November 1954, married Sallie Hall; Benjamin Franklin - born 31 August 1875, died 17 June 1942, married Gelena Hall or Fall.

No further information is available on George Washington Kirkland.

Tillman was the second child born to Caleb V. Kirkland. He was born ca. 1820 and died 18 December 1862 in the Confederate Army. He married Mary Walden (or Walton). His actions in the Posey murder case have been noted. He, like George Washington Kirkland, made his home in the area that became Aiken County, South Carolina.

Tillman purchased, at public auction, the land owned by his brother, Wilson, 05 March 1852. The land was described as 250 acres bounded by Nathan Jones, Junior, James Creed, and others, Lexington County Deed Book (number misplaced), page 317. Any relationship of the Kirkland Family to James Creed is unknown, but Nathan Jones, Junior, a brother-in-law to Caleb V. Kirkland, had married Caroline Creed, as cited earlier.

The dates connected with the sale of this property are of interest. The land was sold to satisfy a debt owed by Wilson Kirkland. The Lexington Court ordered the sale 12 April 1845. The sale, as noted, was not held until 05 March 1852. Entry on this deed indicates Tillman resold the property 11 October 1854, to Aaron Ott. Also of interest, the land was sold to satisfy a debt of \$47.00, owed by Wilson. Tillman bid the land in for \$3.00. Available records fail to offer any more insight on this issue.

Tillman Kirkland was the ancestor of Davis Shull, Junior. The issue of Tillman are presented as received from Mr. Shull. They were: Hepzabeth - born ca. 1842, married James Madison Williams; Savannah - born ca. 1846, married William Kirkland, a son of George Washington Kirkland; Hiram - born ca. 1848, died ca. 1862; Matilda - born ca. 1849, died 1923, married 1) Israel Pickens Jackson, 2) Hiram Williams; Elizabeth - born ca. 1851, died 1932, married Andrew Pickens Heyward; Wilson - born ca. 1853, died 1936, married Sarah Howard.

No further information is available on Tillman Kirkland.

The third child born to Caleb V. Kirkland was Wilson V. Kirkland. He was born 03 January 1825 in South Carolina, and died 17 July 1900 in Geneva County, Alabama. Burial was at the New Providence Baptist Church in Geneva County. Wilson V. married, first, to Lucy Hatcher, a daughter of Alfred Hatcher of Edgefield District, South Carolina. Wilson applied for divorce in Henry County 22 October 1854, which was granted at the May term of Court 1855, Chancery Court Final Book A, page 299. He married, second, Mary McCoy in Henry County 23 October 1855. This bride was a daughter of J. H. and Frances McCoy, based on U. S. Census records for 1850. Wilson had issue from each marriage.

Note was made earlier of the presence of Wilson in South Carolina and his relationship with Martin Posey. The legal problems resulting from that association were described. Also, the forced sale of land owned by him has been noted. Additional comments on this land are in order.

The Lexington County Court ordered the sale of the land to satisfy debts owned by Wilson Kirkland 12 April 1845. If the birth year of 1825 (it is from a written family record) is correct, Wilson was only 20 years old when the court action was taken. Given some modest discrepancy in the birth year, he would still be young for one to have accumulated 250 acres of land, on which he owned a debt sufficient to justify forfeiture of the land. It is unusual that court action was delayed until 1852, when the land was actually sold. Perhaps the land was actually property of his father, Caleb V. Kirkland, and title had been passed to Wilson. The questions raised by the facts and circumstances are beyond explanation, with the available records. Records do infer that Wilson and his father were out of the state when the land was sold in 1852.

The date for the relocation to Alabama by Wilson can be approximated. He remained in the Edgefield jail until his responsibility to the murder case was resolved, late 1849 or early 1850. He was absent from the U. S. Census for Edgefield in 1850, when his wife and children were listed in the household of Alfred Hatcher. He was not listed on the census for Alabama. However, his divorce was filed 22 August 1854. There is evidence that Alabama law at that time required three years of residence before divorce action would be considered. The court record reported he had been a resident of Henry County for over three years. The assumption is offered that he was not in South Carolina with his family in 1850, rather was in Henry County, Alabama. The census enumerator missed him.

Wilson and Mary lived in Henry County until about 1880, when they relocated to Geneva County, Alabama. Both were buried at New Providence Baptist Cemetery, in that county. Several of their children are buried at the same location.

Lucy (Hatcher) Kirkland did not relocate to Alabama with her husband. Available records fail to provide details on this separation. The records cited indicate Wilson felt his safety was questionable in South Carolina and he removed to Alabama. Lucy and the children remained with her family in South Carolina. The children from this marriage were: Eliza/Laura - born ca. 1847 and Benjamin - born ca. 1849. They were listed with the Kirkland surname, with the mother, in the household of her father in 1850 and 1860. The daughter was named Eliza in 1850 and Laura in 1860. An additional child, Frances Kirkland, was listed as one year old in 1860, apparently born to Lucy out of wedlock.

The issue for the marriage to Mary McCoy is proved by a written family record shared by the McCarthys. The children follow, with the available vital information on each: Amanda Jane - born 04 February 1856, died 15 December 1931 in Holmes County, Florida, married Epenetus Pellam 06 October 1872 in Clay County, Georgia; Stephen Wilson - born 30 September 1859, died 21 January 1920, married Sarah (?); Mary Elizabeth - born 27 November 1860; Morgan Thomas - born 21 September 1863, died 28 February 1947, married Edna (?); John Martin - born 05 February 1865; Frances - born 03 October 1867; Emma Jane - born 19 November 1868.

The fourth child born to Caleb V. Kirkland was a daughter. She was represented on the U.

S. Census records of Orangeburg District in 1830, and for Lexington County in 1840. She was not identified in records available to this research. She may have died before reaching maturity.

The fifth child born to Caleb V. Kirkland was Nancy Kirkland. She was born in South Carolina ca. 1832. The last record available to this research, on Nancy, was the 1870 U. S. Census for Dale County, Alabama. She, her husband and family, were listed on that return.

Multiple people named Nancy Kirkland has resulted in confusion for Henry County Kirkland searchers. It has been difficult to separate and place the correct Nancy in the proper role. The daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior named Nancy Kirkland is identified in his estate record as the wife of Reason Smith. This is sufficient to place her. The Nancy who married John Scott 14 March 1822 has been identified in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, in this report. She was the sister of Sanders Kirkland, as reported by Mrs. Marvin Scott in *The History of Henry County*, but Mrs. Scott had the wrong Nancy on the 1850 census.

The report by Mrs. Scott of a sister, so named, for Sanders Kirkland and the presence of Nancy (Kirkland) Scott in the household of Sanders on the 1850 census return, has added to the confusion. Searchers have tried to make the lady in the household of Sanders be his sister. That is not the case. This is the Nancy who married William Scott 05 March 1844 and Randolph Blackshear 07 October 1854. This Nancy will be identified later in this narrative.

The daughter of Caleb V. is the daughter recognized by his wife Elizabeth (Jones) Kirkland in testimony at the Posey murder trial, cited earlier. She is, also, the Nancy Kirkland in his household on the U. S. Census for Houston County, Georgia in 1850. Her illegitimate son, John Love Vann Kirkland, was also listed in the Georgia household. She remained with the household of Caleb V. as the family moved to Alabama, and married John R. Williams in Henry County 31 August 1854.

The son had an association with Armstead Kirkland that led earlier searchers to suspect his mother was the first wife of Armstead. The first wife of Armstead was Nancy Ann Whiddon, not Nancy Kirkland. The association of John L. V. Kirkland with Armstead Kirkland was, more probably, the result of the relationship of their wives. The first wife of John Love Vann Kirkland was Georgia Ann Blaylock, a half-sister to the second wife of Armstead Kirkland. More will be offered on this relationship later.

Two records prove the birth status of John Love Vann Kirkland. The 1910 U. S. Census return for Dale County has the notation "no legal father", written in the space for the birthplace of the father. The Alabama death certificate for John L. V. reports he was an illegitimate child. This research failed to find a record to identify his father. Obviously, he was born in South Carolina.

John Love Vann was born 21 March 1848 and died in Henry County 08 February 1930, as inscribed on his grave marker at Center Methodist Church in Henry County. He married Georgia Ann Blaylock 23 January 1868. The bride was a daughter of Middleton and Jemimia (Wells) Blaylock. The Blaylock Family resided in Edgefield District, South Carolina when the U. S. Census for 1850 was enumerated. They appear to have moved to Henry County in the same time frame that the Caleb V. Kirkland Family moved. Census records indicate Georgia Ann had half-brothers and half-sisters as follows: Julia Ann Wells, Jasper Wells, John Watson Wells, Martha Wells, Missouri Wells and James Wells. Several of these married into Kirkland Families.

Georgia Ann died ca. 1870 and John Love Vann remarried to Eliza J. Ward, a daughter of William H. and Cynthia (Kirkland) Bright Armstrong Ward on 04 February 1875. The mother of Eliza was a daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864. Eliza was born 27 September 1850, died 10 October 1920, and was buried at Center Church in Henry County.

The issue of the second marriage of John Love Vann Kirkland was: Mary - born February 1876; James - born ca. 1878; Maggie D. - born 20 August 1880, died 30 May 1940, buried at Center Church; William H. - born 31 October 1882, died 27 August 1916, buried at Center Church; Early - born February 1887; John - born July 1892.

The U. S. Census returns for 1860 and 1870 list four children in the household of John R. and Nancy (Kirkland) Williams. They are assumed to be the issue of this marriage. They were: Missouri A. S. - born ca. 1857; Mary - born ca. 1859; Joseph R. - born ca. 1864; E. C. - born ca. 1866.

No additional information is available on Nancy, the daughter of Caleb V. Kirkland.

The sixth child of Caleb V. Kirkland was John Kirkland. John was born in South Carolina ca. 1835, and died in the service of the Confederate Army 05 May 1864 in the Battle of the Wilderness, in Virginia. He married Mary Kirkland in Henry County 15 December 1856. The bride was a daughter of William and Easter (Kirkland) Kirkland. John and Mary were first cousins.

Question could be raised that the correct John Kirkland is in focus. The family tradition from Bolivar Lemuel Kirkland reported Caleb V. had a son named John. The report on Caleb indicates all of his children were born in South Carolina, and all but George Washington and Tillman moved to Henry County. No other Kirkland Family has been found in the Henry County area with a son named John, who was of the proper age and had the birthplace of South Carolina. The assumption is offered that this is the John Kirkland who married Mary Kirkland, and died in Virginia in 1864.

The U. S. Census records report John and Mary had three children. Family records shared by Garrett F. Kirkland confirm the children, and provide additional information. The children were: Hezekiah - born ca. 1857, died 18 November 1914 ; Mary - born ca. 1859,

died young; Richard - born 20 January 1862, died 15 April 1936, married 1) Lydia Susan Matilda Stanley, a daughter of Garrett and Harriett (Taylor) Stanley, 2) Zilphia Taylor.

Mary, the daughter, died before the 1870 U. S. Census was enumerated. Alabama death records report one Hezekiah Kirkland died in Henry County, as reported earlier. Family records report a Richard lived in Dale and Covington Counties of Alabama, before moving to Okaloosa County, Florida, where he died.

Mary, the widow of John, received a Confederate Widow's Pension late in life. She died after 1887, when the pension application was filed, and was buried at Valley Grove Cemetery in Opp, Alabama.

Additional information on Mary and her family will be found in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798, and in the report on William Kirkland d. p. 1843.

Caleb Kirkland was the seventh child born to Caleb V. Kirkland. He was born ca. 1837 in South Carolina and died in the service of the Confederate Army 14 July (or August) 1863, of which more will be offered later. He is assumed to have been the Caleb Kirkland who married Elizabeth Chance in Clay County, Georgia 24 August 1855. This research has no record of an unaccounted-for Caleb Kirkland in this area, and in this time frame. This marriage must represent this son of Caleb V. Kirkland. The son probably had the middle initial of the father, but available records did not recognize it. He will be identified in this report as Caleb Kirkland d. 1863 to differentiate him from others of the same name.

A young Alexander Kirkland appears in the household of Wilson V. Kirkland on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860. Initially, this was thought to identify a son of Wilson born after he moved to Alabama, and before he married Mary McCoy. A Henry County Estate Record corrects that assumption and provides identity of the father of Alexander Kirkland, OCR Book N, page 596.

Caleb Kirkland (Caleb V. Kirkland) was appointed guardian for Alexander Kirkland, a minor under 14 years of age, who was the heir of Caleb Kirkland, deceased, on 22 October 1863. Additional records on the probate of this estate were not located. However, the available records do permit a reasonable explanation of the issue at hand. Some important facts need to be noted.. A Caleb Kirkland was guardian to the minor heir named Alexander. A boy appeared in the household of Wilson V. Kirkland in 1860 with the name of the minor. Every Caleb of record in Henry County has been identified in this research. The only persons of record, with this name, who could be involved in this record, were Caleb V. Kirkland and his son, Caleb.

Company E of the 25th Georgia Infantry Regiment was filled with men from Henry County, Alabama. Two of the sons of Caleb V. Kirkland joined this group. William Kirkland joined 25 March 1862 and Caleb Kirkland joined 10 April 1862, *Henry's Heritage, Volume I*, pages 291-295. Caleb died in the war, to be documented.

There is some discrepancy in the dates in the records for this family. Alexander was listed as nine years of age in the household of Wilson in 1860, reflecting a birth year of 1851. His father did not marry Elizabeth Chance until 24 August 1855. The age of Alexander on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910 reflected a birth year of 1860, not 1851. The presence of the boy in the household of a relative in 1860 suggests the mother was deceased by then. The assumption is offered that the census age in 1860 was an error, he was born about 1860. Perhaps he was nine months old, not nine years, in 1860.

The estate left to Alexander is explained by a Confederate Government policy. A death benefit was paid to the heirs of soldiers who died in the line of duty. The military records on Caleb d. 1863 report he suffered a head wound in the Battle of Gettysburg July 1-3, 1863. He died in a Union Army hospital in that area 14 July (one record reported August) 1863. It is important to note that his death preceded the probate action in Henry County by two or three months. Apparently, the mother of Alexander was deceased, which explains his presence in the household of Wilson in 1850, leaving Alexander as a minor heir, and the only heir, to his father. His grand father served as his guardian.

The assumption is offered that the Alexander Kirkland who married Anderona Pellum in Henry County 20 June 1883 was the man treated here. The marriage was performed at the home of Indiana Pellum.

The eighth child born to Caleb V. Kirkland was William Kirkland. He was born in South Carolina ca. 1840 and died in Jackson County, Florida 29 January 1883, to be cited. He married Sarah Ann Kirkland in Clay County, Georgia 31 October 1857. The bride was a daughter of James and Ann (Ferrenton) Kirkland (James Kirkland d. ca. 1880). This family is treated in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

This William was listed in the household of his father on the Houston County, Georgia census for 1850. He married, as cited earlier. His household was listed on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1860. Records of the 25th Georgia Infantry Regiment prove he enlisted in Company E of that unit, as did his brother Caleb. Information in *Henry's Heritage, Volume I*, pages 291-295, report the 25th Georgia Infantry Regiment was disbanded late in the war to form the 61st Alabama Infantry Regiment.

The census return for 1860 listed him as 20 years of age and his birthplace was South Carolina. That is as expected for this son of Caleb V. No other William Kirkland in Henry County records, of this age, was found to have a South Carolina birthplace. The returns identified his wife and their one-year-old daughter named Elizabeth.

The daughter, Elizabeth, married Thomas Mathis, Junior in Henry County 19 November 1874. The 1880 census return listed Sarah Kirkland in the household of Thomas and Elizabeth, and identified her as the mother-in-law of Thomas.

The preceding records seem sufficient to say that the correct William is in focus in all of these records, however, one must wonder if the presence of Sarah in the household of her

daughter in 1880 indicates William died earlier than 1883.

Sarah drew Confederate Widow's Pensions in Florida and in Alabama. She applied for a Florida pension 14 November 1904. She apparently returned to Alabama, probably to live with her daughter and son-in-law, before 22 October 1916. She applied for an Alabama Confederate Widow's pension on that date. The applications report William was captured in the war and was confined to the prison at Point Lookout, Maryland. She also reported that James Kirkland was her father and that he died in Florida. Further, the records report the family lived at Campbellton, Jackson County, Florida. William died there 29 January 1883, as noted in the Florida pension application.

The records are clear as to the issue of William and Sarah. The daughter named Elizabeth was the only child. She was born ca. 1859 and married, as reported earlier.

This completes the report on Caleb V. Kirkland and his family.

Snowden Kirkland, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

Snowden Kirkland was the third son assigned to Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 by this research. Acknowledgement was granted earlier that the evidence for placing him in this family is not strong. His given name places him in the line of Richard Snowden Kirkland II. His name, location and age indicate he was a grandson of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. Other narratives in this report eliminate four of the sons of Benjamin as his father. It seems most probable that he was a son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, rather than of Jonathan/John Kirkland d. 1837.

The Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior will prove this man was not the son of Aaron named Snowden.

Snowden was listed on the U. S. Census returns for Barnwell County in 1840, and for that of Edgefield District in 1850. These locations probably reflect boundary changes, not a physical move. This research found no record on him after 1850.

The 1850 return reported he was 53 years of age, born ca. 1797. The wife represented was Elizabeth Kirkland, and she was 41 years of age, born ca. 1811. The children listed were: Lucy Ann - born ca. 1831, Sarah Ann - born ca. 1832, Susy Ann - born ca. 1834, Nancy Ann - born ca. 1835, Ann E. - born ca. 1836, Lewis - born ca. 1839, Lueza - born ca. 1842.

There is no evidence, available to the writer, that this Snowden, or his children, had any presence in Henry County, Alabama. No additional information is available on this family.

Bailey Kirkland, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

Bailey Kirkland was born ca. 1805 in South Carolina, based on census records. He died in Henry County, Alabama before the 1870 census was enumerated, when his widow was listed as head of the household. He married Martha A. Holland. The marriage was not recorded in Henry County marriage books. The marriage may have occurred before the families moved to Henry County.

Martha A. Holland was a daughter of John and Mary (?) Holland. Searchers need to be careful of the name John Holland in early Henry County records. There were two so-named. The John Holland treated here died before 17 December 1836, when a son-in-law, John Whitehead, sold the rights he and his wife had to the estate of John Holland. The buyer was Joel Dawson, Henry County Deed Book AB, page 199. The estate was settled when final distribution was made to the heirs 07 May 1838, OCR Book C, pages 59, 62, 83, 95.

The estate settlement identified the heirs of this John Holland as follows: Martha Kirkland, the wife of Bailey Kirkland; Temperance Whitehead, the wife of John Whitehead; Zilphia Whitehead, the wife of Jacob Whitehead; Benjamin Holland; Fanny Holland; John Holland; Thomas Holland; Daniel Holland.

The other John Holland died in Henry County in 1855. His wife was Mary (Kirkland) Holland, a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. This John Holland will be treated in the narrative on his father-in-law. Some searchers have reported the first John Holland was from North Carolina. The man who died in 1855 had a South Carolina origin. In fact, he was a neighbor of Aaron Kirkland, Senior in that state.

Note has been made that John Whitehead sold his interest in the estate of his father-in-law to Joel Dawson. The price was \$40.00. Bailey Kirkland sold his interest in the estate 23 January 1837 to Joel Dawson for \$65.00, Deed Book AB, page 230. It is of interest that these shares had the value of \$65.10 each at the final settlement.

The basis for assigning Bailey Kirkland as a son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 is similar to that used to identify the other sons of this man. Records prove he was in the right place at the proper time period. More importantly, they also prove he was not a son of any of the other men who contributed sons to the settlement of Henry County, as has been cited. He named a son Tillman, as did his brother Caleb V. Kirkland.

Bailey acquired land in Township 6, Range 28 from the U. S. Government 25 September 1855. Readers may recall this is the area where other members of his family made their homes in Henry County. He and Martha sold one tract in that area to Hastings and Andrew Owens 14 May 1855. This research was unable to determine how, or when, he acquired this tract. The probate of his estate reported he lived on 60 acres in the southwest quarter of Section 6, Township 6, Range 28.

Martha A. (Holland) Kirkland died after the U. S. Census for 1870 was enumerated. Probate records dated 11 January 1875 identified the living heirs of Bailey and contained a

statement from Alice Kirkland, a granddaughter through Martha (Kirkland) Kirkland. Alice swore "...that Martha A. Kirkland died on the Bailey Kirkland place and was in possession of it at her death".

As noted, the death of Bailey Kirkland preceded the 1870 census of Henry County. Perhaps he died in the smallpox epidemic of the 1860s. This family lived near the home site of William Kirkland d. 1864. The Narrative on that man reports on the loss of life in that family in the 1860s. Records to follow will document the loss of other lives in the Bailey Kirkland family, in this era.

Records pertaining to the probate of the estate of Bailey are recorded in OCR Book W, pages 653-662, 754-756, 814-817. It is assumed the estate entered probate after the death of the widow, Martha A., about 1874.

The final settlement identified the living heirs. They were: Henry C. Kirkland, Martha Kirkland (the daughter, not the widow), Elizabeth Tally, Benjamin J. Kirkland, Harriett Kirkland, Mary Kirkland, and Fluker Kirkland (who was the only surviving heir of a deceased son named Tillman Kirkland). None of the daughters were married at the time of the settlement. Martha carried the Kirkland surname because she was the widow of Abraham Kirkland, who died in the Civil War. Elizabeth Tally was a daughter who married George W. Tally and records, to be cited, report that marriage ended in divorce. The two daughters Mary and Harriett appear to have been unmarried at the time. Mary could have been married to a Kirkland, but other records do not suggest this.

The children of Bailey will be presented with the vital information available on each, in the order of their birth. Caution is issued that some of the birth years cited can be questioned. Most are from census returns and there was wide variation between returns. The order of birth is based on these birth years and they may be incorrect. They are cited for organizational purposes with the cautions issued.

Henry C. Kirkland was born July 1826, based on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1900. His death date was not determined. However, he died between the census enumeration in 1900 and 15 July 1902, when his widow applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension. He married Susan Lawson 21 July 1856.

Susan was the given name of the wife on the marriage record. Records after that identified her as Sarah. The use of these names as synonyms is unusual, in the experience of the writer. It is more common for Sarah and Sallie to be used interchangeably, as are Susan and Susannah. The parents of Susan/Sarah were not determined. She may have been a sister to Caroline Lawson, who married Artemos Kirkland 26 April 1845. Both Kirkland Families lived in the same immediate area.

Henry C. Kirkland served in Company E of the 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He enlisted 01 December 1863 and was discharged 15 April 1865, Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. His widow received a Confederate Widow's

Pension after his death.

The census returns for 1900 reported Sarah was the mother of six children, five living. Five children are identified in their households on returns of 1860-1900. These are assumed to be the living children. The children and vital information available on each follows: John T. - born ca. 1859, married Susan E. Dickson; Martha J. - born September 1861, married Fluker Bailey Kirkland 05 September 1886; Harriett L. - born ca. 1862; Sarah Elizabeth - born 04 November 1870, died 12 October 1956, married Francis M. Lloyd 20 April 1888; Mary Susan - born ca. 1878, married George M. Anderson 22 July 1897.

The marriage license for John T. proves he was a son of Henry C. Kirkland, and that Susan E. Dickson was an orphan. The marriage was performed at the home of Ernest Dickson. More will be offered on Martha J. when her husband is treated later. The dates for Sarah Elizabeth were shared by Brenda Durdin. The Georgia death certificate reports she was buried at Houston Cemetery in Miller County, Georgia. As regards the daughter named Mary Susan, it is assumed that this was the Mary Susan Kirkland who married George M. Anderson, as cited.

Tillman Kirkland was the second child born to Bailey Kirkland. He was born ca. 1829 and died before 11 January 1866, when his widow remarried. Some searchers have suggested he died in military service. However, his name does not appear on Confederate Military Records viewed in this research. As noted many times in this report, the smallpox epidemic of the 1860s claimed the lives of numerous persons who lived south of Abbeville. Perhaps Tillman, as has been suggested for his father, was among the victims.

Tillman married Martha (?) in the 1850s. The first child was born ca. 1858. A search for a recorded marriage in Henry, and the surrounding counties, was unsuccessful. The maiden surname of the bride is unknown. However, the only son born to the marriage was named Fluker Bailey Kirkland. Obviously, he had the given name of his Grandfather Kirkland. The other given name may represent the maiden surname of his mother. Fluker Families were residents of Henry County. Martha remarried to George F. Spann 11 January 1866.

The census return for Henry County in 1860 listed two children in the household. They were a daughter named Martha E. - born ca. 1858, and a son named Fluker B. - born ca. 1859 (later census records report his birth as September 1859). The daughter disappeared from records. As with so many others, her death was in the time frame of the smallpox epidemic.

Fluker Bailey married his first cousin, Martha J. Kirkland 05 September 1886, as cited earlier. This family appeared on the U. S. Census for Geneva County in 1900 and on the returns for Holmes County, Florida in 1910. In addition to their immediate family, Martha Spann was in the household on both returns. She was identified as the mother of Fluker. Her birth was listed as February 1825, she was a widow, and the mother of two

children, one living.

The children of Fluker and Martha J. are recorded on the census returns cited. They are not within the scope of this report, and are omitted here.

Florida Death Records report Fluker died in Walton County, Florida in 1932.

Elizabeth was the third child born to Bailey Kirkland. She was born ca. 1832. Her death date was not determined. Elizabeth married George W. Tally in Henry County 24 October 1855. *The Henry County Register*, a local newspaper, reported a Chancery Court notice in the issue of 12 January 1867 of divorce proceedings between Elizabeth and George W. Tally. Elizabeth was assisted by her ‘next friend’ Benjamin Kirkland. It is assumed this Benjamin was her brother of that name. The notice reported her husband had departed the state. It is assumed the divorce was granted.

The U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1850 reported one Bessie Kirkland, 17 years of age, in the household of Robert and Mary (Kennedy) McCoy. This Mary was a granddaughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. This Bessie appears to have been this daughter of Bailey Kirkland. Note has been made that the household of Bailey was missed on this census.

No further information is available on this daughter of Bailey Kirkland.

Martha was the fourth child born to Bailey Kirkland. She was born ca. 1834 and died after the U. S. Census of 1880. She was listed in that return with the children from her marriage to Abraham Kirkland. She married Abraham 13 January 1855. The children from this marriage are presented in the Narrative on William Kirkland d. 1864. Abraham was a grandson of that William, through his son Benjamin Kirkland d. 1864. The information on the children will not be reported here.

One name on that return must be noted. All of the children present were identified as the children of Martha. In addition to the proven issue of his marriage to Abraham, a six-year-old daughter named Ella Kirkland was also identified as her daughter. As regards the future of this Ella Kirkland, she may be the Ella who married Willie Coleman 08 December 1896.

Mary was the fifth child born to Bailey Kirkland. She was born ca. 1844 and was alive at the settlement of the estate of her father. This research found no later record of a Mary Kirkland who could be identified as this daughter of Bailey. She was about 35 years of age when the settlement was distributed, and still had the surname of Kirkland.

Harriett was the sixth child born to Bailey Kirkland. She was born in December 1846, as recorded on the U. S. Census return for Henry County. Her death date was not determined, and the 1900 return reported she was single.

The return also reported she owned her farm, which was free of mortgage. She lived near Abbeville. The assumption is offered that Harriett made her home on property acquired from the estate of her father and did not marry.

Benjamin J. Kirkland was the seventh child born to Bailey Kirkland. He was born ca. 1847. His death date was not determined. He married Elvirey H. Hughes 23 April 1867.

Civil War Service Cards at the Alabama Archives report Benjamin J. enlisted in Company C, 8th Alabama Infantry Regiment 28 August 1862, and that he was seriously wounded at Plank Road, Petersburg, Virginia 01 January 1863.

He assisted his sister, Elizabeth, in her divorce proceedings before 12 January 1867. He was recognized at the final settlement of the estate of his father 11 January 1875. This research was unable to develop additional records on him. Perhaps he moved away, or was victim of an early death from wounds received in the war.

This concludes the report on Bailey Kirkland, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Asa Kirkland, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

Asa Kirkland is the fifth son assigned to Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 by this research. As with the son named Snowden, the basis for assigning this son is not strong. This man may have been a son of Jonathan/John Kirkland d. 1837, another son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. Regardless of the indecision that results from insufficient records, he, in some manner, undoubtedly, was a member of the Kirkland Family treated here, and had presence in East Alabama. He needs to be recognized.

This Asa is reported in *KSB II*, pages 503-504. He appears to be the man of this name listed on the U. S. Census return for Edgefield District of South Carolina in 1830. Two Kirklands appear on the Alabama State Census for Barbour County in 1833, Asa and Aaron. They were not listed as living adjacent. Asa appeared on the U. S. Census for Barbour County in 1840, and by 1850 had moved on to Caldwell Parish, Louisiana.

The Aaron on the 1833 census moved on to Choctaw County, Mississippi by 1850, and was listed on the census for that county. The return reported he was born in South Carolina in 1815. He had six children listed in his household, twelve to six years of age, and all were born in Alabama. He filed for Bounty Land, from Choctaw County, 28 September 1850 as a veteran of the Indian War. The forms prove he served, from Barbour County, in Captain Efford's Company of the Alabama Militia in 1836.

The writer does not believe that these two men were brothers, or father and son. Census records report Asa was born in South Carolina ca. 1808. They were similar in age. A very subjective observation needs to be noted. Naming patterns have been observed throughout this report. Some given names tend to be used by some families and not by others. The given name of Aaron was not common in the descendants of Benjamin

Kirkland d. 1805. Nor was the given name of Benjamin commonly used by descendants of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Further, the name of Asa has not been observed in the line of Aaron. The two men in the early Barbour County records appear to be cousins from different lines of the family. They moved to different locations when they departed Barbour County, Aaron to North Central Mississippi, and Asa to Louisiana.

The Aaron in these records will be treated in the Narrative on Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The Asa in these records was placed in the family of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Acknowledgement is given that future research may justify moving him to another family.

The report in *KSBI*, pages 503-504, provides good background information on Asa. This work identified four children: Daniel Douglas - born ca. 1838, James Alexander - born ca. 1839, Sarah A. - born ca. 1843, and Elizabeth Rebecca Jane - born 11 October 1845. U. S. Census records indicate additional children were born as follows: two daughters were born in the years 1825-1830 and 1830-1835; two sons were born in the years of 1830-35.

This concludes the report on Asa Kirkland, assumed to have been the son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Brittan Kirkland, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

Brittan Kirkland is the sixth son assigned to Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. The basis for this assignment is similar to the other strong candidates assigned as sons of this man. Brittan was in the proper place, and in the proper time frame. More importantly, records prove he was not a son of others who contributed sons to the settlement of Henry County. His early death results in less support for this claim than is available for other sons.

Brittan appeared on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1840. He was absent from all other records viewed in this research. This includes the tax lists for 1842 and 1843. He could have moved away. However, a search of census indexes across the South failed to locate this name. The assumption is offered that he and his wife died ca. 1840.

The census return recognized two young males and two young females in his household. The males were born 1830-1835 and 1835-1840. No unrecognized Kirkland males, reflecting these birth dates, have been observed in this research. The females were born 1830-1835 and 1835-1840. Two females appear on the U. S. Census for 1850 who approximate these birth years, and for whom no other origin seems appropriate. Listed on page 439 of the return, they are named Alcey - 21 years, and Catherine - 17 years. The ages are not a perfect match for the census record, but they deserve consideration as representing these persons.

Note has been made in other areas of this report of the popularity of the given name of Alcey in the family of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. This report has assumed Brittan was his grandson. This research failed to locate later records on Alcey or Catherine.

This concludes the report on Brittan Kirkland, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

Benjamin Kirkland is the seventh son assigned to Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 in this research. As noted with the other sons, this Benjamin was in the correct place in the proper time frame, and was of the appropriate age to have been a son of this man. It is more important to note that acceptable records prove the sons of the other Kirkland men who contributed sons to the settlement of Henry County, Alabama. This Benjamin was not among them, leaving only one man to be considered as his father, Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Also of importance, one would expect to find a son named Benjamin among the offspring of the father treated here.

The young Benjamin was born 1800 - 1810, probably near 1800, based on his age on the census return, the ages of his children, and that of his wife. The assumption is offered that he died soon after the 1840 census was compiled. He was not found on any later records available to this research. He will be identified in this report on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840 (after 1840) to differentiate him from others of this name.

The household of his father, listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1830, probably included the family of this son. The listing included too many young children to expect they were issue of a man exceeding 60 years of age. The age of the son would be wrong, but age columns were easy to confuse on the early census returns. The wife and the children compare favorably. Two daughters represented in 1830 are absent in 1840, for which a number of explanations are reasonable. Available records do not provide record of another son to have been living with old Benjamin at this time. Also, no other explanation has been observed for the location of Benjamin d. p. 1840 in this year.

It is assumed the 30-40 year old female in the household was the wife of Benjamin d. p. 1840. Available records fail to provide any clue to her name. It is assumed she was nearer to 30 years than 40 years.

Readers could question the wisdom of devoting so much time and effort to identifying the family of this man, given the cloud of uncertainty that surrounds him. Regardless of the unknowns, there are Kirkland names in Henry County records for which this man provides the most plausible explanation of their origin. Without him, no other origin for these names has been observed. Still, names cannot be blindly thrown into his nest. Their lineage to him must have a plausible explanation. Assumptions have a place, if they are based on records and are plausible.

The males in his household in 1840 warrant some comments. Two males younger than he are listed. One is definitely too old to be his son, and the other is questionable. The assumption is offered that these were nephews of Benjamin d. p. 1840, George Washington Kirkland and Wilson V. Kirkland. Readers will recall the traditions reported by Bolivar Lemuel Kirkland that described visits by these brothers in South Carolina to

their kinsmen in Alabama. The ages on this census return match the ages of these in 1840. George Washington was born in 1818, thus was 20-30 years in 1840, and Wilson was born 1825 and was 10-15 years. Their return to South Carolina explains their absence from future records of Henry County. Neither man seems to be represented on the 1840 census of South Carolina.

A study of census records in 1830, when the family of this Benjamin is thought to have resided in the household of his father, and of the 1840, leads to the assumption that he was the father of six daughters and no sons. These records indicate two daughters were born 1820-1825, two were born 1825-1830, one was born 1830-1835, and one was born 1835-1840. A search of marriage records and Henry County census records reveals four unassigned females, who match these birth years. They are Nancy Kirkland, who was listed in the household of Sanders Kirkland, age 30 years; Matilda Kirkland who married Uriah G. Monk 30 March 1845; Lydia Kirkland, who was listed in the household of James and Nancy Mims, age 20 years; and Sarah A. Kirkland, who was listed in the household off Irvin and Nettie Bates, age 15 years.

A limited number of other unassigned Kirkland names appear on this return, but do not reflect the birth years cited here. These four do match. Available records, to be cited, lead to the assumption that Nancy and Lydia were sisters. These four are assumed to have been daughters of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840. The names of the other daughters, and their fates, are unknown to the writer.

This research failed to develop later records for the youngest daughter, Sarah A. Kirkland.

The daughter Nancy married William Scott 17 March 1844. The groom is identified in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, as an assumed son of John and Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. The wife of John Scott was a sister to Sanders Kirkland. The groom, and his parents, are among the large number of Kirkland kin who disappeared from records as smallpox was active in Henry County. Nancy (Kirkland) Scott, the widow of William Scott, was listed in the household of Sanders Kirkland, the uncle of her deceased husband, on the U. S. Census return. With her was her two-year-old son, William Scott.

Lydia Kirkland married David J. Mixon 14 March 1852. The groom was a son of James and Rebecca (Lock) Mixon. Nancy (Kirkland) Scott remarried to Randolph Blackshear 20 January 1854. The wedding was performed at the home of David Mixon, as reported on the marriage license. This leads to the assumption that Lydia (Kirkland) Mixon and Nancy (Kirkland) Scott Blackshear were sisters. Further evidence of the relationship is found on the U. S. Census for 1870, when they were widows, and were listed in adjacent households. Records will show that each of them recognized the other as they named daughters. The first daughter born to each was named for the mother's sister.

This report has encountered considerable confusion with the names of Nancy Kirkland in Henry County records. Readers with interest, or questions on the names should compare the reports on Nancy Kirkland, the daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, who married

John Scott; Nancy Kirkland, the daughter of Caleb V. Kirkland, who married John R. Williams, reported earlier in this narrative; Nancy Kirkland, who was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, who married Reason Smith; and the Nancy treated here.

The writer acknowledges the value of information on Nancy Kirkland shared by Patricia Long and Kimberly Foster.

The Nancy Kirkland treated here was born 16 November 1822 and died 12 July 1900, as inscribed on her grave marker at Haleburg Cemetery in Henry County. Her marriage to William Scott has been reported and dated. She had issue of one son from that marriage. She remarried to Randolph Blackshear, also noted and dated earlier. The second husband was her senior by several years. He died before 24 September 1862, when his estate was in probate, OCR Book U, pages 78-87. He devised his property to Nancy for her life, and then to be divided among the heirs of his marriage to her. He identified four children.

The issue of Nancy, from her two marriages, follows with the vital information available. William Scott was the only child of her marriage to William Scott. The son was born ca. 1847. His death date is unknown, but family information reports he was buried in Texarkana, Texas. He married Mary Windsor in Henry County 02 January 1866. He had issue.

The children of her marriage to Randolph Blackshear were as follows: Henry Judson - born 30 October 1855, died 10 December 1927, buried Haleburg Cemetery, married Amanda M. Davis at the home of Albert Davis 18 October 1874 (his half-brother, William Scott was Bondsman); Bryant Bird - born ca. 1860, died 30 November 1941, buried Mesa County, Colorado, married Cordelia Alma Hales, a daughter of Jonathan and Rebecca (Autrey) Hales; Randolph - born 02 October 1862 (twin), died in Texas or Louisiana, married Nettie Hobbs; Lydia A. - born 02 October 1862 (twin), died 14 May 1904, buried Haleburg Cemetery, married Thomas Jackson Hales 15 December 1880 (brother to Cordelia Alma Hales).

Lydia was born ca. 1832. Her death date was not determined. She married David J. Mixon, as cited earlier. Her husband, apparently, died in the Civil War. Census records indicate she never remarried.

The children of Lydia are proved by the probate of the estate of her father-in-law, James Mixon, Henry County Estate Packet 1472 and OCR Book L. The census returns identify them correctly. The children were: Nancy R. - born 1854, should be the person of this name who married Solomon Stuart 06 April 1873; James D. - born ca. 1856; Thomas W. - born ca. 1858, married Missouri Atwell 08 November 1877; Marinda Ann - born ca. 1860; David - born ca. 1863, married Polly Ann Whitehead 01 November 1885.

Matilda (Kirkland) Monk apparently died early. Uriah G. Monk remarried to Lucinda Holland 27 April 1848. He had no issue from his marriage to Matilda. More detail is offered in the Narrative on Lydia (Kirkland) Monk, daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

No additional information is available on the children of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840.

The Daughters of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830

As was the case with the sons of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, available records fail to provide primary proof of the daughters of this man. U. S. Census records indicate he had two, possibly three, daughters. Available records provide the names of two that are assumed to have been his daughters, Seller (Selah?) Kirkland and Elizabeth Kirkland.

Seller Kirkland married Shadrack Ward in Henry County 30 January 1825. Records cited in other narratives in this report identify the daughters of each brother of this Benjamin, and those of his Uncle Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Seller, or Selah, was not among those identified. It is assumed she was a daughter of this Benjamin.

Shadrack Ward appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1830. His household was listed with a wife 20-30 years of age, two young sons and two young daughters. The return also listed a Shadrack Ward, Senior. The return for 1840 listed the young Shadrack and his wife with two sons and two daughters. An elderly man, 60-70 years of age, was in the household, who appears to be the Shadrack, Senior from the 1830 return.

Shadrack acquired a 40 acre tract of land in Section 19, Township 7, Range 28 on 12 January 1837. The land appears to be in the city limits of Abbeville, on the west side. He sold this tract to Isaac Kirkland 08 September 1843, Deed Book D, pages 300-301. This research found no additional records on this family. Perhaps they relocated elsewhere, but the name has not been located on census indexes in Alabama or Florida. Their fate is unknown to the writer.

Note was made earlier in this narrative of the children of Nathaniel and Philadelphia (Pynes) Jones. Their daughter, Elizabeth Jones, married Caleb V. Kirkland, who was treated earlier in this narrative. Jones Family information cited there also reported a son of this family, Thomas Jones, married Elizabeth Kirkland. The report did not identify the relationship of this Elizabeth Kirkland to Caleb V. Kirkland. The assumption is offered that they were siblings. Two of the other Jones brothers, Wheaton and Nathan, migrated from South Carolina as Caleb V. Kirkland relocated. Thomas Jones did not migrate.

The following information is offered in support of the preceding claim. While marriages were not recorded in South Carolina in this time frame, a list of marriages proved or implied in Barnwell County records has been published, *Barnwell County Marriages - Early to 1911*: Dee Ann L. Price. This work reports the marriage of Tom Jones to Betsy Kirkland ca. 1820 on page 50.

The all-inclusive nature of this Kirkland Family report limits the possible origin of this Elizabeth (Betsy) Kirkland to two men, John Kirkland d. 1837 and Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. This research found no reason to place this Elizabeth in the family of John d. 1837. She was older than his children. She was of similar age to the children assigned to

this Benjamin and it is assumed that she and her brother, Caleb V. Kirkland married a brother and sister of the Jones Family.

Family records held by Davis Shull report Thomas and Elizabeth (Kirkland) Jones had two children. They were: William Bluett Jones - born 05 August 1822, died 23 June 1897, married Joyce A. Barnes, buried at Kedron Baptist Cemetery, Aiken County, and Latitia Jones - born 14 June 1823, died 13 June 1915, married William Sanders, buried at Mt. Pleasant Baptist Cemetery, Aiken County

The children of William Bluett Jones were as follows: Georgiana - born ca. 1847, married (?) Fox; Eli Thomas - born ca. 1848, died 1885 in Alabama; Joyce Ann - born ca. 1847, died 1885; James Andrew - born 14 October 1850, died 31 January 1938, married Arabella Rawls; William born ca. 1852; Henry Nelson - born 30 January 1854, died 23 January 1917; Laura Odontia - born April 1857, died 1940, married John Samuel Head; Latitia - born ca. 1858.

Eli Thomas Jones died in Alabama, as reported in *The Aiken Journal and Review*, Wednesday, 04 March 1885. The article reported his father, W. B. Jones, has departed for Alabama upon hearing of his death, to assist the family of his son. This seems to indicate that South Carolina kin continued to join the Kirklands in Alabama for years.

The children of Latitia (Jones) Sanders were as follows: Emanuel - born 14 June 1842, died June 1927, married Martha Ergle; Eliza Ann - born ca. 1846; Nancy born 01 April 1850; Samuel Lewis - born April 1852; William - born 27 June 1854; Annie - born 25 August 1856; William Bluett - born 14 June 1860, died 01 July 1937, married 1) Angeline Ergle, 2) Mary Ida Letitia Seigler; Jefferson Davis - born 24 November 1862; John Newton - born ca. 1867, married Anna Roe; Avonia Valesea - born 29 July 1867; Elizabeth - born ca. 1864.

This concludes the report on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, and his family.

The lineage chart for the line of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, follows. Readers are cautioned that, while some children are proved to their parents, the entire line from Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 is assumptive because there is no record to identify any of his children. They have been assigned to him by means described in the preceding narration.

1 - Richard Kirkland - b. ca. 1670	d. a. 19 May 1743	m. Mary unk.
2 - Richard Snowden - b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 May 1772	m. Mary unk.
2 - Robert - b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour unk.
3 - Richard Snowden II - b. ca. 1728	d. p. 04 Dec 1804 (More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)	m. Sybil (Odom?)
4 - Thomas - b. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James - b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah unk.
4 - John - b. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah unk.

4 - Constance - b. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil - b. 1748-1760	d. unk.	m. (?) Gaines
4 - Benjamin - b. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
5 - Susanna - b. ca. 1768	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Ferebee (?)
6 - William - b. ca. 1792	d. p. 1843	m. Easter Kirkland
7 - Eleanor - b. ca. 1815	d. p. 1880	m. Nathan Mims
8 - John J. - b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Cader C. - c. ca. 1836	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Marcilla - b. ca. 1837	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Richard S. - b. ca. 1818	d. 1888	m. 1) Eliz.(Stuart)Meadows
8 - Amanda - b. 27 Feb 1850	d. unk.	m. J. W. Dunnaway
8 - Nancy - b. 27 Feb 1850	d. 22 Nov 1911	m. Raspberry B. Smothers
8 - Easter/Ester - b. 01 May 1853	d. 10 Aug 1929	m. Abner Holland
(7 - Richard)		m. 2) Mary C. (Knowles) Mills
8 - Joseph Samuel - b. 10 Jan 1863	d. 20 Apr 1909	m. Lula C. McLain
(7 - Richard)		m. 3) Mrs. Celia Brown
8 - Mourning Eliz. Brown - b. 14 Aug 1872	d. 22 Mar 1962	m. Berry Elmore
7 - William L. - b. ca. 1822	d. C. S. A.	m. 1) Sarah Kirkland
8 - Margaret - b. ca. 1849	d. unk.	m. Pleasant B. McAlvane
(7 - William L.)		m. 2) Delilah Kirkland
8 - Nancy - b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. Jasper Rogers
8 - Jonah - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1827	d. p. 1887	m. John Kirkland
8 - Hezekiah - b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1859	d. ca. 1870	m. none
8 - Richard - b. 20 Jan 1862	d. 15 Apr 1936	m. 1) Lydia S. M. Stanley
		m. 2) Zilphia Taylor
7 - Easter - b. ca. 1828	d. p. 1870	m. (?) Baggett
8 - Sarah - b. ca. 1856	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Josephine - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1865	d. unk.	m. C. Harris
8 - Ellen - b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. Newton Bloodsworth
7 - Son - b. 1825-1830	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Mason - b. ca. 1833	d. 20 Sept 1862 CSA	m. Elizabeth Whitehead
6 - Caleb V. - b. ca. 1795	d. 20 July 1875	m. Elizabeth Jones
7 - George Washington - b. 1818	d. 03 Dec 1906	m. 1) Eliz. Williams
8 - Malinda - b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Leah - b. ca. 1837	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William - b. ca. 1840	d. unk.	m. Savannah Kirkland
8 - Lucy - b. ca. 1848	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Tinker - b. ca. 1854	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Harriett - b. 12 June 1864	d. unk.	m. 1) John Reis

(7 - George Washington)			m. 2) Leroy Hartley
8 - Perry - b. 06 Feb 1868	d.27 Jan 1948		m. 2) Louise Hall
8 - Georgia Ann - b. unk.	d. unk.		m. Carrie (?)
8 - Bolivar Lemuel, Sr.- b.17 Aug 1872	d.27 Nov 1954	m. Sallie Hall	m. John Willis
8 - Benjamin Franklin - b. 31 Aug 1875	d. 17 June 1942	m. Gelena Fall/Hall	
(7 - George Washington)			m. 3) Martha (?)
7 - Tillman - b. ca. 1820	d. 18 Dec 1862		m. Mary Walden/Walton
8 - Hepzabeth - b. ca. 1842	d. unk.		m. James M. Williams
8 - Savannah - b. ca. 1846	d. unk.		m. William Kirkland
8 - Hiram - b. ca. 1848	d. ca. 1862		m. unk.
8 - Matilda - b. ca. 1849	d. 1923		m. 1) Israel P. Jackson
8 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1851	d. 1932		m. 2) Hiram Williams
8 - Wilson - b. ca. 1853	d. 1936		m. Andrew P. Heyward
7 - Wilson V. - b. 03 Jan 1825	d. 17 July 1900		m. Sarah Howard
8 - Eliza/Laura - b. ca. 1847	d. unk.		m. 1) Lucy Hatcher
8 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1849	d. unk.		m. unk.
(7 - Wilson V.)			m. 2) Mary McCoy
8 - Amanda Jane - b. 04 Feb 1856	d. 15 Dec 1931	m. Epenetus Pellum	
8 - Stephen Wilson - b. 30 Sept 1859	d. 12 Nov 1921	m. Sarah (?)	
8 - Mary Elizabeth - b. 27 Nov 1860	d. unk.	m. unk.	
8 - Morgan Thomas - b. 01 Mar 1863	d. 30 Jan 1926	m. Edna (?)	
8 - John Martin - b. 05 Feb 1865	d. unk.	m. unk.	
8 - Frances - b. 03 Oct 1867	d. unk.	m. unk.	
8 - Emma Jane - b. 19 Nov 1868	d. unk.	m. unk.	
7 - Daughter, unk. - b. unk.	d. unk.	m. unk.	
7 - Nancy - b. ca. 1832	d. unk.	m. none	
8 - John Love Vann - b. 21 Mar 1848	d. 08 Feb 1930	m. 1) Georgia Blaylock	
		m. 2) Eliza J. Ward	
(7 - Nancy)			m. John R. Williams
8 - Missouri A. S. - b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.	
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. unk.	
8 - Joseph R. - b. ca. 1864	d. unk.	m. unk.	
8 - E. C. (male) - b. ca. 1866	d. unk.	m. unk.	
7 - John - b. ca. 1835	d. 05 May 1864	CSA m. Mary Kirkland	
8 - Hezekiah - b. ca. 1857	d.unk.	m. unk.	
8 - Mary - b. ca. 1859	d. a. 1870	m. none	
8 - Richard - b. 20 Jan 1862	d. 15 Apr 1936	m. 1) Lydia S. M. Stanley	
		m. 2) Zilphia Taylor	
7 - Caleb - b. ca. 1837	d. CSA	m. Elizabeth Chance	
8 - Alexander - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. Anderona Pellum	
7 - William - b. ca. 1840	d. unk.	m. Sarah A. Kirkland	
8 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. Thomas Mathis, Jr.	
6 - Snowden - b. 1797	d. unk.	m. Elizabeth (?)	

7 - Lucy Ann - b. ca. 1831	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Sarah Ann - b. ca. 1832	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Susy Ann - b. ca. 1834	d. unk.	m. (?) Howard
7 - Nancy Ann - b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Ann E. - b. ca. 1836	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Lewis - b. ca. 1839	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Lueza - b. ca. 1842	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Bailey - b. ca. 1805	d. a. 1870	m. Martha Holland
7 - Henry C. - b. July 1826	d. ca. 1902	m. Susan Lawson
8 - John T. - b. ca. 1859	d. unk.	m. Susan E. Dickson
8 - Martha J. - b. Sept 1861	d. unk.	m. Fluker B. Kirkland
8 - Harriett L. - b. ca. 1862	d. p. 1900	m. unk.
8 - Sarah Elizabeth - b. 04 Nov 1870	d. 12 Oct 1956	m. Francis M. Lloyd
8 - Mary Susan - b. ca. 1878	d. unk.	m. George M. Anderson
7 - Tillman - b. ca. 1829	d. a. 11 Jan 1866	m. Martha (?)
8 - Martha E. - b. ca. 1858	d. young	m. none
8 - Fluker Bailey - b. Sept 1859	d. 1932	m. Martha J. Kirkland
7 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1832 (Divorced - issue unknown)	d. unk.	m. George W. Talley
7 - Martha - b. ca. 1834	d. p. 1880	m. Abraham Kirkland
8 - Alice - b. ca. 1857	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Daniel S. - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Mary A. E. - b. ca. 1862	d. unk.	m. unk.
(7 - Martha)		Out of wedlock
8 - Ella - b. ca. 1874	d. unk.	m. Willie Coleman ?
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1844	d. unk.	m. none of record
7 - Harriett - b. Dec 1846	d. p. 1900	m. none
7 - Benjamin J. - b. ca. 1847	d. unk.	m. Elvirey H. Hughes
6 - Asa - b. ca. 1808	d. unk.	m. 1) Christian (?)
7 - Issue - see narration		m. 2) Mary Elza
6 - Brittan - b. ca. 1810	d. p. 1840	m. unk.
7 - Had issue - cannot identify		
6 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1800-1810	d. p. 1840	m. unk.
7 - Two daughters, unknown		
7 - Nancy - b. 16 Nov 1822	d. 12 July 1900	m. 1) Wm. Scott
8 - William Scott - b. ca. 1847	d. unk.	m. Mary Windsor
(7 - Nancy)		m. 2) Randolph Blackshear
8 - Henry Judson - b. 30 Oct 1855	d. 10 Dec 1927	m. Amanda Davis
8 - Bryant Bird - b. ca. 1860	d. 30 Apr 1941	m. Cordelia A. Hales
8 - Randolph - b. 02 Oct 1862	(twin) d. unk.	m. Nettie Hobbs
8 - Lydia A. - b. 02 Oct 1862	(twin) d. 14 May 1904	m. Thomas J. Hales
7 - Matilda - b. ca. 1825	d. a. 27 April 1848	m. Uriah G. Monk
7 - Lydia - b. ca. 1832	d. unk.	m. David J. Mixon
8 - Nancy R. - b. ca. 1854	d. unk.	m. Solomon Stuart

Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830, Son of Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805

8 - James D. - b. ca. 1856	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Thomas W. - b. ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. Missouri Atwell
8 - Merinda Ann - b. ca. 1860	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - David - b. ca. 1863	d. unk.	m. Polly A. Whitehead
7 - Sarah A. - b. ca. 1835	d. unk.	m. unk.
6 - Seller (Selah) - b. ca. 1800	d. unk.	m. Shadrack Ward
7 - Issue unknown		
6 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1805	d. unk.	m. Thomas Jones
7 - William Bluett - b.05Aug1822	d.23 Jun1897	m. Joyce A. Barnes
8 - Georgiana - b. ca. 1843	d. unk	m. unk.
8 - Eli Thomas - b. ca. 1848	d. 1885 Ala.	m. unk
8 - Joyce Ann - b. ca. 1849	d. 31Jan 1850	m.unk.
8 - James Andrew b.14Oct1850	d. 31Jan1938	m. Arabelle Rawls
8 - William - b.ca. 1852	d .unk.	m. unk.
8 - Henry Nelson - b.- 30Jan1854	d. 23 Jan 1917	m. unk.
8 - Laura Odonia - b. Apr 1857	d. 1940	m. John Sam. Head
8 - Latitia - b.ca. 1858	d. unk.	m. unk.
7 - Letitia - b.14Jun1823	d.13 Jun 1915	m.William Sanders
8 - Emanuel - b.14 Jun1842	d. Jun 1927	m. Martha Ergle
8 - Eliza Ann - b. ca.1856	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Nancy - b.10Apr1850	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Samuel Lewis - b. Apr 1852	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William - b.27 Jun1854	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Annie - b. 25Aug1856	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - William Bluett - b. 14 Jan1860	d.01 Jul 1937	m. 1)Angline Ergle m. 2)Mary I. L. Seigler
8 - Jefferson Davis - b. 24Nov1862	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - John Newton - b. ca. 1864	d. unk.	m. Anna Roe
8 - Avonia Valesea - b. 29Jul1867	d. unk.	m. unk.
8 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1869	d. unk.	m. unk.
5 - Caleb - b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard - b. ca. 1776	d. ca. 1798	m. unk.
5 - Jonathan/John - b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (?)
5 - Moses - b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. (Susannah?)
5 - William - b. 1786	d. 1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron - b. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Elizabeth (?)
3 - James - b. ca. 1730	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - George - b. ca. 1732	d. unk.	m. unk.
3 - Susan - b. unk. (Isaac Lewis was b. 14 Feb 1739)	d. unk.	m. Isaac Lewis
2 - William - b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward - b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (?)
2 - John - b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	m. 2) Experience Joyce m. 1) Elizabeth (?) m. 2) Jean (?)

Aaron Kirkland, Senior, Son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden)

Proof of the proper name of Richard Snowden Kirkland II, more commonly known as Snowden Kirkland, is provided in the Narrative titled after him and will not be repeated here. Four of his sons have been treated individually in earlier Narratives in this report.

Aaron Kirkland, Senior is the remaining son in the family. He and his brother, Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805, were the origin for most of the Henry County, Alabama Kirkland Family. Aaron and his descendants will be the subject of this Narrative. This is in contrast with the format used for Benjamin and his descendants. Benjamin and each of his sons were presented in separate Narratives.

The change in format results from a later birth for most of the descendants of Aaron, smaller families (with one exception), and fewer records to present, as compared to the family of Benjamin. As an example, Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805 and all of his sons are listed on U. S. Census returns by 1800. Aaron, Senior appears on only one South Carolina return and, after his relocation to Alabama, on only one Alabama return. Only two of his sons appeared on any census return before 1840, and only one executed a land transaction, of record, in South Carolina. The available records on the family of Aaron, Senior are fewer than those for the family of his brother, and a more compact report is indicated.

The preceding is not to imply a lack of definition for the lineage of this family. Primary proof will be presented to identify his issue and the husband, or husbands, for each daughter. Acceptable identification of his later descendants, to the goal of this report, is in hand, in most cases.

Note was made in earlier Narratives of the absence of records to identify birth years, or the order of birth, for the sons of Richard Snowden Kirkland II. All are presented in this report as born ca. 1748-1760. The assigned birth year for Aaron is in that range. However, his children were born later than those of his brothers, and he outlived his siblings by over three decades. The last child born to his brother Benjamin was born in 1786. Records indicate Aaron had nine children born after that year. Aaron may have been the youngest of the brothers. This is offered only as a suggestion.

His birth year will be listed as ca. 1748-1760. The place of birth is uncertain. The Narrative on his father placed the family in several locations in this era. The most probable would be in Georgia, during their brief stay in that state, or at the Matthews Bluff area on the South Carolina side of the Savannah River. He died in Henry County, Alabama in December 1842, as proved by the probate of his estate, to be cited later. He was probably buried in Old Pleasant Plains Cemetery in Henry County. Records to be cited will show he lived in that area of the county and many of his descendants are buried there.

Aaron, Senior married Elizabeth (?), as proved by Edgefield Deed Book 42, pages 181-

183 and 426. Available records fail to identify the maiden surname of Elizabeth. The children of this family received Kirkland given names, and do not reflect the family of Elizabeth. It is of interest to note that the original land granted to Aaron in Edgefield District had one Ephriam Franklin as an adjoining landowner. Aaron sold a tract of land in 1827, as he departed for Alabama, that had originally been granted to Ephriam Franklin. This research found no record of his acquisition of this tract. Elizabeth released her dower rights to the land, suggesting that she held a vested interest in the land. Perhaps the tract came to Aaron through inheritance by his wife. Caution is issued that proof of this was not found, but Elizabeth may have been a daughter of Ephriam Franklin. Citation on this sale will be offered later.

Elizabeth was born ca. 1765-1770, based on U. S. Census records, and died in Henry County, Alabama. She was represented on the census returns for Henry County in 1830. The family was omitted from the return for 1840. She was not recognized in the estate proceedings as the estate of Aaron was distributed. She, apparently, died after 1830 and before her husband. The first child was born ca. 1778, indicating a marriage in the mid to late 1770s.

The role of the sons of Richard Snowden Kirkland II in the Revolutionary War has been documented in the Narrative on the father. That report also identified some South Carolina conditions that may have led these men to support the British interests in that conflict. Aaron played an active role and, while history does not applaud his stand, this report must recognize the commitment to his beliefs. He served as a Corporal in a South Carolina Royalist unit in the siege of Savannah in the Fall of 1779, was present in the same rank for the second Battle of Camden, and had duty on James Island, South Carolina, as late as April 1782. His service is documented in *Loyalists in the South*: Murtie June Clark. This is treated in more detail in the Narrative on his father.

Available records do not account for any educational training received by Aaron. He signed documents with a signature, rather than a mark, which sets him apart from many in his generation. It indicates he had some formal schooling. Documents filed in the probate of his estate provide good original signatures made near the end of his life. Although he was 80 plus years, his signature still carried a stylish flair.

Aaron settled, and raised his family, on the headwaters of the South Edisto River in the area where Edgefield and Orangeburg Districts of South Carolina come together, as did his brother, Benjamin. Land records prove he and Benjamin were adjoining landowners on Bridge Creek. He acquired two tracts of land by State Grant and one tract from Ephriam Franklin, as noted earlier. The Franklin tract contained 300 acres.

The land grants were as follows. He acquired 895 acres 05 August 1793, which appears to have been his home site. This tract adjoined his brother Benjamin, Ephriam Franklin, and the district boundary between Edgefield and Orangeburg Districts. The second tract was 100 acres granted him 05 March 1798. It was located on the south side of the South Edisto River.

The three tracts totaled 1295 acres. This was a large land holding, and may explain the absence of his sons in land transactions in South Carolina. Perhaps the family had sufficient land for their needs. Records to be cited as the family left South Carolina will identify other family names of Monk, Holland and Sanders as adjoining landowners. Daughters of Aaron married into these families. Apparently, the family lived on a large tract of land as a self-supported group in a close knit community.

As with other Kirkland Families in this report, available records fail to identify the exact date for his removal to Alabama. A record, to be cited later, does prove his son Aaron, Junior relocated his family to Henry County in 1825. Records to follow also show Aaron, Senior and some of his sons had attachments to South Carolina until early 1827.

The Edgefield estate record of Ellen Posey reports Aaron Kirkland was on the committee to inventory her estate 19 July 1825, Box 23 Package 825. Aaron and James Kirkland (a son of Aaron, Senior), were buyers at the estate sale. It is of interest that John Sanders and Joseph Mims were also buyers. Mims was a brother-in-law to Caleb V. Kirkland. Phebe, a daughter of Aaron, Senior, married a Sanders as her first husband. A State Grant to William Kirkland d. 1864, on 08 February 1821, identified adjacent landowners named Aaron Kirkland, Senior, John Holland and John Monk. These names are recorded for future reference.

Aaron sold the 895 acre tract to David Seigler 02 March 1826 for \$500, Edgefield Deed Book 42, pages 181-182. John Holland and Garrett Jurden witnessed the deed. Elizabeth, wife of Aaron, released her dower rights to the land 22 July 1826. He sold the 300 acres acquired from Ephriam Franklin on 07 January 1827 for \$50, Edgefield Deed Book 42, page 426. The buyer for the Franklin tract was John Follmer. The witnesses were David Follmer and James Kirkland (a son). Note was made earlier that the dower release by Elizabeth may indicate she had a vested interest in the Franklin tract.

Edgefield court records report Aaron and James failed to appear when summoned for jury duty in 1827, *KSBI*, page 256. This suggests they had removed to Alabama soon after the land sale in January 1827. Records to follow will show some of his children preceded him in the move, some joined him, and others relocated later.

Available records fail to provide record of the disposition of the 100 acres granted him 05 March 1798.

Aaron, like many of his kinsmen, did not buy land in Alabama. The use of public land by the early settlers is discussed in detail in other areas of this report. Aaron availed himself of available public land. The 1842 tax records for Henry County report he resided near Columbia, apparently near the Old Pleasant Plains Church. Records will identify this area as the home for many in his family. Readers will recall that his nephews originally settled in other areas. They selected the west side of the county, in the Newville and Concord areas, and in the area south of Abbeville near Sandy Creek. Aaron and his family settled,

initially, in the Pleasant Plains area near Columbia.

The probate of his estate left a number of records recorded in OCR Book D, pages 28, 40-42, 115-116, 145-146, 183-185, 474 and 528-529. No real estate was identified in any of these records. The estate consisted of personal property - slaves, notes, livestock and personal items.

Aaron died intestate. The oldest son, Aaron, Junior, was appointed Administrator, with John Holland and Willis Kirkland his securities. They were sons-in-law of Aaron, Senior. Apparently, some disagreement occurred late in 1843. The securities withdrew their bond and Aaron, Junior resigned as Administrator. The court appointed John Scott Administrator with Moses Kirkland and Sanders Kirkland as his securities. Scott was the husband of Nancy Kirkland, a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, and Sanders Kirkland was her brother. These persons are treated in the Narrative on Caleb. Moses Kirkland was a son of Aaron, Senior, who remained in South Carolina until the mid 1840s. This appointment and the resulting confusion are treated in some detail in the Narrative on Nancy and her husband.

John Scott was unavailable for the final settlement and the funds for distribution were not available. It is unclear if he left the area or died, though records indicate he died. The court ordered the estate to be settled by Moses Kirkland and Sanders Kirkland providing the funds to pay the remaining legacies. OCR Book E, page 154 is record of Moses accounting for his share of the money. He was identified in this record as a son, and an heir, of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Record of the payment by Sanders was not found.

It is important to note that the original records created by the probate were filed in Estate Package 1318, which was stored in the courthouse basement. Supposedly all of these records were transcribed into the OCR Book D, as noted earlier. Two errors were made as these records were transcribed. The writer recognized one and attempted to make record of a correction when *KSB II* was published in 1987. This appears on page 41 of that book. Unfortunately, the other error, unknown to the writer at that time, was compounded. The following is to correct both errors made by the scribe in 1846 and the one made by the writer in 1987.

The entry in OCR Book D, pages 528-529 lists legacies paid to a number of heirs of this Aaron. These include an amount paid to Thomas Kirkland and one amount paid to the heirs of Sanders Kirkland. These names are very plainly written. The date for the entry was 15 April 1846. Other entries in OCR Books prove Thomas Kirkland died between 02 December 1840 and 27 March 1843, Book A page 126 and Book D page 59. The writer, in 1987, assumed the entry should have said, "heirs of Thomas" and recognized Sanders as a living heir of Aaron. This opinion was published in *KSB II*, page 41. It was in error because Sanders was not an heir of Aaron.

The written family record that proves the children of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 was located in 1997. This record identified Sanders as a son of this Caleb. Obviously, some

information was incorrect. A request for access to the original estate package was granted the writer. These original documents resolve the confusion on Thomas and Sanders.

The original probate court record does not mention Sanders as an heir, nor does he appear as having received a distribution from the estate. The name was Snowden in the original record. A distribution was made to Thomas Kirkland and one was made to the heirs of Snowden Kirkland, according to the original document. The scribe recorded Sanders rather than Snowden in the OCR Book.

An error did occur in the original record, in the opinion of the writer. Thomas was deceased before 1846. His heirs should have received the distribution. Snowden was the man of that name in Barbour County, Alabama at the time of this entry. He was alive.

Other details on this dilemma appear in the reports on Sanders Kirkland and on Nancy (Kirkland) Scott, in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Hopefully, this item is corrected. Sanders was a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 and his only role in the estate of Aaron, Senior was to serve as security for John Scott, the Administrator. Snowden Kirkland was a son of Aaron, Senior and Thomas Kirkland was the deceased son of Aaron.

The probate court records identify the children of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, with the errors in question corrected. They will be identified here with vital dates and spouses added from a number of sources. The sources will be reported as each is treated later. The children of Aaron, Senior were: Aaron, Junior - born ca. 1778, died ca. 1861, married Catherine Turkett; Thomas - born ca. 1780, died a. 27 March 1843, married 1) unknown, 2) Mary Wilkinson 13 July 1826, 3) Gerdin Stringer 06 June 1839; Lydia - born ca. 1786, died 01 April 1862, married Joshua Monk; Mary - born ca. 1788, died p. 16 January 1858, married John Holland 12 November 1807; Moses - born ca. 1791, died p. 1866, married 1) unknown, 2) Mrs. Nancy Don between 14 September 1837 and 01 January 1838, 3) Barbary Reesberry (sp?) 05 September 1850; Snowden - born ca. 1795, died p. 1854, married 1) unknown, 2) Mrs. Matilda Bass 20 September 1844; Elizabeth - born ca. 1800, died p. 1860, married (James?) Evans; James - born ca. 1801, died a. 1870, married 1) Sarah Elizabeth (?), 2) Elizabeth (Rigdon) Whitehead 17 October 1866; Rebecca - born ca. 1803, died p. 1870, married 1) Willis Kirkland, 2) (?) Hollis?; Phoebe - born ca. 1805, died a. 27 February 1860, married 1) (?) Sanders, 2) Reuben Kennedy, 3) (?) Hutto; Nancy - born ca. 1807, died ?, married Reason Smith.

The number of men named Aaron in this family has confused earlier searchers. Some of this is unavoidable because the man identified here as Aaron, Senior was followed by a son, Aaron, Junior. That son became known in records as Aaron, Senior, after the death of his father, and his son named Aaron became known as Aaron, Junior.

This report will identify these men as follows: Aaron, Senior is the son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II; Aaron, Junior is his son, and, in this report, his name does not change at the death of his father. The son of Aaron, Junior will be identified by his death

year, Aaron d. 1864. A grandson of Aaron, Senior, born to his son James, was named Aaron S. Kirkland and the middle initial is sufficient to identify him, A later Aaron was born to William Riley Kirkland (a son of Aaron, Junior) and he will be identified as Aaron d. 1913.

One family report placed a son named Aaron as a son of Aaron d. 1864. This research does not agree. That son was named William R. Kirkland and he died as a young man in the Civil War.

Each child of Aaron, Senior will be treated individually. When available, eight generations will be identified, as was done for the other Henry County Kirkland Families.

Aaron Kirkland, Junior, Son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Official records do not provide the order of birth for the children of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Census records indicate Aaron, Junior was the oldest child. This is supported as the heirs were listed in the probate of the father's estate. Aaron, Junior was always listed first and he was the child appointed Administrator for the father's estate. This report will recognize him as the oldest child.

Aaron Kirkland, Junior was born ca. 1778, apparently at the headwaters area of the South Edisto River in South Carolina. He died in Henry County, Alabama ca. 1862. No record of his death survives. While it is assumed he was buried at the Old Pleasant Plains Cemetery in Henry County, no burial site can be recognized today. A written family report, to be introduced later as "Malissa's Memories", reports he lived to 84 years of age. These years, when added to the assumed birth year, reflects 1862 as his year of death. His absence from U. S. Census records in 1840, 1850 and 1860 eliminates those records as aids to determine his life span and age.

Available records do prove he was active in Henry County in the decade of the 1850s. *Military Register, State Militia*, housed at the Alabama Archives, provides record that he and his son (who will be identified as Aaron d. 1864) were voters in the election of officers for the local militia 03 December 1853. He would have been old for one to be involved with Militia service, but the records identified them as Aaron, Senior and Aaron, Junior. U. S. land records, which will be cited later, prove he acquired three tracts of land in the Old Pleasant Plains area from 1852-1857. He was identified as Aaron, Senior. His son and his nephew also acquired land and were identified as Aaron, Junior and Aaron S. Kirkland.

Aaron married Catherine Turkett. Her maiden surname is among the items provided in "Malissa's Memories". The writer has accumulated research on the Turkett Family. Available records do not identify the parents of Catherine. However, the family history is interesting and an overview is offered. They were of French Huguenot origin.

The Huguenots were French Protestants who fled France to escape religious persecution.

They were, in the main, industrious tradesmen in France, as opposed to the royalty and professional class of society. One research reports over 400,000 of them fled France in the late 1600s. England was among the places in which they sought refuge. Many moved on to the American Colonies and South Carolina welcomed them in large numbers. They became successful in a number of industries, such as shipbuilding and rice growing.

Three Huguenots with the surname of Torquett came to the Charleston area in the late 1600s - James, Humphrey and Paul. Records recognize them as shipbuilder, ship carpenter and shipwright. They accumulated land in the Cooper River area. All left wills in the Charleston court system. The will of James was dated 26 September 1686, that of Humphrey 26 January 1703, and that of Paul 29 August 1711. Paul is the only one known to have had male issue. He left two sons - Paul and James. Variant spellings of the surname associated with these sons include Turquett, Torquette and Turkett.

A study of South Carolina Land Memorials, particularly those for Elias Ball and William Holmes, will reveal the evolution of the Torquett surname to Turkett for the two sons of Paul named James and Paul. Other land records and the will for William Holmes will be helpful.

The preceding background serves to identify the origin of the family and note the evolution of Torquett to Turkett. Other spellings, such as Turkeynett, are common. Apparently, from this beginning, the surname has spread in the variant of Turkett. They appear in records of Columbia, Duval, Hernando and Marion Counties in Florida before the Civil War. One Henry Turknett had a survey for land in Washington County, Georgia in 1778. A family settled in Richland County, South Carolina that may be the origin of the wife of Aaron Kirkland, Junior.

The family of Aaron, Junior was listed on the U. S. Census for Edgefield County, South Carolina in 1800, and that for Lexington County in 1810 and 1820. Lexington, at that time, bordered on the headwaters of the South Edisto River on the south, and Richland County on the north. One Winnie Busbe, formerly Turkett, wrote her will in Richland County 15 August 1806. She recognized sons named William Turkett and Peter Turkett, and daughters named Mary Nipper and Allie Turkett. Catherine (Turkett) Kirkland was not a child of this family, but the records locate a Turkett Family in the local area where Aaron and his family resided.

It is in order to note the writer introduced the theory of Turkett being a corruption of Torquett to the Huguenot Society in the mid 1980s. Subsequently, contact was ongoing with the older searchers currently circulating printed reports on the family, Annie Lee Ratliff and Keith Turkett.

Aaron and Catherine (Turkett) Kirkland gave two sons the given name of William, William Turkett Kirkland and William Riley Kirkland. It may be worth noting that a son in the Richland County, South Carolina will, cited earlier, was named William Turkett.

This research was unable to develop more definition on the origin of Catherine.

Aaron, Junior purchased 100 acres of land on the South Edisto River 12 December 1799. The deed was not recorded, but the transaction is proved by a record executed 01 October 1810. John Monk sold the same tract to Harphrey Holland for 10 pence, a very nominal fee. The chain of title in the deed reports the land had been granted to John Wootan 03 April 1786. Wootan sold it to Aaron Kirkland, Junior, as noted here. Kirkland sold the land to John Monk 24 December 1800 and Monk was selling to Holland on the date cited, Edgefield Deed Book 35, pages 53-54. Page 55 of the same Book is record of the sale of the same land by Holland to Hezekiah Alman 16 November 1814. Sary Monk and Joshua Monk witnessed the first deed.

The names on these deeds are of interest to family searchers. Aaron Kirkland, Junior is identified here. John Wootan was an adjacent landowner to Aaron Kirkland, Senior and his brother, Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. John Monk was the father of Joshua Monk who married Lydia Kirkland, a sister of Aaron, Junior. Harphrey Holland married a sister of Joshua Monk, thus was a son-in-law of John Monk, which explains the nominal charge for the land. Hezekiah Alman was the buyer of land from Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 that was devised to him by his father.

The claim is offered that Aaron Kirkland, Senior and his sons settled in the Old Pleasant Plains area of Henry County. This is about midway between Headland and Columbia today. It is near the present day boundary of Henry and Houston Counties. Omusee Creek was a landmark in records, and continues to be recognized today. The Henry County tax records for 1842 listed Aaron Kirkland, Senior in the Columbia area. The tax records for 1843, after the death of Aaron, Senior, listed Aaron, Junior in the Columbia area. Two sons of Aaron, Junior, William Turkett Kirkland and William Riley Kirkland, are also listed in the Columbia area. Elisha, a son of Thomas Kirkland, a brother to Aaron, Junior, was in the same locale. The other Kirkland Families in the county were farther north, in Abbeville and Sandy Creek, or west near the Dale County boundary.

The report on Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 and a son-in-law of Aaron, Junior, notes this family moved to Florida in the 1830s. A written family tradition also reports they returned to Henry County near the end of that decade and made their home on the old Kirkland home site. The opinion is offered that this was the old Aaron Kirkland home site, not the old Caleb Kirkland home site. The Caleb Kirkland Family settled farther north, in the Sandy creek area. As noted earlier, most of these families lived on public land at this time.

Aaron, Junior purchased three tracts from the U. S. Government in the 1850s. They were as follows: SE 1/4 NE 1/4 and NW 1/4 SE 1/4 Section 18 Township 4 Range 28 - Certificate 24203; SW 1/4 SW 1/4 Section 8 Township 4 Range 28 - Certificate 11675; SW 1/4 NE 1/4 and NE 1/4 SE 1/4 Section 8 Township 4 Range 28 - Certificate 20292. All of the land in Section 18, owned by Aaron, Junior, was in the land holdings of Caleb d. 1867 when his estate was probated.

The preceding information supports the claim that the Aaron Kirkland Family lived in the Omusee Creek area, known as Pleasant Plains.

The U. S. Census for Edgefield District, South Carolina in 1800 represented two daughters under 10 years of age in the household of Aaron and Catherine. These children are not present in later records. Perhaps they were children of another family or they suffered an early death. The returns for Lexington County, South Carolina in 1810 and 1820 and the 1830 return for Henry County, Alabama reflect three sons and three daughters for Aaron and Catherine. Other records confirm the number. An additional daughter was born after the census for 1830 was enumerated.

Malissa Honora Kirkland was a daughter of William Turkett Kirkland and a grand daughter of Aaron and Catherine. She prepared a written report of her ancestry late in life. A copy of this was shared with the writer in the mid 1980s by Bennie (Welsh) White. The record was referred to as "Malissa's Memories" and the term seems appropriate. Among the information recorded was the parents of William Turkett Kirkland. They were Aaron Kirkland and Katy Turkett, and they lived to the age of 84 and 83 years, respectively. The brothers and sisters of William Turkett Kirkland were: Aaron Kirkland, Riley Kirkland, Dolly Kirkland, Betsy Kirkland, Eliza Kirkland and Catherine Kirkland.

She reported Dolly married a Reddy (Ready), Betsy married a Kirkland, Eliza married a Posey and Catherine married a Ham. Other records, to be cited, prove Riley was William Riley Kirkland, Dolly was Dorothy Kirkland, Eliza was Eliza Ann Kirkland and Betsy was Elizabeth Kirkland.

The available vital records and the marriages for each follow. Some documentation will be cited for each, as they are treated individually. They were: Dorothy "Dolly" - born ca. 1802, died p.1880 census, married 1) Elisha Kirkland 03 December 1828, 2) James Ready 09 August 1851; Elizabeth - born 09 June 1808, died 28 May 1890, married Caleb Kirkland 15 September 1825; William Turkett - born 18 July 1810, died 03 November 1903, married 1) Sarah Ann Snellgrove, 2) Charity Skeen 21 March 1876; William Riley - born 12 February 1814, died 30 March 1889, married 1) Sarah Kirkland, 2) Catherine Monk 13 March 1870; Aaron - born ca. 1822, died 24 October 1864, married Elizabeth Jane Kirkland 23 December 1841; Amy Catherine - born ca. 1828, married William H. Ham 18 December 1845; Eliza Ann - born ca. 1831, died 05 May 1911, married Lewis J. Posey 22 January 1847.

The children of Aaron Kirkland, Junior will be treated, individually, to the extent of this research and the limitation of this report.

Note has been made earlier that the U. S. Census for Edgefield District, South Carolina indicates two daughters were born by 1800. They do not appear in later records, suggesting they were children of another origin or died before the 1810 census was compiled.

Dolly (Dorothy) is recognized here as the first child born to this family. She married 1) Elisha Kirkland, a son of Thomas Kirkland. Thomas was her uncle. Elisha was born ca. 1808 and died before the 1850 census was completed. She remarried to James Ready, who died before the 1860 census was compiled. Family information reports James Ready had married Rachel (?), who died in childbirth. He had seven children when he married Dolly.

The written family record by Malissa does not recognize the first marriage for Dolly. Malissa was born in 1851, the year Dolly married James Ready. She, apparently, was unaware of her marriage to Elisha Kirkland.

The format of this report has been to identify the children of Kirklands who married Kirklands in the report on the family of the father. In this case, Dolly had issue from both marriages and stepchildren. All will be recognized here and only the issue from her marriage to Elisha when his family is treated.

The tax records cited earlier report Elisha Kirkland lived near Columbia, as did others of the Aaron Kirkland Family.

The U. S. Census records for 1850 and 1860 appear to identify the living issue of Dolly. She had, from her marriage to Elisha Kirkland, children as follows: Dorothy - born ca. 1840, married Jesse M. C. Parker 07 June 1861, a son of William Henry Parker; Catherine - born ca. 1842, may have been the Catherine Kirkland who married Hinton A. Dickerson 17 December 1823; Holston - born ca. 1844, died in the Civil War, served in the 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment; Elisha - born ca. 1848, apparently died young, after the 1860 census was compiled.

The children of her marriage to James Ready were as follows: William - born ca. 1855, no other information; Rachel - born ca. 1858, married Zachariah Dees 06 December 1877; Commander - born ca. 1859. Dolly and Commander were listed adjacent to the Dees Family on the 1880 census.

The children of James Ready, from his first marriage, are listed to avoid confusion with the children of Dolly. They were her stepchildren and appear in their father's household in 1850 as follows: Endy B. - born ca. 1833; Washington - born ca. 1835; Stanmore - born ca. 1837; Eliza - born ca. 1840; Andrew - born ca. 1842; Lucy - born ca. 1847; Emmanuel - born ca. 1850. These children do not appear in the household of Dolly in 1860.

Dolly appeared on the 1860 census return with her children from both marriages. She was listed adjacent to the household of Moses L. Ham. Moses Ham had married Martha Monk, who was a first cousin of Dolly. In 1880 she was listed adjacent to the Dees household, as noted earlier, and to Aaron Kirkland, who was a son of her brother, William Riley Kirkland.

The family of Dolly (Dorothy), daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Junior was not followed further in this research.

Elizabeth is recognized as the second child born to Aaron Kirkland, Junior. She married Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Her family is treated in detail in the Narrative on her father-in-law. That information will not be repeated here.

It is in order to note that family information from the famous Christmas Party, documented in the Narrative on Caleb, reports this family made their final home on the ‘Kirkland Family Homestead’. This has been interpreted as reference to the household of her family and not that of his family. Records cited earlier in this report show land acquired by Aaron Kirkland, Junior was among the land holdings of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867, at his death.

William Turkett Kirkland is recognized as the third child born to Aaron Kirkland, Junior. He was given, as his middle name, the surname of his mother. One common pronunciation of Turkett is very similar to ‘turkey’. This resulted in the nickname of ‘Turkey Bill’. One family tradition reported the nickname resulted from his skills as a turkey hunter. Perhaps he was a turkey hunter, but the nickname seems to be more related to his middle name.

He was active in the community and in the politics of Henry County throughout his adult life. He entered the county as a teen-age boy in 1825, with his family, and served the county in numerous capacities. He held the office of County Treasurer and the County Commission Minutes Books document his influence in county affairs. His name appears in a few court cases.

He served in the Alabama Militia in the Indian War of 1836. This service qualified him for a pension late in life. The application connected with that item provides facts important to family matters. These records prove his birth and death dates, that his family moved to Henry County in 1825, and his first marriage, which was not recorded in the courthouse records.

Sarah Ann Snellgrove, the first wife of William T., was a daughter of Barruck and Elizabeth (Hendrix?) Snellgrove, based on Snellgrove research shared by Bennie (Welch) White. Sarah Ann was born 18 February 1807 and died 02 November 1874. She, as was her husband, was buried in Culp-Kirkland Cemetery. All known children of William T. Kirkland were born to his first marriage. However, his widow, Charity (Skeen) Kirkland was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910 in the household of her brother, Bin E. Skeen. She was reported to have been the mother of one child, who was deceased. Apparently one child was born to that marriage, who died early.

William T. wrote his will 06 January 1892, adding codicils 14 July 1894 and 22 February 1899. The will was presented for probate 14 December 1903, OCR Book 4, pages 446-447. The executors were his son, Pulaski, and grandson, W. W. Kirkland. Pulaski

relinquished his role and the grandson was appointed sole executor. W. W. Kirkland died in 1906 and his widow, Laura (Matthews) Kirkland, was appointed to complete the probate process.

The probate records identify the children of William T., as does the written record left by Malissa. The children, with vital dates and marriages, follow: Washington - born ca. 1834, died 1865, married Martha Ann (Murphy) Stokes 08 March 1857; James Jasper - born ca. 1835, died 25 August 1890 in Shelby County, Texas, married Sarah Leila (Morris) Parker; Mary Ann - born ca. 1838 (grave marker - 24 October 1834), died 28 March 1882, married William I. Weems 08 April 1855; Clovis Clotilda - born ca. 1841, died a. 02 November 1902, married Robert B. Griggs; Cicero - born ca. 1843, died 29 December 1911, married 1) Sis Galloway, 2) Nancy (West) Hicks 12 November 1899; Pulaski - born ca. 1845, died 12 January 1927, married 1) Catherine Westbrook, 2) Nancy A. (Snell) McArty 31 November 1891; William Jefferson - born ca. 1846, died 31 October 1915, married Elizabeth Brown 14 January 1869; Sarah Ann - born January 1849, died 24 December 1938, married William Joshua Creel 04 July 1869; Malissa Honora -born 23 February 1851, died 26 December 1934, married William Wright Davis 04 September 1868.

Each child of William T. will be treated to the extent of this research.

Washington was the first child born to William T. Kirkland. He married Martha Ann (Murphy) Stokes, as noted earlier. She was born 28 March 1839, died 20 July 1912, and was buried at the Newville Baptist Church. She married James J. Stokes (marriage recorded but date questionable). Apparently, her husband died early and she had no issue from that marriage. She had an estate to probate after her death, and the heirs were the children from her marriage to Washington Kirkland, OCR Book 6, page 310.

Earlier searchers reported Washington was the middle name of this man. Some said his first name was George, some said William. This research could not confirm the first name. He will be recognized as Washington Kirkland in this report.

He served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. *Burials and Deaths in Columbus (GA) Enquirer 1832-1872*: B. W. Wright, page 266, reports his death. He had been wounded in Virginia, sent home for recovery and had reported for duty at Columbus, Georgia. The Union Army had occupied Columbus and Washington attempted to return to Henry County. The cause of death, or the conditions surrounding his death, were not reported. He died near Eufaula, Alabama, and was buried "near the road to George Goldens" in 1865. His widow filed for a Confederate Widow's Pension 15 July 1891.

The children of Washington are proved in the estate record of his widow, cited earlier, in the estate record of his father, and in the estate proceedings for his son, William Washington Kirkland. William Washington was the executor for the estate of William T. Kirkland, as listed earlier. He died 19 February 1906 in Dale County. His estate records reported he had no children, and was survived by his wife, his mother and three sisters.

This serves to identify the children of his father.

The issue of Washington was as follows: Sarah Teresa - born ca. 1857, died 21 August 1921, married Thomas Holland 04 November 1875; Clotilda Clovis - born 11 February 1860, died 31 August 1931, married Elijah Willis 25 December 1877, buried at Newville Church; Ossie Ophilia - born 11 August 1861, died 19 March 1913, married James Irvin Hicks 18 June 1882 in Dale County; William Washington - born 1864, died 19 February 1906, married Laura Matthews, buried at Union Cemetery in Dale County.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1910 listed Martha in the household of Elijah Willis, as his mother-in-law.

The family of Washington was not followed further.

The next child of William Turkett was James Jasper Kirkland. He married Sarah Leila (Morris) Parker, who was the widow of John Parker. Parker was born 08 November 1823 and died 04 February 1864. She was a daughter of Elijah and Sarah (Pope) Morris.

The contributions of Elza Oates to this report are acknowledged. He provided much of the detail presented here.

There is confusion on the reported death date for James Jasper Kirkland. The date listed in this report, 25 August 1890, was shared with the writer in past years. The source has been misplaced. Mr. Oates reported he was unable to locate a burial site for this man in the Texas area where he lived. Readers should use the date with caution. Fortunately, the lineage in this family is not confused. The estate record of his father proves he was a son, that he preceded his father in death, and his surviving heirs lived in Texas. The heirs surviving James Jasper were: Newton J. Kirkland, M. C. (Cicero) Kirkland and Joe Kirkland. U. S. Census records provide additional children, who were deceased when the estate of William T. Kirkland was settled.

The children of James Jasper and Sarah Leila (Morris) Parker Kirkland were: Sarah Jane - born ca. 1857, died young; T. J. - born ca. 1860, died young; Newton J. - born 10 January 1862, married 1) Elizabeth Stewart 18 March 1885, 2) Caroline A. White 28 August 1915; Delila R. "Anna" - born ca. 1869, died ca. 1890, married Matthew Elijah Cole 10 January 1889; Marion Cicero "Jesse" - born ca. 1870, died 1928, married Katie Elizabeth Roe 05 February 1908; Joseph - born ca. 1874.

In addition to these children, Mr. Oates identified the children of Sarah Leila, who were issue of her Parker marriage. The Parker children are identified to prevent confusion in later years over their origin. They were: Mary Ann Elizabeth - born 03 May 1853, died 18 December 1925, married John Bernard Black; William H - born ca. 1854, died a. 1899, married Laura Holden.

The family of James Jasper was not followed further.

The next child of William T. Kirkland was Mary Ann Kirkland. She married William I. Weems, a son of Moses Weems, according to census records. Mary Ann died 05 February 1882, was buried at Abbeville City Cemetery. She preceded her father in death and had no surviving issue. This family was not followed further.

The next child of William T. Kirkland was Clovis Clotilda Kirkland. She married Robert B. Griggs, as noted earlier. This daughter preceded her father in death, but the date is unavailable. She had issue of one son, James Griggs. The distribution of her father's estate recognized James Griggs as her son. He received an undiluted child's share of the estate, indicating he was the only heir of his mother. His birth date was not determined.

This family was not followed further.

The next child of William T. Kirkland was Cicero Kirkland. The written family record by Malissa reported he married first to Sis Galloway, and second to Nancy Hicks. The first marriage was not recorded in Henry County. He married Nancy Ann Hix (spelling varies) 12 November 1899. Nancy was the widow of Mason Hix, as proved by grave markers in Union Cemetery in Henry County. Other records report she was a daughter of Dr. Isaac West of Ft. Gaines, Georgia.

He served in the 15th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. William C. Oates was Commander of the unit at one time. He wrote a book on the war and some personalities in it, *War Between the Union and Confederacy*. Cicero Kirkland was recognized, on page 691, as follows: wounded at Gettysburg, fought through the surrender at Appomattox, went to Texas several years after the war and returned to Henry County, he was an extreme Populist and was active in politics. Military records report he enlisted 03 July 1861 at Abbeville, was 18 years of age and single.

Cicero wrote his will 24 July 1911 and it was presented for probate 25 January 1912. He died without issue and identified his siblings, or the heirs of deceased siblings, as his heirs. His wife survived him. He and his wife are buried at Union Cemetery.

A number of records are available on this son of William T. Kirkland. They would be of interest to descendants of this family. In so far as he died without issue, they provide no contribution to the goal of this report, and are omitted here.

The next child of William T. Kirkland was Pulaski Kirkland. He married, as his first wife, Catherine Westbrook, who was a daughter of Richard N. Westbrook of Macon County, Georgia. The relationship is proved as Pulaski and Catherine signed for her legacy from the estate of her father, Henry County Deed Book N, page 121. Pulaski purchased 140 acres of land with the inheritance and deeded it to Catherine. The land was in Section 17, Township 6, Range 28. It is assumed this became their home site. The death date for Catherine was not determined, but he remarried to Nancy A. (Snell) McArty 01 November 1891. He, apparently, outlived her. She was not recognized as an heir, after his death, to

be noted later.

Pulaski enlisted in the 15th Alabama Infantry Regiment in July 1861, as did his brother, Cicero. He was only 16 years old. Colonel Oates also commented on Pulaski in his book. He was smaller in stature than Cicero, was a good soldier and remained with the unit until the surrender at Appomattox. He received a pension as a Confederate Veteran, and, in his pension application, a review of the major battles in which the 15th participated was given.

The pension application provides information on the children of Pulaski. Mrs. A. J. Kirkland of Webb (Houston County), Alabama wrote the Louisiana Pension Board 17 March 1927. She reported Pulaski died 12 January 1927 and represented herself as a granddaughter of Pulaski, and the only living heir. She requested any balance remaining in his pension account be remitted to her. The letter was notarized by Levi A. Kirkland of Webb.

Records cited in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 report Levi A. Kirkland was a grandson of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867. U. S. Census records prove his son, Andrew J. Kirkland, was 16 years old in 1910. The marriage record for Andrew J. Kirkland and his wife, probably Reba Shackelford, was not recorded in Henry or Houston Counties. However, census records show Pulaski and his first wife, Catherine, had one daughter and there is no evidence of additional children. She was named Catherine, was born ca. 1872, and one Catherine Kirkland married William Shackelford in Henry County 19 March 1891. The assumption is offered that they had a daughter who was the only surviving heir of Pulaski when he died in DeSoto Parish, Louisiana 12 January 1927. Her given name was Reba, according to the 1920 census return. She married Andrew J. Kirkland ca. 1914, though a marriage record was not found in Henry or Houston Counties.

Pulaski sold his interest in the estate of his father to his nephew William Washington Kirkland in 1906, as reported in the distribution of that estate. He arrived in DeSoto Parish, Louisiana 14 October 1906, as reported in his pension application.

The family of Pulaski Kirkland was not followed further.

The next child of William T. Kirkland was William Jefferson Kirkland. He married Elizabeth Brown, a daughter of Tom Brown, as reported on their marriage license. Elizabeth died 15 July 1913. The death date of both is proved by Alabama Death Certificates. They were buried at Culp - Kirkland Cemetery in Henry County.

The issue of William Jefferson was determined from U. S. Census records, with some input from family records held by Robert Bryan. Mr. Bryan has proof of two daughters. The census return for 1910 reported Elizabeth was the mother of seven children, three of whom were alive. The census returns for 1870-1910 list the following children in the household, vital information available for each is added: Minnie - born ca. 1870, died 1906, married Wm. Alexander Griggs 01 September 1889; Josey - born ca. 1873; Manerva

Anna - born ca. 1875, married Robert T. Smith 26 November 1889; William Thomas - born ca. 1878, married Zilphia Whitehead; Sarah J. 'Sally' - born August 1880, died 16 January 1958, married Wm. Alexander Griggs; S. I. (Fe) - born November 1883; Arthur Long - born 27 September 1890, died 04 December 1980, married Bertha Mae Sanders 22 February 1919, She was born 11 August 1903, died 20 May 1986. The birth and death dates for Arthur Long are from information shared by Kathy Stickney.

The family information from Mr. Bryan reported a son named Tom, none named William. Henry County Marriage Records report one Tom Kirkland married Zilphia Whitehead 18 December 1899. The census return for 1900 listed this couple two households from William Jefferson and his father, William T. Kirkland. The assumption is offered that this was the son listed as William on the earlier census return. Perhaps his full name was William Thomas Kirkland.

Family records from Mr. Bryan report Minnie married William Alexander Griggs. She died in 1906 and he married her sister, Sarah J. 'Sally' 07 July 1907. Marriage records report Anna Kirkland married Robert T. Smith 26 November 1899. It is assumed this is the daughter named Manerva Anna.

This family was not followed further.

The next child of William T. Kirkland was Sarah A. Kirkland. She married William Joshua Creel, as reported earlier. The family relocated to Holmes County, Florida in the mid 1880s, as proved by her Confederate Widow's Pension Application.

William Joshua served in the 37th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. The pension application of his widow reported he died in Holmes County, Florida 05 November 1888.

The 1900 census return fails to report the number of children born to Sarah. Census records identify four, and one family resource reports she had four sons and no daughters. The sons were: Edward Price - born ca. 1870; William Thomas - born December 1874; Tullis M. - born 11 March 1879, died 13 March 1968, buried at Bonifay Cemetery; Robert W. - born 13 September 1881, died 29 November 1928, buried Bonifay Cemetery.

This family was not followed further.

The next, and last child of William Turkett Kirkland was Malissa Honora Kirkland. She married William W. Davis, as reported earlier. The groom was a son of Dyar and Elizabeth (Buck) Davis.

Malissa was the author of "Malissa's Memories", cited earlier. In addition to this record, a copy of entries in a ledger book kept by her husband was shared with the writer by Bennie (Welch) White in the mid 1980s. The book by William W. Davis listed birth dates for his wife, himself, and all of their children. Mrs. White also provided death dates and

marriages for each child.

A descendant who made contact in recent years disagreed with some of the death dates provided by Mrs. White. Also, Mrs. White reported the middle name of William W. Davis was Wright - William Wright Davis. One report listed the name as William Washington Davis.

This report will list the information as provided by Mrs. White. The children were: Volter Washington - born 21 September 1869, died 02 June 1964 in Seminole County, Florida, married Eula Williams (Henry County Marriage Records report he married Eula Vesta Parrish 30 October 1897); William Oclession - born 09 April 1872, died 22 December 1963, married Laura Williams 03 November 1895; Geraldine Pearl - born 09 September 1874, died 15 August 1876; Ida Lee - born 01 April 1877, died 14 March 1974, married George Tom Boswell; Sarah Clotilda - born 26 November 1879, died 18 January 1902, married 1) Carl Williams, 2) (?) Stokes; Joseph Olenth - born 20 March 1882, married Ida Locke; Lilla Maude - born 06 March 1886, married Jim Brown; Flinchen Pelar - born 21 May 1889, died 26 August 1938, married C. T. McEachin 31 January 1907; Ossie Mae - born 10 January 1893, married Jesse McKeithan 17 December 1911; Thomas Edward - born 27 November 1895, married Vernie (?).

This family was not followed further.

This ends the report on William Turkett Kirkland and his descendants.

The next child of Aaron Kirkland, Junior was William Riley Kirkland. He was identified as a son of Aaron, Junior in the written report by Malissa (Kirkland) Davis. He married first to Sarah Kirkland, a daughter of Josiah Kirkland. The marriage was not recorded. Sarah was born ca. 1829, died 30 March 1869. The assumption is offered that she was buried at Piney Grove Cemetery. Church records prove she and her parents were members of that church. Markers in that cemetery do survive for her husband and his second wife.

William Riley Kirkland married second to Catherine Monk 13 March 1870. She was a daughter of Josiah and Catherine (Rigdon) Monk. Josiah Monk was a nephew of Aaron Kirkland, Junior, to be cited later. The bride was born ca. 1848 and died 02 February 1913. She was buried by her husband in Piney Grove Cemetery.

William Riley Kirkland served in the Alabama Militia in the Indian War of 1836. His application for a pension for this service, late in life, and that of his widow, after his death, provide needed personal information. He enlisted at Columbia, Alabama 01 April 1836. He was five feet, seven inches in height, had blue eyes and blond hair and a dark complexion. After his discharge 01 July 1836, he lived in the Columbia Beat (District) of Henry County for 17 years, relocated to Covington County for six years, and returned to Henry County. He established his home in Headland in Henry County, on the return, and live there for the remainder of his life.

Militia records indicate his Indian War service was in the area of Covington County, Alabama. This is interesting because, after the war, he purchased large land holdings from the U. S. Government in Covington County. Some of this was in the area that later became Crenshaw County, Alabama, but most was west of present-day Andalusia, Alabama. He also added to his land holdings in the Omussee Creek area in Henry County. An entry in Henry County Deed Book 2, page 81, proves he made his Headland home on the west side of town, within the town limits, on the Midland City Road.

Several of the records connected to the registration of government land bear his original signature.

The 1843 Henry County tax record listed him, and his two brothers, in the Columbia Beat. That is in agreement with the report that he lived in the Columbia area for 17 years after his military service.

While his brother established footprints in courthouse affairs, William Riley seemed to have distanced himself from that environment. He left few courthouse records, including probate records on his estate after death. His heirs executed deeds to sell the land he accumulated, and these prove his heirs, but no probate records were recorded. He had nine children from his first marriage and four from the second. The last child was born in 1888, when he was 74 years of age.

The issue of his marriage to Sarah Kirkland is proved as they sold the land that had come to the family through the inheritance of their mother from her father, Henry County Deed Book 7, page 487, dated 10 December 1889. The heirs of both marriages are proved as they sold the remaining land owned by their father in Covington County. The Grantee was their brother, Aaron Kirkland. The deeds identify the heirs and their spouses. U. S. Census records list all of these children in his household on appropriate returns. Two girls of the first marriage died early, to be noted later.

The birth dates for the children of this family are from the Family Bible record of Melvina (Kirkland) Locke, census records and grave markers. The death dates are from death records of Alabama and Florida, grave markers and family records. Marriages are from family records and marriage records.

The children of the marriage of William Riley Kirkland to Sarah Kirkland were: Melvina - born 20 August 1845, died 14 January 1933, married William Green Locke 02 December 1866; Josiah S. - born 24 September 1845 (date from his death certificate which must be in error), died 11 July 1929 in Polk County, Florida, married Clarky Renfroe 15 September 1866; Aaron - born December 1853, died 1913 in Covington County, Alabama, married Susan Nancy Clark 31 December 1873; Sarah Jane - born ca. 1856, married William Beacham Pope; Matthew - born 01 November 1857, died 26 February 1926, married Hulda Whitehead 09 May 1880; Alcey Catherine - born ca. 1861, married Morgan Holland 17 April 1879; Mary - born ca. 1863, died young; Margaret M. - born ca. 1865, died March 1926, married James T. Kelly 16 January 1886; Susanna - born ca. 1866, died

ca. 1887, married William Beacham Pope 14 December 1884. W. B. Pope married Sarah Jane after the death of Susanna.

The children of the marriage of William Riley Kirkland and Catherine Monk were: Arkanna - born 01 January 1871, died 29 September 1940, married James M. Bullock; Micajah Cager - born 16 November 1874, died 25 February 1915, married Elizabeth McNeil 30 August 1896; Levi V. - born ca. 1878, died 02 September 1920, married Nancy Viola McNeil; Catherine Angeline - born 12 April 1881, died 27 April 1921, married Shadrack Taylor Crockett 14 May 1901; William T. - born February 1888, married Coella (Woodham) Tiller 05 August 1917 in Henry County.

Each child will be treated to the goal of this report, in the order of birth.

Melvina was the first child born to William Riley Kirkland. She married William Green Locke, as noted earlier. He was born 21 December 1842 in Russell County, Alabama, a son of David and Elizabeth (Pettis) Lock. Melvina and her husband were buried at Pleasant Ridge Cemetery in Walton County, Florida.

William Green and Melvina (Kirkland) Locke are the great-grandparents of the writer. They are the 3rd great-grandparents of Laura Margaret Warnock, Rachel Leigh Warnock, Kaelyn Shelby Peacock and Jayna Marie Peacock. This Locke Family is treated in detail in another report published by the writer, *Leonard Lock, ca. 1658-1711, and Descendants*.

This Locke Family relocated to Walton County, Florida in December 1879. Their children were: Sarah Canzader - born 14 September 1867, died 14 September 1946, married Jeremiah F. Henderson; Charles Sylvan - born 03 November 1869, died 15 March 1956, married 1) Rachel Henderson 26 December 1890, 2) Elizabeth Corbin; Emma Jane - born 01 December 1871, married Henry Henderson 09 March 1889; William David - born 02 January 1874, died 24 March 1950, married Alcey Melvina Mitchum 26 May 1895; Ida Irene - born 31 March 1876, died 20 July 1905, married George Washington Creamer 20 September 1894; Marion Riley - born 29 August 1878, died 06 June 1951, married 1) Lucretia Nowling 22 July 1900, 2) Susan Cawthon; Ammonites - born 22 February 1879, died 13 November 1881; Thomas Isaiah - born 23 February 1883, died 21 February 1971, married Mary Melvina Whitehead 25 December 1904; Elsa - born ca. 1885, died ca. 1929, married Hill Rogers 01 April 1905; Elbert Lee - born 01 November 1889, died 29 November 1962, married 1) Olive Leona Green 24 December 1911, 2) Vernie Davis.

The next child born to William Riley Kirkland was Josiah S. Kirkland. Josiah died in Auburndale, Polk County, Florida. His Florida Death Certificate reports he was survived by his wife, Clarky Renfroe Kirkland. He was a farmer and had been retired for nine years. He died of endocarditis. As noted earlier, the birth year reported must be in error.

Family information reports Josiah relocated to Central Florida after 1900. U. S. Census returns listed his family in Henry County for 1880, 1900 and in Houston County in 1910. One Josiah sold land in Orange County, Florida 22 February 1910, Deed Book 144, page

289. Apparently, he moved to Orange County for a brief time, returned to Alabama, and later settled in Polk County, Florida.

Walter Kirkland shared family information in 1986 that has been of value and his input is acknowledged. He was a grandson through the son named Collin Kirkland. He confirmed the eight children who reached maturity. He is the source for some of the marriages reported here.

The census return for 1900 reports Clarky was the mother of twelve children, eight of whom were alive.

The eight children to reach maturity were: Alcey (Isabella) - born ca. 1868, married I. Jeff. Robbins 05 April 1891; William Zachariah - born June 1871, married Lela A. Payne 28 September 1896; Riley Gideon - born ca. 1875, married Mollie (?); Collin G. - born ca. 1879, married Evie Outlaw 07 November 1909 in Houston County; William C. - born March 1886, married Leila Strickland 14 November 1909 in Houston County; Fannie Lula - born April 1888, married Mose Daniels 10 November 1910 in Houston County; Matthew V. - born March 1892, married 'Tuggy' Messer; Berlie B. - born April 1893, married Nettie Adams.

Walter Kirkland reported Riley Gideon drowned from a heart attack while fishing, Berlie B.. was killed in an automobile accident between Cottondale and Dothan, Lula and Mose Daniels lived at Kinard in Calhoun County for a time, she returned to Pansy in Houston County, William C. and Matthew V. moved to Polk County with Josiah, Zachariah and Collin remained in the Cottonwood area of Houston County.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Aaron Kirkland. This son will be identified in this report as Aaron Kirkland d. 1913, to differentiate him from others of the name in this report.

As noted earlier, Aaron married Susan Nancy Clark. Thomas J. G. Clark, a Justice of the Peace, performed the marriage. This may have been her father. Elizabeth Clark was listed in the household of Aaron and Susan in 1900 and was identified as his mother-in-law. Susan survived her husband.

Ethelda (Kirkland) Purvis shared information on this family in 1981. She reported the family lived in the Opine Community of Covington County, near Opp, Alabama. She is the source for much of the death information reported here on the children of Aaron.

Reference has been made to the purchase of the remaining land owned by William Riley in Covington County by Aaron in 1902. That information will not be repeated.

The 1900 census return reported Susan was the mother of eleven children, nine of whom were alive. The probate of the estate of Aaron recognized nine children and the widow as the heirs. The probate was recorded in Covington County Probate Book (number was

omitted when the Clerk copied this record), pages 152-156. The final settlement was made 30 September 1914.

The issue of Aaron Kirkland d. 1913 was as follows: Ardella - born October 1876, died before 09 August 1913, buried at Cool Springs Cemetery, married P. A. Robbins; Byron W. - born 26 December 1878, died in Baker, Florida, date unknown, married Effie Carroll; Moseller - born 30 June 1881, died August 1924, buried Hickory Grove Cemetery, married J. T. Cowin; Viola - born March 1884, died 05 April 1951, buried at Crestview, Florida, married J. D. Mathis; Lou L. - born January 1886, died 20 January 1952, married Samford Harrelson; Granberry - born October 1888, died 28 May 1974, buried Cool Springs Cemetery, married Minnie Short; Linton - born August 1892, died Columbus, Georgia, married Nellie Grimes; Albert - born April 1895, died before 30 September 1914; Ralph - born February 1898, buried at Hickory Grove Cemetery.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Sarah Jane Kirkland. She and her sister, Susanna Kirkland, are so interconnected in family records that it is impossible to explain the issue and fate of one and ignore the other. Both sisters will be treated here.

William Beacham Pope was a son of Calvin Pope of Dale County. He married Susanna Kirkland, the daughter of William Riley Kirkland 04 December 1884 in Henry County. Census records report they had one child, a daughter named Lenora, born ca. 1887. Susanna died before the heirs of the first wife of William Riley sold the land inherited from her father on 10 December 1889. W. B. Pope signed this document for the heirs (heir) of Susanna. Thus, at this time, Susanna was deceased. Her sister, Sarah Jane, was unmarried and signed for her share as Sarah Jane Kirkland.

The marriage of Sarah Jane to William Beacham Pope is proved when the land in Covington County was sold 02 January 1902. She and Pope signed as husband and wife. Additionally, the couple is listed on the U. S. Census return for Dale County in 1910 with Lenora, from his marriage to Susanna, and two children from their marriage: Marvin - born ca. 1893 and Connice - born ca. 1895. These records suggest Sarah Jane married William Beacham Pope ca. 1890. The marriage was not recorded in Henry County.

It is important to note that when the deed of 1902 was executed, Lenora signed, independently of her father and stepmother (William B. Pope and Sarah Jane (Kirkland) Pope) for the share due her deceased mother, Susanna.

It is of interest that the census return for 1910 reported Sarah Jane was the mother of four children, two of whom were alive. Apparently she had two children who died young.

This concludes the report on two daughters of William Riley Kirkland, Susanna and Sarah Jane. Both married William Beacham Pope and the issue of each has been recognized.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Matthew Kirkland. He married Mahulda/Hulda Whitehead, as reported earlier. She was a daughter of Alexander

Whitehead and his wife Susan Rebecca Kennedy. Rebecca was a daughter of Reuben and Phebe (Kirkland) Sanders Kennedy. Phebe was a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The issue of Rebecca is treated in the report on her mother, later in this Narrative.

Walter Kirkland, recognized earlier, and Rebecca Turner have contributed information on the life and family of Matthew. He was a successful farmer in Henry County. Walter Kirkland recalled his visits to the farm and described the painted barn and comfortable home and orchard. Matthew moved his family to Holmes County, Florida in the 1890s, and homesteaded land there. The family was listed on the U. S. Census for Holmes County in 1900. The record reported Mahulda was the mother of five children, three of them alive. The family returned to Henry County.

Matthew died 26 February 1926, intestate. His estate was probated in Henry County, OCR Book 13, pages 155-158. The records report he owned a 320 acre plantation, had \$500 on deposit in a bank, had 12 unsold bales of cotton, personal property valued at \$2,000, and real estate valued at \$10,000. His wife had preceded him in death. His heirs consisted of one daughter, Nervie Smith, of Henry County, and one granddaughter, Rosa Livingston, of Cocoa, Florida. The record was dated 13 March 1926.

Census records and family information identify the three children alive in 1900. They had a daughter, Minerva - born ca. 1881, who married Robert Thomas Smith 26 November 1899. This was Nervie Smith who was appointed Administrator of the estate. They had a son, Jess W. - born January 1887, who died after the 1900 census was compiled, but in his early teen years. A second daughter was named Mary ‘Polly’ Ann Arminda - born 23 February 1883, married George H. Harper 15 December 1897.

Polly Ann had two daughters: Rosa - born September 1898 and Pearlie - born ca. 1902, who died as a pre-teen. Rosa married Whitherley L. Livingston and was the granddaughter recognized as the estate was probated.

Two sources have reported a natural child born to Matthew, out of wedlock, Cora. Reportedly, her mother was Mary Melton, and Matthew recognized Cora as his daughter. She was known by the surname of Kirkland. Cora married James Noah McNeil. They had a daughter named Minnie who married Walter Rudolphus Crockett. Readers will see, later, that two half-brothers of Matthew married McNeil sisters, who are reported to have been siblings of James Noah McNeil. One of his half-sisters married Shadrack Taylor Crockett, as his second wife. Walter Rudolphus Crockett was born to the first marriage of Crockett.

Rebecca Turner has detailed information on the descendants of Matthew Kirkland.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Alcey Catherine Kirkland. She married Morgan Holland, as cited earlier. This research was unable to identify the issue of this family, or to determine their fate. Both signed for her distributive share as the deeds of 1889 and 1902 were executed.

Morgan Holland was a son of Sanders Holland, who married Emalie Kirkland. The bride was a daughter of Josiah Kirkland. She was a sister to the mother of Alcey Catherine.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Mary Kirkland. She was born ca. 1863 and died young.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Margaret M. Kirkland. She married James T. Kelly, as cited earlier. The family was listed on the U. S. Census for Geneva County in 1910. Margaret was reported to have been the mother of six children, all of whom were alive. The children were: Mackey J. - born ca. 1884, married S. C. Wood 01 January 1919 in Geneva County; Curtis J. - born ca. 1886; Jessie L. - born ca. 1892, married Sollie Weeks 11 December 1910 in Geneva County; Ethel E. - born ca. 1895; Bascom - born ca. 1898; Odel M. - born ca. 1908. No further information is available on this family.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland, and the last of the first marriage, was Susanna Kirkland. She married William Beacham Pope as his first wife. Comments on this marriage were presented in the report on her sister, Sarah Jane. Susanna died soon after the birth of her daughter, Lenora. William B. Pope remarried to Sarah Jane. Lenora was born ca. 1887. She signed for her mother's distributive share of the land sold in 1903.

This completes the first family of William Riley Kirkland. The second family follows.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland, and the first born to the second marriage, was Arkanna Kirkland. She married James M. Bullock, as reported earlier. Official record of their marriage was not located in this research. The marriage is reported in family information, and the U. S. Census return listed them as husband and wife. Her husband preceded her in death. He signed the deed of 1902.

Arkanna died in Seminole County, Georgia. Her Georgia Death Certificate proves her parents and reports she died of cardio-vascular disease. She was buried at Liberty Cemetery at Pansy, Houston County, Alabama.

The census return for Henry County in 1900 reported Cannie was the mother of five children, and all were alive. This research did not determine if additional children were born later.

The five children listed on the 1900 return, and marriages from published Houston County Marriage Records, follows. The children were: Osman - born December 1890; Curtis - born April 1892, married Lula Mae Parish 02 December 1925; Annie Bell - born May 1894, married J. A. Glisson 02 July 1911; Cora Lee - born April 1896, married Harris Conrad 03 September 1916; Ransom - born January 1898, married Rubye Croom 25 November 1928.

This concludes the information available on Arkanna (Kirkland) Bullock.

The next child born to William Riley Kirkland was Micajah Cager Kirkland. He appears most often in records as Cager or Cage. He did appear on the 1900 census as Micajah, and this name is recognized in other family information in the files of the writer. His full name, Micajah Cager Kirkland, is inscribed on his grave marker, according to information from Winnie Crockett.

He married Elizabeth McNeil, as reported earlier. The marriage was performed at the McNeil home. Elizabeth was a daughter of Wiley Iverson and Annie (Bowden) McNeil, as reported by Winnie Crockett in past years. Note has been made that a natural daughter of Matthew Kirkland married James Noah McNeil, who was a brother to Elizabeth. Further, Levi V. Kirkland, a brother to Micajah Cager, married Nancy Viola McNeil, a sister to Elizabeth.

Note is made of variant spellings of McNeil found in records. These include McNeal, McNiell, McNeill, etc. This report will attempt to be consistent with McNeil.

Micajah Cager made his home on the Midland City Road, west of Headland. He and his wife are buried near Midland City.

The contributions of Winnie Crockett to this report are acknowledged. She reported that family information recognized six children for Cager and Elizabeth. The U. S. Census returns for Henry County in 1900 and 1910 identified six, and listed them as children of Cager.

The children listed, with marriages from sources cited follows. They were: Early - born September 1897, married Hattie Bell 22 July 1917 in Dale County; Bertie - born September 1899, married W. Clarence Brown 02 August 1923 in Houston County; Manson-born ca. 1901; Jesse - born ca. 1904, died 1924-1925 in Dale County; Eugene - born ca. 1906, married Bertie Lee Brown 04 July 1923 in Houston County; Bessie - born ca. 1909, married Willie Leon Hunt 21 April 1926 in Houston County.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Levi V. Kirkland. He married Nancy Viola McNeil, as reported earlier. The Alabama Death Index reports one L. V. Kirkland died 02 September 1920, assumed to be this man. The writer was unable to locate descendants of this couple, and limited information is available from this research.

The U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1910 reported him as L. V. Kirkland. His household had three children: Clarence - born ca. 1905, Lignon - born ca. 1907 and Addis M. - born ca. 1909. Winnie Crockett reported Addis M. married a McSwain. One searcher reported Lignon had the middle name of Webster and was born 09 August 1907.

No further information is available on Levi V. Kirkland.

The next child of William Riley Kirkland was Catherine Angeline Kirkland. It is

interesting that the Family Bible Record of her half-sister, Melvina (Kirkland) Locke, failed to recognize this daughter of William Riley. The Covington County deed cited earlier proves she was a daughter. She was buried with her father at Piney Grove Cemetery in Henry County.

She married Shadrack Taylor Crockett, as noted earlier. The husband was a son of James M. and Mary (?) Crockett, based on census records. He had married Mary E. Mims 26 April 1875 and had three children from that marriage: Walter Rudolphus, who married Minnie McNeil, as reported in the Narrative on Matthew Kirkland; Grady S. - born ca. 1892; Edward - born ca. 1895.

The census return for Henry County in 1910 reported Catherine Angeline was the mother of five children, two of whom were alive. The living children were: Ethel - born ca. 1904 and Ella - born ca. 1908.

This research was unable to identify additional issue for Catherine Angeline. However, Winnie Crockett reported that at least one other son was born, who lived to maturity. His name was James Sterling Crockett. Additional information is not available.

This family was not followed further in this research.

The remaining child of William Riley Kirkland was William T. Kirkland. The name suggests he was named for his uncle, William Turkett Kirkland. That was not confirmed. The name represented by the middle initial does not appear in available records. He was listed on the U. S. Census for 1910 in the household of his mother, as her son, and born February 1888. He was unmarried. He married Coella Tiller on 05 August 1917, as reported earlier.

Family information reports she was Coella (Woodham) Tiller. That seems to be correct because the 1930 census for Henry County listed William T. with a stepson, Atho Tiller - born ca. 1912. He had one son present, Fred Kirkland - born ca. 1921. Other issue is unknown. Likewise, the fate of William T. Kirkland after 1930 is unknown.

This concludes the report on William Riley Kirkland, son of Aaron, Kirkland, Junior.

The next child of Aaron Kirkland, Junior was the son named Aaron Kirkland. As noted earlier, this son will be identified in this report with his death year, to differentiate him from several in the family named Aaron Kirkland. He will be recognized as Aaron Kirkland d. 1864.

He married Elizabeth Jane Kirkland, as noted earlier. The bride was a daughter of Josiah Kirkland. She was born ca. 1826 and died in 1884, as noted in the Narrative on her father.

Aaron d. 1864 acquired land in the Omussee Creek area of Henry County, known as Pleasant Plains, as did his father. Government land records show he purchased the NE 1/4

NE 1/4 Section 18, Township 4, Range 28 09 February 1854. For those interested, the land records identified him as Aaron Kirkland, Junior. His original signature appears on one of these records. He acquired additional land later, and owned 200 acres at the time of his death.

The County Commission Minutes indicate Aaron d. 1864 was established as a community leader when the Civil War started. He served in a number of positions, such as road supervisor, poll official, school trustee, etc. The war devastated this family. He and his oldest son died in the war.

One of the daughters married into the Campbell Family, to be cited later. The descendants of that marriage prepared a written report that was recognized in the report on Josiah Kirkland. That information will not be repeated here, but readers are referred to it for background.

Military records on this Aaron have been confused with those for his cousin, Aaron S. Kirkland. Both men were blacksmiths, and with such similar names, are easily mixed. Aaron S. served in the 15th Alabama Infantry Regiment, and Aaron d. 1864 served in the 6th Alabama Infantry Regiment. Both units were involved in major campaigns and battles, including Gettysburg. Both men were wounded and, apparently, both were in Union hospitals and were exchanged.

Aaron d. 1864 is reported to have returned home because of wounds. He became active in the Henry County Militia, as proved by Service Cards at the Alabama Archives. The Campbell Family tradition reports he was killed on a patrol into Florida. The Archives records report he was in the Militia 13 August 1864. Probate was started on his estate 24 October 1864. His death occurred between those dates.

The Campbell report identified a son named Aaron for this family. Available records indicate this to be an error. The U. S. Census records clearly identify the oldest son as William R. Kirkland, born ca. 1845. Note has been made earlier of the difficulty in sorting the military records for the several Kirkland men from Henry County named William R. The writer believes the son of Aaron d. 1864 named William R. was the man who served in the 8th Alabama Infantry Regiment. Records at the State Archives report this man died at the Confederate Hospital in Augusta, Georgia 09 September 1865. It appears he was hospitalized there during the war, and died after the war ended.

The estate of Aaron was presented for probate 24 October 1864, OCR Book R, page 536. The final settlement was made 12 July 1869, Book S, page 617. Josiah Kirkland, his father-in-law, was the Administrator. The original documents are in Estate Package 1321. The estate was insolvent and no distribution was made to the heirs.

U. S. Census records identify seven children for Aaron: William R., Rachel, Cynthia Sarah, Margi Ann, Delula Manerva, Permelia and Jefferson. Depositions at the estate settlement report the living heirs were: Rachel, Cynthia S., Margi Ann, Delula and

Permelia. William R. and Jefferson had died. Census records indicate Margi Ann died before the 1870 census was enumerated.

This report presents the issue of Aaron Kirkland d. 1864, with recorded marriages and vital dates, as follows. They were: William R. - born ca. 1845, died 09 September 1865; Rachel - born ca. 1849, married Nathan McClendon 16 May 1871; Cynthia Sarah - born 29 July 1850, died 05 April 1942, buried at Pleasant Plains, married James A. Campbell 24 December 1869; Margi Ann - born ca. 1855, died a. 1870 census; Delula Manerva - born ca. 1857, married Robert Davis 05 March 1898; Permelia - born ca. 1862, married James Butler 18 February 1878; Jefferson (Levi Jefferson?) - born ca. 1863, died young.

Note should be made on the marriage of Delula Manerva. She was born ca. 1857 and did not marry until 1898. The name on the marriage license was 'Lula Kirkland'. The question could be raised that this is actually Delula Manerva Kirkland. The marriage was held at the home of James A. Campbell, her brother-in-law. That leads to the assumption that the bride was his sister-in-law, and she married late in life.

This family was not followed further.

The next child of Aaron Kirkland, Junior was Amy Catherine Kirkland. As with the other children of Aaron, Junior, her relationship is proved by the written record left by Malissa (Kirkland) Davis. That record also noted that she married a Ham.

The marriage of Amy Catherine and William H. Ham has been cited earlier. The family was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850, and was listed in Covington County in 1860. The 1860 listing was adjacent to her brother, William Riley Kirkland. The family was not located in 1870 or 1880. However, the names listed as sons in 1850 and 1860 were located in San Jacinto County, Texas in 1880. The assumption is offered that the family moved to Texas.

Six children were listed on the census returns cited. They were: William Jefferson - born ca. 1847; Mary - born ca. 1848; Matthew - born ca. 1850; Charity - born ca. 1853; Permelia - born ca. 1856; Majora - born ca. 1859. Other issue are probable.

The family was not followed further.

The last child born to Aaron Kirkland, Junior was Eliza Ann Kirkland. She married Lewis J. Posey, as cited earlier. Her husband died in the Civil War. She died 05 May 1911, and was buried at Pleasant Plains Cemetery.

Homestead applications filed by Aaron, Junior had a deposition signed by Lewis J. Posey. Posey stated he was a near neighbor to Aaron, Junior, as would be expected.

Lewis J. Posey served in the 37th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. Eliza filed for a Confederate Widow's Pension 12 April 1894. She stated her husband died of

wounds received in battle.

The U. S. Census records for Henry County in 1850, 1860 and 1870 adequately identify the issue of Eliza Ann (Kirkland) Posey. The children were: Francis M. - born ca. 1849; Margaret - born ca. 1851; Eady C. - born ca. 1855 (married John A. Cochran 07 May 1875 ?); Roxey - born ca. 1859, married Franklin F. Whitaker 02 November 1879; Yancey - born ca. 1860. This family was not followed further.

This completes the report on Aaron Kirkland, Junior, son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Thomas Kirkland, Son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Thomas Kirkland is listed in this report as the second child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. He was born ca. 1780 in South Carolina, based on various records, and died in Henry County, Alabama before 27 March 1843, when his estate was presented for probate, Orphans Court Records Book D, pages 59-60.

He had three marriages. The first wife is unknown, but three children appear to have been born to that union. He married Mary Wilkinson in Henry County 13 July 1826. Two children appear to have been born to that marriage. His third marriage was to Gerdin Stringer 06 June 1839, the widow of Thomas Stringer. No children were born to the third marriage, but Thomas was granted guardianship of the minor heir of Thomas Stringer, OCR Book A, page 126.

As noted earlier, the estate records of his father prove Thomas was a son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Additionally, Aaron, Senior executed a deed of gift to his granddaughter, Elizabeth Kirkland 12 December 1842, and identified her as a daughter of his son Thomas Kirkland.

This research failed to find a record in South Carolina that can be identified as one made by this son of Aaron, Senior. Note has been made that the father owned a large tract of land in South Carolina. Apparently his family found it to be sufficient for their needs and had minimal legal activity.

Likewise, he left few official records in Alabama. His marriages are recorded, he was listed on the U. S. Census for 1840, and his estate was presented for probate after his death, as noted earlier. Regardless of the limited official information, two daughters can be identified, and assumptions of varying strength identify three more children as his issue.

The Stringer estate record cited earlier reports the wife of Thomas Kirkland was the widow of Thomas Stringer. She had a minor son, Arechennah Stringer from her previous marriage. One Green B. Stringer was guardian to the son. The mother petitioned the court to reassign the guardianship to Thomas Kirkland, her current husband. The new guardian was appointed and Thomas Kirkland posted bond for his performance.

The probate of the estate of Thomas Kirkland is recorded in OCR Book D, pages 59-60, 69, 115, 192 and 220. The original Administrators were his brother-in-law, John Holland, and his nephew, William Riley Kirkland. The bondsmen were William T. Kirkland and Henry Parker. All of these men resigned later and Gerdin, the widow, was appointed Administratrix. The records do not present a final settlement of the estate. No estate package was located. The heirs were never named in the available records.

The census return for 1840 indicates he had two sons and three daughters present. One of the males should have been the Stringer orphan. Other records lead to the assumption that Thomas had two sons, one of whom married before this census was enumerated.

Record has been cited to prove Elizabeth Kirkland was a daughter of Thomas Kirkland. The Alabama Death Certificate for Sarah E. Lock proves her father was Thomas Kirkland.

Delilah Kirkland married William L. Kirkland 18 October 1852, as his second wife. This bride is recognized here as the remaining daughter of Thomas Kirkland. The basis for this assignment appears in the report on the mother of William L., Easter Kirkland, in the Narrative on Richard Kirkland d. ca. 1798. The item is also treated in the report on his father, William Kirkland d. p. 1843 in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Note is made here that Thomas had a daughter represented in his household of the correct age to be Delilah, and she and William L. lived in the Pleasant Plains area after marriage, where Thomas lived. The all-inclusive scope of this report did not identify a more appropriate origin for Delilah.

The two sons assigned to Thomas are assumptive, Elisha and Elery. Elisha married Dolly Kirkland, the daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Junior. The Henry County tax records for 1843 place Elisha in the Columbia Beat, where Thomas lived. Thomas was the only Kirkland household in that area that appeared to be the source for an unidentified man of the age of Elisha.

Assigning Elery to Thomas is more subjective. Elery appeared on the 1850 census return for Henry County. He had origin in some Kirkland Family in that county. A son of the proper age was represented in the household of Thomas in 1840. Acknowledgement is granted that the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 also had unknown Kirkland males who were not identified in this research. The writer places Elery as a son of Thomas. Readers are free to form their opinions.

The children of the first marriage by Thomas are reported as follows: Elisha - born ca. 1808, died a. 1850, married Dorothy 'Dolly' Kirkland 03 December 1828; Eliz abeth -born 08 August 1820, died 28 August 1907, married Uriah Kirkland 27 December 1849 in Dale County; Elery - born ca. 1825, died p. 1850, married Caroline (?).

The children of the second marriage by Thomas are reported as follows: Sarah E. - born ca. 1832, died 17 May 1910, buried Piney Grove Cemetery, married Joseph I. Lock 11

June 1847; Delilah - born ca. 1835, died p. 1887, married William L. Kirkland 18 October 1852.

The available information on each child follows.

The children of Elisha and Dorothy are proved by U. S. Census records. Details are presented in the report on Dorothy that are omitted here, in the interest of space. It is in order to identify the children and cite the available information on each. They were: Dorothy - born ca. 1840, married Jessie M. C. Parker 07 June 1861, he died in the Civil War; Catherine - born ca. 1842, married Hinton A. Dickerson 17 December 1873; Holston - born ca. 1844, died in the Civil War; Elisha - born ca. 1848, died young.

Dorothy remarried to James Ready 09 August 1857 and had other issue.

Elizabeth married Uriah Kirkland, as noted. The groom was a son of Willis and Rebecca (Kirkland) Kirkland. Rebecca was a sister to Thomas, so the bride and groom were first cousins. The vital dates cited earlier for this couple are from grave markers at Mt. Pisgah Cemetery in Dale County, Alabama.

The issue of Elizabeth is presented in the Narrative on Moses Kirkland d. 1842, as the family of Willis Kirkland is treated.

Available records do not provide additional information on Elery Kirkland or his wife. Perhaps they were among the large number of people who died in the disease epidemics of 1850s and 1860s.

Sarah E. Kirkland married Joseph Idion Lock, a son of William Willis Lock. She and her husband are buried at Piney Grove Cemetery. They had children as follows: Sarah A. E.-born 25 January 1849, died 14 January 1920, married Aaron Monk 13 December 1870, a son of Josiah and Catherine (Rigdon) Monk; Lydia - born ca. 1851, married William J. Campbell - moved to Florida; Permelia - born ca. 1855, died 1937, married James H. Balkum 04 October 1877; William Albert - born 07 February 1863, died 27 April 1940, married M. A. Mahalia Whitehead 30 September 1879.

Details on the Lock Family are available in another report by the writer *Leonard Lock, ca. 1658-1711, and Descendants*.

The issue of Delilah is presented as her husband is treated in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830.

This concludes the report on Thomas Kirkland, son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Lydia (Kirkland) Monk, Daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Lydia Kirkland was the third child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. She was born ca. 1786

in South Carolina and died in Henry County, Alabama 01 April 1862. The birth year is based on census records and the birth years of her children. There is some conflict in these resources. Census returns support a birth year of ca. 1790. This could not be reconciled with the birth years for her children, starting in 1800. Her brother Thomas was born ca. 1780 and her sister, Mary, was born ca. 1788, a long span for no children. A birth year of 1786 is more compatible with the birth order of her siblings and the birth of her first child. The death date is from the Family Bible Record of her son, John S. Monk, to be cited later.

She married Joshua Monk. There is no recorded marriage record, but the estate record for her father proves she was his daughter, her name was Lydia Monk, and she was the wife of Joshua Monk. The Bible Record of her son, John, does not identify Joshua and Lydia as his parents, but the death date of each is recorded. This is assumed to indicate they were his parents. The Bible Record identified her as Elidda Monk. There is no explanation for the variant spelling. It is in order to note that a number of persons named Lydia appear in this report. This variant has not been observed before.

Joshua Monk was born ca. 1780 in South Carolina and died in Henry County, Alabama 14 August 1848. The death date is from the Bible Record cited earlier, the birth year is from census records. He was a son of John Monk and had two brothers - Thomas Monk and Isaac Monk, and three sisters who were the wives of Harphrey Holland, Nathaniel Foshee and David Foshee, Edgefield Deed Book A 33, page 397. These persons were the heirs of John Monk and, by this deed, sold the remaining land from a tract their father had purchased of Aaron Kirkland, Junior 24 December 1800, Deed Book 435, pages 53-54.

Joshua Monk was active in the Philippi Baptist Church in Edgefield, *History of Edgefield*, page 310. He was the first clerk of the church, constituted in 1814. He and his brother-in-law, David Foshee, were deacons. The last entry for Joshua in this reference was dated 1819. Jacob Whitehead, noted in other areas of this report for his association in Alabama and South Carolina with families treated here, served the same church.

The Monk Family relocated to Bibb County, Alabama. Available records do not mark the date for the move, but records shared by William Pittman, from *Baptists of Bibb County, Alabama*: Howard F. McCarl, report Joshua Monk and David Foshee were delegates to the Cahaba Baptist Convention in the time frame of 1818-1828. Bibb County Marriage Records report one Joshua Monk married Dorcas Armstrong in Bibb County 01 March 1827, of which more will be said later.

Joshua and his family were listed on the U. S. Census return for Bibb County in 1830. The family removed to Henry County, Alabama. Again, the date is not known, but Joshua Monk, Lydia Monk, Elizabeth Monk and Mary Ann Monk were among the charter members of the Mt. Zion Primitive Baptist Church 05 April 1834, *Henry's Heritage Volume IV*: Hoyt Warren, page 51. This church was located in Section 9, Township 6, Range 29, which may locate the area in which the Monk Family settled.

Joshua was mentioned in several entries of the estate records for Mary Odom in OCR

Books D and E. He served as guardian for one of the minor children of Mary Odom, Abner Odom, and continued in that role 04 February 1848, Book E, page 304. Thomas Monk returned to the court the remaining money in the guardian account of "Joshua Monk, late guardian of Abner Odom", page 429. The Bible Record of John S. Monk reported the death of Joshua Monk as 14 August 1848.

This research failed to find an official record to identify the children of Lydia (Kirkland) Monk. U. S. Census records and the Bibb County Marriage Records provide a list of assumed children. The family appeared on two census records in the life of Joshua, Edgefield returns for 1810 and the Bibb County returns for 1830. The two records do not compare favorably. The 1830 return appears to accurately reflect the family. Lydia appeared on the Henry County returns for 1850 and 1860. These returns provide information of value.

The 1830 return for Bibb County listed seven sons and two daughters represented in the household of Joshua. Note has been made that one Joshua Monk married in Bibb County in 1827. The given name suggests he was a son. The newly married Joshua was not located on any subsequent record viewed in this research, suggesting he died early. Census returns in Henry County and Dale County, and marriage records, provide record of seven Monk males of the age to have been sons of Joshua and Lydia. Census records and marriage records provide the names of two Monk females of the age to have been daughters of the couple, which was the number of females on the 1830 census return. These records also provide one female born after 1830, for whom no other origin is known. Her age reflects a birth year of 1834, which would be later than expected for a mother born in 1786, but possible.

Note should be made that Isaac Monk, one of the brothers of Joshua, was also on the 1830 census return for Bibb County. He was younger than Joshua and his children were younger. They should not cause confusion over the older children of Joshua. Isaac did not appear to have a son old enough to marry in 1827. Likewise, the ages of Monks found on later returns for Henry County seem to remove the children of Isaac from the names in the Henry County records. The fate of Isaac and his family is unknown.

This research found no reason to suspect the third Monk brother, Thomas, as being involved in the Henry County Monk names.

The preceding information lends to the assumption that the issue of Joshua and Lydia (Kirkland) Monk was as follows: Malon - born ca. 1800, married Elizabeth (?); Josiah - born ca. 1803, died p. 1880, married Catherine Rigdon 21 March 1832; Joshua - born ca. 1806, married Dorcas Armstrong 01 March 1827 Bibb County; John S. - born 16 January 1807, died 14 August 1861 in Mississippi, married Elizabeth (?); Allen - born ca. 1810, married Eva Pullum 09 March 1834; Uriah G. - born ca. 1817, died a. 1880 census, married 1) Matilda Kirkland 30 March 1845, 2) Lucinda Holland 27 April 1848, 3) Sarah Ann Rigdon 04 January 1860; Elizabeth - born ca. 1820; Jeremiah "Ira" - born ca. 1821, died p. 1880, married Sarah Jane Ward 19 January 1845; Thomas - born ca. 1822, died a.

1880 census, married Elizabeth Henly 27 February 1845; Caroline - born ca. 1829, married John Ward, Junior 13 February 1850; Martha - born ca. 1834, married 1) Moses L. Ham 31 August 1848, 2) Benjamin Harper 28 August 1864.

The preceding does not account for Mary Ann Monk who joined Joshua, Lydia and Elizabeth as charter members of the Mt. Zion Church. No later record was found on her. Perhaps she was a daughter who died early.

The assumed children of Lydia will be treated individually, to the extent of this research.

Malon Monk appears to have been the first born child of Joshua and Lydia. He was absent from all records viewed in this research until the U. S. Census return for Dale County in 1860. His age on this return places him as the oldest child of this family. One of his age was represented on the 1830 census return for his parents in Bibb County. His wife was named Elizabeth, her maiden surname is unknown.

The Dale County return listed three females in the household who appear to have been daughters of Malon. The oldest was Mary Land, who appeared to have been the wife of Jesse Land. He was 33 years, Mary was 23. They had three children listed: David C. Land - 3 years, Malon M. Land - 2 years and William W. Land - 4 months.

The other two daughters were: Sarah Monk - 16 years of age and Elizabeth J. Monk - 15 years. Other children are probable. This research did not develop other information on this family.

Josiah Monk was the second child born to Joshua and Lydia. He married Catherine Rigdon, as noted earlier. The family was listed on the U. S. Census returns for Henry County 1850-1880. These records provide good assumptive identification of the issue of this family.

Their children were: Mary - born ca. 1837, married William H. Whitehead 14 January 1858; Thomas R. - born ca. 1843, died CSA 09 August 1862, married Lucinda Lock 18 April 1860, a daughter of William Willis Lock; William R. - born ca. 1845, married Nancy J. Cochran 16 February 1868; Catherine - born ca. 1848, died 02 February 1913, buried Piney Grove, married William R. Kirkland as his second wife 13 March 1870; Aaron - born ca. 1852, married Sarah Ann Elizabeth Lock 13 December 1870, a daughter of Joseph Idion Lock; Tempy - born ca. 1853, married Joseph B. Lomineck 25 October 1869; Alcey Ann - born ca. 1856. This family was not followed further.

Joshua was the third child born to Joshua and Lydia. He married Dorcas Armstrong in Bibb County, as noted earlier. This research developed no further information on this son.

The fourth child born to Joshua and Lydia was John S. Monk. This is the ancestor of William Pittman, who shared the family Bible Record of John S., and other family information. John S. moved his family to Mississippi, after the 1850 census of Henry

County. His descendants remain in the area of Greenwood, Mississippi.

The maiden surname for the wife of John was not determined. Note has been made that the Bible Record has the death dates for Joshua and Lydia, lending credibility to the claim that they were his parents.

The children of John S. Monk were: Letticea Matinet - born 26 December 1834; George Washington - born 27 July 1836; Mary Ann - born 25 November 1838 (sic); Daniel Thomas - born 15 March 1839 (sic); Elizabeth Caroline - born 07 July 1840; John Warren - born 30 April 1842; Lydia Ann - born 16 February 1844; Andrew Jackson Stewart - born and died 16 March 1846; James Monroe - born 27 June 1848; William Silvaneus -born 28 May 1850, died 08 December 1930.

The fifth child born to Joshua and Lydia was Allen Monk. He was married in Henry County, as noted earlier. The U. S. Census records for Dale County listed him in 1860 and 1870. His children, from those records, were: Nancy - born ca. 1835; Amanda - born ca. 1838; Marion - born ca. 1842; Lucretia - born ca. 1844; Angus - born ca. 1847; T. A. (Fe) - born ca. 1854; Orvall - born ca. 1857. No further information is available on this family.

The sixth child born to Joshua and Lydia was Uriah G. Monk. This research found no clue to identify the name represented by the G.

Uriah married Matilda Kirkland 30 March 1845. She was a daughter of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1840, who was treated in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. She, apparently, died without issue. Uriah remarried to Lucinda Holland 27 April 1848. She was a daughter of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland. Mary (Kirkland) Holland was a sister to Lydia (Kirkland) Monk. The family appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 with one child, a son named George - 1 year old. The mother and child, apparently, died, and Uriah remarried to Sarah Ann Rigdon 04 January 1860.

Some background on Sarah Ann Rigdon is of value to this report. Her mother was Elizabeth Rigdon, who married Jacob Whitehead 30 March 1850. Jacob Whitehead was an elderly man at this time. He died in Holmes County, Florida 29 July 1863, proved as Elizabeth probated his estate in Henry County, Orphans Court Records Book O, page 94. Elizabeth (Rigdon) Whitehead remarried to James Kirkland d. a. 1870, a son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, 17 October 1866. This James died before the U. S. Census for 1870 was enumerated. His widow, Elizabeth, was listed in the household of her son-in-law, Uriah G. Monk.

Uriah and Sarah Ann had two children listed in their household in 1870: Jacob Perry - born ca. 1863 and Irwin W. - born ca. 1864. Neither Uriah nor Sarah Ann was listed on the return for 1880. Both, apparently, had died. Elizabeth (Rigdon) Whitehead Kirkland was listed, and her household had four Monk children listed and identified as her grandchildren. They were: Jacob Perry and Irwin W., listed as children of Uriah in 1870,

and two additional children named Christo E. (Fe) - born ca. 1871 and Acey E. (M) - born ca. 1871. The last two must have been twins. These represent the four surviving children of Uriah G. Monk.

The seventh child born to Joshua and Lydia was Elizabeth Monk. She was listed in the household of her mother in the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 and 1860. Her mother died in 1862, and this research found no later record on Elizabeth.

The eighth child born to Joshua and Lydia was Jeremiah Monk, on occasion identified as "Ira" and "Ire". He married Sarah Jane Ward, as noted earlier. The family was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1860 and 1880. These records account for four children, and they may be the complete issue for this family. The children were: Stephen A. - born ca. 1847, married Mary Ann Saummie 11 May 1867; Julia/Judy - born ca. 1850, married James A. Skinner 28 July 1870; Sarah - born ca. 1853, married A. M. Whitehead 17 December 1878; Martha - born ca. 1857, married Lot L. Armstrong 24 December 1876.

The ninth child of Joshua and Lydia was Thomas Monk. He married Elizabeth Henly, as noted earlier. Thomas died before the 1880 census was enumerated. Elizabeth was listed as head of the household, with two of her children listed. Also in the household were John and Grace Henly, 75 and 78 years, who were identified as her father and mother.

The children of Thomas were: Artemphia - born ca. 1846, married Sydney Kirkland, a son of Caleb Kirkland d. 1867; Lydia E. - born ca. 1848, married Green Barfield November 1875; John - born ca. 1850, married Arena (?); Anna L. - born ca. 1853; Gracey - born ca. 1858, may have died early; Thomas - born ca. 1859; Daniel - born ca. 1861; Ella - born ca. 1865, married Harrell Henry 01 May 1884.

The tenth child of Joshua and Lydia was Caroline Monk. She married John Ward, Junior, as noted earlier. The family appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County 1850, newly wed. This research was unable to locate them in any later record. It is of interest that her mother, Lydia, had a seven year old Cordelia Ward in her household in 1860. It is assumed that was a granddaughter and a child of Caroline (Monk) Ward. The parents may have been deceased. No further information is available.

The last child of Joshua and Lydia was Martha Monk. Note has been made that Martha appears to have been a daughter of Lydia, though her birth ca. 1834 was late in her mother's life.

Martha married Moses L. Ham 31 August 1848, as noted earlier. The family was listed on the U. S. Census for 1860 with five children. Moses Ham served in the 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He, apparently, died in the war, because Martha Ham married Benjamin Harper 28 August 1864. The correct Martha is in focus because the 1870 census return listed Martha Harper with her children from the Ham marriage, except for two who were married and they were listed near their mother. She also had one son from her Harper marriage. Her husband was absent, either deceased or they were

separated.

The 1880 census return listed Martha Harper with an additional son, born ca. 1873.

The preceding information seems sufficient to account for the issue of Martha. The children and the recorded marriages for each name follow. The issue from her Ham marriage was: Jackson - born ca. 1850, married Elizabeth Lawrence 06 December 1866; Melvina - born ca. 1852, married Henry Sydney Mears 27 December 1869; Eliza - born ca. 1854, married John B. Varnum 07 August 1868; John - born ca. 1856; Irvin - born ca. 1858, married Nancy Kellum 23 December 1877. The child of her Harper marriage was Jesse - born ca. 1866, married Rachel E. Whittaker 19 December 1884. The remaining child, George Harper, was born ca. 1873 and married Polly Ann Kirkland 15 December 1897.

This completes the report on Lydia (Kirkland) Monk, daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Mary (Kirkland) Holland, Daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Mary (Kirkland) Holland is proved to have been a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior in the probate of his estate, as cited earlier. She was identified as the wife of John Holland. The marriage of this couple is also proved as Mary applied for Bounty Land as the widow of a veteran of the War of 1812. She reported the marriage was performed 12 November 1807 in Edgefield District, South Carolina by Isaac Kirkland, Justice of the Peace. Sanders Kirkland, a son-in-law, reported he viewed the marriage ceremony (he was about six years old at the time). Uriah G. Monk, a son-in-law, affirmed the marriage, though he was not of age to have witnessed the event. The original signature of Uriah G. Monk appears on the application.

Edgefield land records, cited earlier, report John Holland was an adjoining landowner to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The sale of land by Aaron, Senior, as he departed South Carolina, was witnessed by John Holland. The date of this conveyance was 14 March 1826 and may represent the approximate date for the removal to Alabama by the Holland Family.

Henry County tax records for 1843 list John Holland and others of his family in the Sandy Creek area of Henry County. At the time of his death, he had acquired at least 240 acres of land near the present-day town of Newville, in Sections 30, 32 and 33, Township 6, Range 27.

Reference was made earlier of the presence of another man named John Holland in Henry County. That man died about 1838. Some detail on his estate and heirs is presented in the Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830. Bailey Kirkland, of that Kirkland Family, was a son-in-law of that John Holland. The relationship, if any, of the two men named John Holland, is unknown to the writer.

John Holland died 15 March 1855. The probate of his estate created ample records to identify his living children and the heirs of his deceased children, Orphans Court Records Book H, pages 105, 106, 109, 139, 140, 159, 160, 319 and Book J pages 155, 227, 278 and 282.

The widow was granted 80 acres of dower land, proof that she lived beyond the probate of his estate. The remaining land was sold and the proceeds were distributed among the heirs. Three of the sons purchased the land: Thomas B., Sanders S. and George W. Holland.

The children of John and Mary (Kirkland) Holland follow. Vital dates and marriages are added when available. The children were: Elizabeth - born 10 March 1810, died 21 October 1888, buried Culp-Kirkland Cemetery, married Sanders Kirkland; Thomas B. - born 18 July 1811, died 05 September 1877, buried at Union Springs Cemetery, married 1) Sallie Gregory 25 December 1831, 2) Rosannah Gregory 13 May 1844; Phebe - born ca. 1813, married Nathaniel G. Brown 07 March 1841; Milly - born ca. 1817, died a. 16 January 1858, married 1) ?, 2) John A. Don 11 February 1849; John J. - born ca. 1820, married Rachel Brackin 09 July 1851; George W. - married Nancy Kirkland 16 January 1854; Nancy - born ca. 1823, married (?) Graham; Lucinda - born ca. 1828, died a. 04 January 1860, married Uriah G. Monk 27 April 1848; Delaney - born ca. 1830, died a. 1855, married Willis Kirkland; Sanders S. - born ca. 1831, died CSA 1863, married Emily Kirkland; Aaron K. - born ca. 1837, married Mary Ann Huggins 29 April 1862.

The children of John and Mary will be treated individually to the extent of this research.

Elizabeth was the first child born to John and Mary. She married Sanders Kirkland, as noted earlier. He was a son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, and is treated in the Narrative on his father. The issue of Elizabeth is presented there and will not be repeated here. Both are buried at Culp-Kirkland Cemetery.

Thomas B. was the next child born to John and Mary. The vital dates are not known for his first wife, Sallie Gregory, but she died before his second marriage, 13 May 1844. His second wife, Rosannah Gregory, was born 22 April 1821 and died 20 November 1890. Both were buried at Union Springs Cemetery.

Thomas B. died 05 September 1877 and his estate proceedings are recorded in OCR Book 41, pages 13, 14, 102, 108, 367, 276 and 295.

The children of the first marriage were: Hezekiah - born ca. 1833, preceded his father in death, no issue; Nancy - born ca. 1835, married (?) Wells, she was a widow when her father died; Martha Ann - born 24 October 1842, died p. 14 May 1871, married James Madison Kirkland 05 February 1862, a son of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland, see James Madison Kirkland for their issue.

The children of the second marriage were: Elizabeth Jane - born ca. 1844, married James

Jones; Isaac - born 12 July 1854, died 07 February 1864, buried Union Springs Cemetery.

Phebe was the third child born to John and Mary.

The Narrative on Isaac Kirkland, son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830 cited proof that Isaac was the father of a child born out of wedlock to Phebe/Sibby Holland in 1833. The child was named John Ellis Holland. Isaac established a fund to provide financial assistance to raise the boy. The census return indicates Phebe also had a daughter out of wedlock, Susan E. - born ca. 1836. Phebe married Nathaniel G. W. Brown 07 March 1841. These children appear in the Brown household in 1850 with the Brown surname. Four other children are also listed, who are assumed to be the issue of her marriage to Brown: Delaney C. - born ca. 1842; Thomas J. - born ca. 1844; Sanders - born ca. 1846; Mary J. - born ca. 1847.

Phebe lived in Clark County, Alabama when her father's estate was settled, apparently a widow.

Milly was the next child born to John and Mary. The distribution of her father's estate proves she was deceased at that time, and had four daughters born before her marriage to John A. Don on 11 February 1849. They had the surname of Holland. This research could not determine if she had an earlier marriage to a Holland, or if these were children born out of wedlock. The four daughters were: Caroline - born ca. 1832, may be the Caroline who married Mason Nichols 03 June 1860; Clarissy - born ca. 1833, died p. 1910 census, married Micajah Kirkland 05 October 1853, a son of James Kirkland d. ca. 1880; Delaney -born ca. 1835; Mary - born ca. 1849.

She had one daughter after her marriage to John. A. Don, Sarah Jane - born ca. 1850.

John A. Don was a stepson of Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866, the son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, and a brother to Mary (Kirkland) Holland. He will be treated in more detail in the Narrative on Moses.

John J. Holland was the next child of John and Mary. He is the ancestor of Sue Hinson, who has shared information on this family in past years.

Family records and U. S. Census returns provide reasonable identification of five children as issue of this family. Others are possible. The five were: Abijah B. - born ca. 1851, married Hester Jane (Holland) Gilmore; Abner D. - born ca. 1853, married Easter Kirkland 09 January 1873, a daughter of Richard S. Kirkland; Julia A. - born 1856, no information; Louisa - born ca. 1860, married Wiley Atkinson; Ambrose J. - married Elizabeth Jane Kirkland 04 January 1880, a daughter of Harmon S. Kirkland.

The next child of John and Mary was George W. Holland. He married Nancy Kirkland, as noted earlier. She was a daughter of Benjamin H. Kirkland. This research failed to find record of this couple after he purchased forty acres of land from the estate of his father 05

January 1857, the SW 1/4 SW 1/4 Section 29, Township 6, Range 27. The assumption is offered that both died in the smallpox epidemics.

Nancy was the sixth child of John and Mary. She was recognized as Nancy Graham, without a husband listed, in the probate of her father's estate. She was listed on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1850 in the household of Martha Graham, 59 years of age. Martha Graham was among the buyers at the estate sale of John Holland. It is assumed she was the mother-in-law of Nancy (Holland) Graham.

This research failed to locate a recorded marriage record, but the assumption is offered that Nancy Kirkland married a son of Martha Graham. Nancy had Graham children born ca. 1842 through ca. 1849. Apparently she married ca. 1840, and her husband died ca. 1849.

Nancy was not located on the census return for 1860, but she was listed in 1870. Her household, in 1870, had two additional children with the surname of Graham. They were boys, born ca. 1852 and ca. 1855. One Ransom Quattlebaum was also in the 1870 household. His age was illegible.

The children of Nancy (Holland) Graham follow. The first four are assumed to have been issue of her marriage to a son of Martha Graham. The origin of the last two is unknown. They were: William - born ca. 1842; Martha - born ca. 1843; George - born ca. 1846; Lucinda - born ca. 1849, married Benoni Quattlebaum 24 November 1865; Wilson - born ca. 1852, married Nancy Skein 26 December 1872; Aaron - born ca. 1855.

Lucinda was the seventh child of John and Mary. She married Uriah G. Monk, as cited earlier. Records prove her husband remarried to Sarah Ann Rigdon 04 January 1860. The assumption is offered that Lucinda died before his remarriage.

Readers should be aware that Uriah G. Monk had three marriages. He married Matilda Kirkland 30 March 1845, Lucinda Holland 27 April 1848 and Sarah Jane Rigdon 04 January 1860. There is confusion on the dates of the first two marriages in published abstracts of Henry County Marriages. The dates cited here are from the original entries in the marriage books.

The U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 listed a child in the household of Uriah and Lucinda, George - one year of age. It is assumed that he, like his mother, died before the remarriage of Uriah. This child does not appear in later records available to this research.

The language of the estate settlement of John Holland seems to suggest that caution be exercised as regards the legacy of Lucinda. Each of the living adult heirs received their distributive share immediately. The language for each of the minor heirs of a deceased child reads "to be paid after nine months". This statement appears after the distribution for Lucinda was identified. This leads to the assumption that Lucinda was deceased by 16 January 1858, and the son named George was living at that time. The son, apparently,

died before 1860, when he was absent from census records.

Readers should recall, from other Narratives in this report, that smallpox epidemics were common in the area south of Abbeville in the 1850s and 1860s. Some detail was given on this in the narrative on William Kirkland d. 1864. This report has placed the homes of John Holland in that area, and a short distance west of that area.

Uriah G. Monk had issue from his third marriage. They are identified when he is treated in the Narrative on Lydia (Kirkland) Monk

The next child of John and Mary was Delaney Holland. She married Willis Kirkland, a son of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland. Record of the marriage was not located. Apparently, they married in Dale County, where the records were destroyed in the courthouse fire. The marriage is proved as the estate of her father was distributed. A child's share was distributed to William Jasper Kirkland, a minor son of Delaney. The distribution was made to his father, Willis Kirkland. William Jasper was born ca. 1846.

Delaney died before 21 November 1847, when Willis remarried to Nelly Kirkland, a daughter of Benjamin H. Kirkland.

William Jasper served in the 60th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He died 14 December 1863 of wounds received in the Battle of Bean's Station, in Virginia, as reported in Civil War Cards at the Alabama Archives. His father reported his death to the court in Henry County 09 April 1864, and was granted authority to distribute the remaining estate of William Jasper Kirkland, OCR Book O, page 194. Apparently, his father was the only heir.

The ninth child of John and Mary was Sanders S. Holland. He married Emily Kirkland, as noted earlier. She was a daughter of Josiah Kirkland. Emily was born ca. 1831 and died 1901, as reported in the Narrative on her father.

Sanders served in the 46th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He died in Virginia in 1863, based on family information. The Narrative on the father-in-law cites family information to report Sanders and Emily had five children. This research was able to identify four. They were: John Franklin - born ca. 1851, married Martha Ann Stucky 14 September 1871; Josiah - born ca. 1852; J. Morgan - born ca. 1854, married Alcey Catherine Kirkland 17 April 1879, a daughter of William Riley Kirkland; Mary Ann - born ca. 1859.

The next child of John and Mary was Aaron Kirkland Holland. He married Mary Ann Huggins, as noted earlier. The U. S. Census return for 1860 listed him in Clark County, Alabama. Readers will recall his sister, Phebe (Holland) Brown lived in Clark County when the estate of John Holland was settled. Records indicate he returned to Henry County.

This research did not develop additional information on Aaron.

This concludes the report on Mary (Kirkland) Holland, daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866, Son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Moses Kirkland was the fifth child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. He was born ca. 1791 in South Carolina, and died after 1866, when his last child was born, probably in Florida. The death year is based on his age in census records.

He had three marriages. Available records do not identify the first wife, but research shows two children were born to that marriage. The second wife was Mrs. Nancy Don, the widow of James Don. They married between 14 September 1837 and 01 January 1838, according to the probate proceedings on her deceased husband, to be cited. Two children were born to this marriage. The third marriage was to Barbary Reesberry 05 October 1850, in Henry County, Alabama. There is confusion on the name of the last wife. The marriage record named her Reesberry Basbay. Later records indicate the name was Barbara or Barbary Reesbeery. Two children were also born to this marriage.

This research did not locate a record that proves the number of children cited here. This Moses was associated with a number of confusing official records, and some census records of value. After probing the available resources over several months, in past years, the conclusions cited, as regards his issue, were developed. When this report was launched in 1999, Wilma Kirkland found, and shared, a typescript report of six pages that was prepared by one Robert Eugene Roberts in the 1970s or 1980s. Mr. Roberts searched through the same records this research found. He was a descendant of this Moses and had access to elderly family members, with good family knowledge to supplant the official records.

Reasonable efforts have been extended to locate Mr. Roberts, with no success. His last known address was in California. Some of his report appears in *KSBI*, page 343, and additional information of value appears in *KSBI*, page 502. His input to this report is acknowledged and note needs to be made that the report on some of the children of Moses is from his work.

This son of Aaron, Senior will be identified in this report as Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866, died after 1866, to differentiate him from others of this name in the family. The year reflects the year in which his last child was born, though question could be raised that this was his child. This research found no later record on Moses, and Mr. Roberts did not report one.

He appeared in a number of records in Edgefield District, South Carolina that are not cited here. Some of these will be of interest to descendants of this Moses, but they add nothing to the goal of this report, and are omitted in the interest of space.

The estate of John Hester was probated in Edgefield District, Will Book C, page 18 and Estate Box 14, Package 496. His will was written 30 September 1800 and presented for probate 14 October 1810. The estate was in court until January 1838. This report omits the court proceedings connected with this estate. The heirs are important here and they were identified as: Sarah, wife of Jacob Whitehead; Patty, wife of Berry Franklin; Pleasant Hester; Tapley Hester; and the heirs of Anna Don, from her marriage to James Don who were: Mary Don, Jane Don, John Don and Rachel Don.

Anna Hester, daughter of John Hester, married James Don. She was deceased by 1837, when the final distribution of this estate was made. James Don was guardian for the four minor heirs.

James Don remarried to Nancy (?). James Don died after the Hester estate was settled, but before the Hester heirs reached maturity. His widow, Nancy Don, remarried to Moses Kirkland, as noted earlier. The issue of James Don and Nancy was: Susannah, Louisa, Clarinda, Adeline and James. The Don estate records are recorded in Edgefield Receipt Book B. As with the Hester estate, several law suits resulted.

This report will not provide detail on the lawsuits involved in these estates, or the charges. The parties were not blood relatives to the Kirkland Family. They are of interest because they do involve persons who are important to this report. Jacob Whitehead did move to Henry County and the Whiteheads and Kirklands did intermarry. John Don was the John A.(Abel) Don who married Milly Holland, a granddaughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. He was a stepson of Moses Kirkland, Moses was an uncle to Milly. John Abel Don married Rhody Whitehead 21 December 1862, after the death of Milly. William Kirkland, a son of Moses d. p. 1866, married Rachel Don, one of the Don heirs to the Hester estate. Other relationships will evolve, as the report progresses.

The U. S. Census return for Edgefield District for 1840 reports Moses with children represented who are interpreted to have been his son William, who married Rachel Don, John A. Don, his daughters Lucretia and Ellen, and several of the Don daughters. Moses departed South Carolina for Alabama while some of the probate and other court proceedings continued. He was in Henry County by 27 November 1843, when John Scott replaced Aaron Kirkland, Junior as Administrator of the estate of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. This Moses and Sanders Kirkland were the securities for the new Administrator. He was in Henry County 13 March 1847 when he paid his share of the penalty for the failure of John Scott to perform as Administrator. More details are offered on this in the report on Aaron, Senior. He continued in Henry County 05 October 1850, when he married Barbary Reesberry.

The 1850 census of Edgefield, South Carolina is important to this report because the return listed William and Rachel (Don) Kirkland in their household, and a mixture of Dons and Kirklands were in the household of an elderly Ambrose Ripley. The Ripley household listed his wife, and daughter, Susan Ripley; two Kirklands, Lucretia, the

daughter of Moses from his first marriage, and Ellen, the daughter from his marriage to Mrs. Nancy Don. William and Rachel appeared on the Edgefield census returns through 1880. The elderly Ripleys were deceased by 1860, but the household of their daughter, Susan, listed Clarinda Don and Ellen Kirkland. Lucretia Kirkland was married to Mack Crane by this time, and appeared in their Edgefield household.

Moses could not be found on the 1850 census. The return for Walton County, Florida listed him in 1860, with Barbary, a son named Reason (Reese) - 17 years old and born in South Carolina, and a son named William - 3 years old and born in Florida. Moses is assumed to have died before 1870, when his widow was listed in Walton County with her sons William - 16 years old, and Willis - 5 years old. Family research of Mr. Roberts reports Willis was born in 1866. The death of Moses is reported here as after 1866.

Readers may question two sons named William. They were years apart in age and separated by many miles. Snowden, a brother to Moses, will be reported as having two sons named Aaron. Readers will recall that Aaron Kirkland, Junior, named two sons William - William Turkett Kirkland and William Riley Kirkland.

Much of the preceding seems to be compatible with the report by Mr. Roberts. His conclusions mirror those of this research, or vice versa. It is difficult to know how much impact family information had on his conclusions.

Mr. Roberts reported Moses acquired land in Alabama from the U. S. Government. It is the opinion of the writer that these acquisitions were by others named Moses in the Henry County Kirkland Family, such as Moses B., the son of Josiah Kirkland, and Moses S., the son of Willis Kirkland.

The children of Moses d. p. 1866 were as follows. Those from the first marriage were: William - born ca. 1815, died after the 1880 census, married Rachel Don ca. 1840; Lucretia - born ca. 1828, died 16 August 1920, married 1) Mack Crane, 2) James L. Cheshire 02 January 1866 in Hamilton County, Florida. The children of the marriage to Nancy Don were: Ellen - born ca. 1841, married (?) Courtney in Hamilton County, Florida; Radford Reese - born 08 April 1842, died 21 March 1925, married Dyce Caroline Wiggs 18 April 1873 at Sandy Creek Church, Holmes County, Florida. The children of the third marriage were: William B. - born August 1859, died in the 1930s in South Florida, married 1) Louise (?), 2) Almedia Goodman; Willis - born July 1866.

Each child will be treated to the extent of this research.

William married Rachel Don, as cited earlier. She was a daughter of James and Anna (Hester) Don, born ca. 1817. Among the probate records cited earlier is the receipt signed by William and Rachel, as husband and wife, for her distributive share of the Don estate.

This family remained in the part of Edgefield District that became Aiken County. U. S. Census records appear to provide identification of their issue. The children were: Almedia

- born ca. 1843, married John M. Cumbee; Alexander - born ca. 1845; Artemissia - born ca. 1846; Missouri - born ca. 1849; James O. - born ca. 1852; Lela - born ca. 1856.

Family information in *KSBI*, page 502, reports Almedia Kirkland was a daughter of William and Rachel (Don) Kirkland. The father of William was Moses, the son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Moses moved to Henry County, Alabama, and on to Florida. One of the Don girls married a Cheshire and went to Florida also. This confirms most of the assumptions to this point, in this report.

Lucretia Kirkland was the second child of Moses and was the other child of the first marriage. She married Mack Crane in Edgefield District 10 November 1856, *KSBI*, page 262. She had no issue from this marriage.

Mrs. Lavedia Spielman contributed information on Lucretia that appears in *KSBI*, page 502. The following information is from that source.

Lucretia Crane married James L. Cheshire 02 January 1866 in Hamilton County, Florida. She applied for a Confederate Widow's Pension in Florida 22 July 1897. She lived in Taylor County, later removed to Central Florida to live with her daughter, Susan, and died at Plant City 16 August 1920. She was buried at Mt. Enon Cemetery in Plant City.

Mrs. Spielman did not say Lucretia was a daughter of Moses, but she reported her as the Lucretia in the Ambrose Ripley household in 1850. Further, she noted her relationship to the Don children.

The issue of Lucretia is as follows: Eugenia Adele - born 07 December 1866, died 03 March 1947 Taylor County, Florida, married 1) George Wesley Carlton, 2) George William Stephens; Susan Lillian - born 17 April 1868, died 03 March 1947 in Manatee County, Florida, married James Uriah McMullen 19 January 1899; Albion Glenmore - born 15 March 1869, died 05 June 1955 in Cowlitz County, Washington; Lucretia - born ca. 1874, died Gadsden County, Florida, married (?) Kelly; James R. - born ca. 1876, died young; Mae - died young.

The next child of Moses was Ellen. She was the first child of the second marriage. The report from Mrs. Spielman noted that the household of James and Lucretia (Kirkland) Crane Cheshire listed one Ellen Kirkland on the U. S. Census returns for 1870 and 1880. She also noted that legal records executed by James Cheshire were witnessed by Ellen Courtney. That leads to the assumption that the younger half-sister of Lucretia, Ellen, followed Lucretia to Florida, and eventually married a Courtney.

Radford Reese Kirkland was the other child of the second marriage. He was the direct ancestor of R. E. Roberts. His marriage in Holmes County, Florida has been noted.

Mr. Roberts reports Reese served in the Confederate Army in the Civil War. He was captured in Tennessee in July 1863 and was shipped to the prison at Camp Douglas,

Illinois. The Union military offered parole to some Confederate prisoners under the condition that they join the Union Army or Navy. Reese accepted this and enlisted in the U. S. Navy for the duration of the war. He drew a pension for this service, late in life.

The writer can confirm this program. One William J. Nowling was also captured in Tennessee that July, and was sent to Camp Douglas. He joined the Union Army and went west to patrol the Indian lands in Nebraska Territory.

Reese moved farther south, in Florida, after his marriage. He acquired land from the U. S. Government in 1877, in present-day Lake County. In 1885, he acquired land in Polk County. He eventually settled in Lee County, at Little Marco, where he died 21 March 1925. Mr. Roberts reported legible grave markers for him and his wife in Little Marco Cemetery.

The issue of Reese has been identified from family records. They were: Susan Ardella - born 11 May 1875, died 04 December 1948, married Francis H. Hall 09 March 1893; Reese Castillar - born 10 December 1878, died 02 May 1961, married Emma Goodman 17 September 1902; Noah William - born 30 October 1880, died 1950, married Jessie Walker 05 May 1903; George Washington - born 11 July 1882, died February 1900; David Jackson - born 16 September 1885, died April 1964, married Rosa Carroll 24 September 1909; Chester Arthur - born 28 January 1889, married Susan Averett 18 May 1914.

William B. Kirkland was the first child born to the third marriage. The information from Mr. Roberts recognized him as 'Uncle Billy'. Only one child was reported as issue for Uncle Billy, a son born to his second marriage; Harvey - born March 1896.

He lived in the north part of Lee County at Alva. He as a carpenter and homesteaded land in Lee County.

The last child born to Moses d. p. 1866 was Willis Kirkland. One would assume he was named for one of the two men named Willis Kirkland in Henry County, Alabama. Mr. Roberts reported Willis located near his brother and half-brother in South Florida. He had one child, a daughter named Ruby. The 1900 census return for Osceola County, Florida listed Willis Kirkland in the household of David Cason. No other information is available.

This completes the report on Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866, son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Snowden Kirkland, Son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Snowden Kirkland was the sixth child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Readers need to be aware that this research was unable to prove, without question, that the correct Snowden Kirkland is in focus. The estate records for Aaron Kirkland, Senior prove he had a son so-named. In so far as the records did not identify him as living elsewhere, it is assumed he was in the Henry County area when the final settlement was made. Records prove one Snowden Kirkland, of the proper age, was in Barbour County, Alabama, and it is assumed

he was the son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

The man in Barbour County was born ca. 1795 in South Carolina, based on census records. He died after 1854, when his daughter named Lucretia Kirkland was born.

Snowden appears to have had two marriages. He was listed on the U. S. Census for Barbour County in 1840 with a wife represented who was 30-40 years of age, born ca. 1800-1810. She apparently died soon after. He remarried to Aily (Sp?) Bass 20 September 1844. The spelling of the given name of the Bass lady is difficult to interpret. She appears as Mahaly in the household of Snowden on the 1850 census return, and is thought to be the Matilda Kirkland listed in the Clayton Poor House, with a daughter named Lucretia Kirkland, on the 1860 return. Her name will be listed in this report as Mahaly/Matilda.

Family information from Joyce DeSoto, and U. S. Census returns, indicate Mahaly/Matilda had children from her Bass marriage as follows: Everett - born ca. 1836 in Georgia; Malinda - born ca. 1837 in Georgia; William - born ca. 1838 in Alabama; Joel - born ca. 1839 (twin); and Daniel - born ca. 1839 (twin) in Alabama.

This research did not locate a record to identify the issue of Snowden. Some assumptions of varying strengths can be offered, based on Kirkland names of the correct age, located in the Barbour County area, and in the household of Snowden.

The Narrative on Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 recognized one Aaron Kirkland, born ca. 1817 in South Carolina, who was listed on the 1833 Alabama State Census of Barbour County. This man moved on to Choctaw County, Mississippi, where he was listed on the U. S. Census for 1850. He made application for Bounty Land 29 January 1853, due him for his military services in the Indian War of 1836. He had served in the Barbour County, Alabama Militia. This research was unable to place him in other Kirkland Families of East Alabama. His given name suggests an origin in the Aaron Kirkland, Senior family. The age of his children, in 1850, indicates he remained in the Barbour County area until 1845. This places him and Snowden in Barbour County at the same time, from before 1840 to 1845. He is assumed to have been a son of Snowden Kirkland. His fate after 1853 is unknown.

The 1840 census reported one son under five years of age in the household of Snowden. One James Kirkland appeared in the household of William Atkinson in 1850 and 1860. While his age is two to four years less than would be expected, he may be the son represented in the household of Snowden in 1840.

U. S. Census returns identify four children as probable issue of the marriage of Snowden Kirkland and Mrs. Mahaly/Matilda Bass. They were as follows: Matson (name was Masten in Civil War records) - born ca. 1845; Martha - born ca. 1848; Aaron - born ca. 1849; Lucretia - born ca. 1854. Recognition is granted that this assigns two sons named Aaron to Snowden Kirkland. While unusual, the practice has been noted in other families

in this report.

The U. S. Census return for Barbour County in 1860 provides the following information of interest on these names. As noted earlier, Snowden appears to have died before this return was enumerated. Mahaly/Matilda was listed as a resident of the Poor House, Clayton address. Her daughter, Lucretia - 6 years old, was with her. Aaron Kirkland was listed in the household of his half-brother Daniel Bass, as 11 years of age. Martha Kirkland, age 10 years, was listed in the household of John and Mary. J. Whiddon. The son named Matson, or Masten, was not found on the return.

Masten Kirkland served in the 7th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War, *Roster of Confederate Soldiers*: Janet B. Hewitt. Family information shared by Penny Bass Locke reported he left Barbour County in 1870 for Texas. He returned after 1910 and raised a family in Barbour County.

Family information from Joyce DeSoto reported Daniel Bass relocated to Bossier Parish, Louisiana, after the Civil War. His half-brother, Aaron Kirkland, joined him. Both, reportedly, lived the remainder of their lives in that locale.

This research was unable to provide more definition, or additional information, on Snowden Kirkland, son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Elizabeth (Kirkland) Evans, Daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Elizabeth Kirkland was the seventh child of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. She was born in South Carolina ca. 1800. She, apparently, died in Henry County, Alabama after the 1860 census was enumerated. She was listed on that return in the household of a nephew, Aaron S. Kirkland. James Walker Evans, assumed to have been her son, was listed with her.

Elizabeth Evans was recognized as a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior in the probate of his estate, cited earlier. Her husband was not recognized in the probate proceeding, leading to the assumption she was a widow. This is supported by the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1840, when Elizabeth was listed as the head of a household, with no mature male present.

The 1830 return listed James Evans with two sons represented, under five years of age. The female listing for this household was one under 5 years and one 20/30 years. The 1840 return for Elizabeth listed two males 15/20 years and one female 15/20 years. The household reflects the same number of persons, and their ages reflect the same birth years. It is important to note that the son with Elizabeth in 1860 was named James W. Evans. Further, the household of James Evans in 1830 had near neighbors named Benjamin H. Kirkland, William S. Kirkland, John Holland and John Grey. Elizabeth Evans had the same neighbors in 1840.

The preceding records lead to the assumption that Elizabeth (Kirkland) Evans had two sons and one daughter from her marriage to James Evans. The James W. Evans listed with her in 1860 is assumed to have been one of the sons. He was born ca. 1825. Available records fail to identify the other son.

Roster of Confederate Soldiers: Janet Hewitt, reports James W. Evans of Alabama served in the 37th Alabama Infantry Regiment and in the 18th Alabama Infantry Regiment.

Family information shared by Sue Hinson reported Rebecca Evans, a daughter of Elizabeth Evans, the daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, married Tillman Smith 23 October 1853. She died in July 1866 and was buried at Concord Church. Tillman Smith was a son of Reason and Nancy (Kirkland) Smith. The bride and groom were first cousins, since her mother and his mother were sisters, and daughters of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. Additional comments will be offered in this report on Nancy (Kirkland) Smith.

This research was unable to provide additional information for Elizabeth (Kirkland) Evans.

James Kirkland d. a. 1870, Son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

James Kirkland was the eighth child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. He was born ca. 1801 in South Carolina and died before the U. S. Census for Henry County, Alabama was enumerated in 1870. He had remarried in Henry County 17 October 1866, of which more will be noted later. His widow was in the household of her daughter on the return for Henry County in 1870. James was absent from that return. It is assumed he died between the dates of these two events. His death will be reported as before 1870, a. 1870.

It is important to note that he was identified in the estate records of Aaron Kirkland, Senior as a son of that man.

He appeared on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1830 with a wife named Elizabeth. His wife on the 1860 return was named Sarah M. This research could not determine if these records represent the same wife, with some unexplained variation in the given name, or two wives. There is no recorded marriage for him in Henry County between the returns. This report will list his first wife as Sarah Elizabeth, with acknowledgement granted that an error is possible. It is important to note that if two wives were fact, his children were born before 1840, to the first marriage. Available records provide no clue to the maiden surname of the wife.

He married Mrs. Elizabeth Whitehead in Henry County 17 October 1866. She was the widow of Jacob Whitehead, who she had married 30 March 1850. She was Elizabeth Rigdon when she married Jacob Whitehead, and had a daughter named Sarah Ann Rigdon. This daughter married Uriah G. Monk 04 January 1860. The widow of James Kirkland d. a. 1870 was listed in the household of her son-in-law, Uriah Monk, on the census return for 1870.

Readers will recall from the report on Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866 that Jacob Whitehead married Sarah Hester, a daughter of John Hester. Sarah was a sister to Anna Hester, who married James Don, and produced some of the Don children who became, eventually, stepchildren of Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866.

As was the case with most of his brothers, James executed few records in South Carolina. He and his father were buyers at the estate sale of Ellen Posey in Edgefield District 19 July 1825. He witnessed a deed for his father 07 January 1827, as the family departed South Carolina. Both of these records were cited earlier. Note had been made that Aaron Kirkland, Senior owned a large tract of land, and his sons seem to have isolated themselves on this property.

James appeared on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1850 and 1860. He was absent from the earlier returns. Readers will recall that his brother, Aaron Kirkland, Junior, moved to Henry County in 1825 and lived there until his death ca. 1852. He was listed on only one census return in that period of time.

The presence of James in the Henry County, prior to 1850, is confirmed by the 1843 tax list for the county. Two-named James Kirkland were listed on that record. One was the man treated here and the other was the son of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830, James Kirkland d. ca. 1880.

Available records do not provide identification of the children of this James. The U. S. Census returns for 1850 and 1860 do provide good assumptive identification of them. The list for 1850 named one male and three females in the household of James. They are assumed to represent one son - Aaron S. Kirkland, and three daughters - Mary A. E. Kirkland, Sarah A. E. Kirkland, and Cynthia Kirkland. Another son, William B. Kirkland, was listed as a near neighbor to James. It is important to note that the all-inclusive nature of this report did not develop a more probable home for the origin of William B. Kirkland.

It is also important to note that the household of William B. was listed twice on this return, enumerated on different days. One listing placed him as a near neighbor to his father, and his brother Aaron was in the father's household. The other listing placed him some distance from his father, and Aaron, his brother, was in the household of William B. Kirkland. A relationship between the two men is suggested.

This report offers the claim that James Kirkland d. a.1870 had issue as follows: William B. - born ca. 1827 in South Carolina, died ca. 1864 in the Civil War, married Sarah F. Riley 08 March 1846; Aaron S. - born ca. 1828 (grave marker reads 22 May 1820, must be in error), died 17 July 1897, buried Piney Grove Cemetery, Henry County, married Amanda Baxley 21 July 1856; Mary A. E. - born ca. 1833 Alabama, married (?) Elkins; Sarah A. E. - born ca. 1837; Cynthia - born ca. 1838.

Each child will be treated to the extent of this research.

William B. Kirkland was the first child born to James Kirkland d. a. 1870. He married Sarah F. Riley, as noted earlier. This research did not determine the origin of Sarah, or her death date. She was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1870, as the head of the household, with four of her children at home. She was alive 04 February 1879 when her daughter, Mary Ann, was married at the home of Mrs. Sarah Kirkland.

This family was listed on the census return for Henry County in 1850. They moved to Walton County, Florida, and were there for the 1860 census return. Four of their children were born in Florida. They returned to Henry County before 22 March 1862, when William B. enlisted in the Confederate Army.

He served in the 37th Alabama Infantry Regiment and was captured at the surrender of Vicksburg, Mississippi in July 1863. Records shared by William L. "Bud" Kirk and report he had a disability. His death date is unclear, but appears to have been some time after the fall of Vicksburg, from complications of wounds. His death will be listed as ca. 1864.

U. S. Census records identify six children for William B. Kirkland. One of these was a daughter identified as M. E. She appeared on the census return for 1860, but was absent from later records. The Henry County Commission Minutes dated 02 June 1862 reported the County provided clothing and provisions for the indigent family of William B. Kirkland. The family consisted of the wife and five children, which indicates one of the six children was deceased by this date, probably M. E. The county government attempted to provide for the families of men in military service. The Commission Minutes contains many such entries.

The children of William B. Kirkland will follow. The two oldest were born in Alabama, the next four were born in Florida, based on census records. The children were: Martha Jane - born ca. 1848; George W. - born ca. 1850, married 1) Mary Ellen (?), 2) Milly Carter 14 February 1878; M. E. - born ca. 1852, died young; Matthew - born ca. 1854, died 1944, buried Piney Grove Cemetery, Vernon, Florida, married Martha Jane Petty 07 March 1876; Mary Ann - born ca. 1857, died 1936 Houston County, married John Macon Dickerson 04 February 1879, at the home of her mother, Mrs. Sarah Kirkland; Giles - born January 1861, married Mary Walters 07 December 1883.

George W. Kirkland and Mary Ellen(?) Kirkland divorced 21 April 1880, Henry County Chancery Court Final Record Book H, page 110. Readers will note that the second marriage preceded the divorce. The dates are as they were recorded. The court record reported they had two children under the age of six years. The names were not recorded. The record also reported they were married 01 January 1874 in Dale County, lived in Henry County for a brief time, and moved to Jackson County, Florida. Mary Ellen reported she left George W. in June or July 1875 and returned to Dale County. She was assisted in the suit by one Josiah Teague, which may indicate her maiden surname.

This research did not follow George W. Kirkland any further.

Matthew Kirkland married Martha Jane Petty, as noted earlier. The family lived in Henry County initially, and acquired land from the U. S. Government in Section 17, Township 4, Range 28 on 17 March 1856. The location is in the Omussee Creek area where most of the family of Aaron Kirkland, Senior lived. They moved to Geneva County, Alabama and later to Walton and Washington Counties of Florida.

The issue of this family is from the family records of William L. Kirkland and census records. The children were: William W. - born ca. 1877, died 1950 Washington County, buried Piney Grove Cemetery at Vernon, Florida, married Leela Cook; Jesse - born ca. 1881, married Emma (Ward?), Polly Ann Ward was living in this household on the 1910 census of Geneva County as the mother-in-law of Jesse; Ella - born June 1883; Arizona - born October 1885; Frances - born ca. 1887; Eliza - born June 1888; Olive - born May 1891; Harvest Isaiah - born 14 May 1893, died 17 April 1983 in Covington County, Alabama, married Josie Bell Sellers 01 August 1903 in Holmes County, Florida; Clarence - born February 1895.

Giles married Mary Walters, as noted. Their children are identified from census records. The 1900 census of Henry County reported Mary was the mother of seven children, six of whom were alive. Additional children may have been born after 1900. The known children were: Luna - born October 1884; Sarah J. - born September 1888; Mary J. - born January 1891; Lucette - born June 1894; William P. - born April 1897; Coy J. - born January 1900.

The family of William B. Kirkland was not followed further.

The next child of James Kirkland d. a. 1870 was Aaron S. Kirkland. Readers are cautioned that he has been confused in records with others named Aaron in this family. The middle initial served to differentiate him, and is present in most records on this man.

Aaron S. Kirkland married Amanda Baxley, as noted earlier. She was born 04 September 1841, and died 09 February 1915, as recorded on her grave marker. Both were buried at Piney Grove Cemetery in Henry County.

Aaron S. acquired land from the U. S. Government in Section 5, Township 4, Range 27 on 15 December 1855. This land was in the area of Omussee Creek. He apparently sold this land, because he filed for homestead land later in life, in the early 1880s. Records in his homestead file report he built a log cabin in February 1882, measuring 13 feet by 16 feet, valued at \$250. He, his wife, and four children, lived there. The land was patented to him 19 March 1890. This tract was described as located in Section 14, Township 4, Range 27. It locates on Little Omussee Creek, near the boundary of the Town of Headland, on the southeast corner of the town limits.

Aaron S. served in the 15th Alabama Infantry Regiment in the Civil War. He was in

heavy combat. He suffered wounds at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, and was left on the battlefield 04 July 1863. Military records show he was in the Union Hospital at Baltimore, Maryland. He was among 350 patients exchanged 17 November 1863. He, and later his widow, drew Confederate Pensions in old age. Damage to his leg rendered him a life-long cripple. He was a blacksmith by trade, and records indicate he worked at that trade, in a limited fashion, after the war.

The homestead records prove Aaron S. had four children. Amanda lived in the household of her son-in-law, Joseph R. Varnum, when the 1900 census was enumerated. This record reports she was the mother of four children, all were alive. This research identified only three, the fourth child is unknown. The known children were: Margaret Ann Ethelinda - born ca. 1857, married Joseph R. Varnum 20 September 1878; Sarah Elizabeth - born ca. 1859; William R. - born ca. 1868, may be the man of this name who married Frances Cordelia Benton 28 February 1889.

U. S. Census records report Margaret Ethelinda (Kirkland) Varnum was the mother of nine children, eight of whom were alive in 1900 and in 1910. The living children were: Thomas J. - born June 1879; Joseph L. - born June 1882; John W. - born December 1886; Lennie E. - born February 1888; Samuel W. - born November 1890; William J. - born August 1893; Amanda E. - born November 1898; James (?) M. - born December 1899. There is some question on the spelling of the last given name.

Mary A. E. was the next child of James Kirkland d. a. 1870. She was listed in her father's household on the census for 1850, as 17 years of age. In 1860 she was again listed in his household, but as Mary Ann Elkins, 27 years of age. She had four Elkins children with her; Patsy - 8 years (twin?), Nancy - 8 years, Cynthia - 3 years, and Winnie - 1 year.

The census records indicate Mary A. had married soon after the 1850 return, had four children, and her husband died, or abandoned the family. This research was unable to locate a marriage record for Mary. The assumption is offered that she did marry (?) Elkins, and the children are issue from that marriage.

She was listed in her household in 1870, after the death of her father, with daughters named Eliza - 18, Synthia - 14 and Winnie - 12. The two eight-year-olds in 1860 appear to have been twins. One of them had died by 1870, or married. One of the twins was listed as Eliza in 1870, creating confusion which available records will not resolve. This report will list the children by the names used in 1860.

The next child of James Kirkland d. a. 1870 was Sarah A. E. Kirkland. She continued to live at home when the 1860 census return was enumerated. This research did not find later records on her. Her fate is unknown.

The daughter named Cynthia was present for the 1850 census return. She was not located in later records.

This concludes the report on James Kirkland d. a. 1870, son of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Rebecca (Kirkland) Kirkland, Daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Rebecca Kirkland was identified as a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior in the probate of his estate. She married Willis Kirkland, a son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848. This family is treated in detail in the Narrative on her husband. That information will not be repeated here.

Note will be made that Rebecca was listed on the U. S. Census for Dale County in 1870, after the death of her husband, as Rebecca Hollis. This probably results from some mix up of names, but consideration must be given that it could reflect a second marriage. This is also addressed in the other Narrative.

Phebe (Kirkland) Sanders Kennedy Hutto, Daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Phebe Kirkland, the tenth child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior, was born ca. 1805 in South Carolina. She died in Henry County, Alabama, as Phebe Hutto, before 26 November 1859, when the Administrator of her estate petitioned the court for permission to sell her land, Orphans Court Records Book K, pages 624-625, 635.

She was recognized as a daughter in the distribution of her father's estate 11 May 1846, and was named Phebe Kennedy in that record, cited earlier. The absence of her husband from the record indicates he was deceased. The estate record recognized living husbands.

Note is made that her given name appears as Pheby, Pheoby, Phebe, Sibby and Sebly, in various records.

The Kennedy husband is proved by their marriage record. She married Reuben Kennedy 03 December 1828. The name is spelled with variants of Kennady, Cannady, etc. in records. The family appeared on the U. S. Census return for Henry County in 1830, with Reuben Kennedy as head of the household. Sebly Cannady (Phebe) was head of the household in 1840. The children listed on the two returns are comparable and support the claim that the same family is listed. Reuben died before the 1840 return.

She was Phebe Sanders when she married Reuben Kennedy, indicating an earlier marriage to a Sanders. This is supported by the birth of two children before her Kennedy marriage. This research was unable to identify the given name of her first husband. Census records report the two older children were born in South Carolina, indicating she married there. South Carolina records report Sanders and Kirkland Families were associated in the Edgefield area. Note is made in other areas of this report that members of the Kirkland Family had the given name of Sanders, such as Sanders Kirkland and Sanders Holland.

The two children assigned to her Sanders marriage were born ca. 1820 and ca. 1824. The assumption is offered that Phebe moved to Henry County as her father relocated, about 1827. She probably came as a widow with two children. The marriage record of these two children was not recorded in Henry County. It is not known if they retained the Sanders identity, or assumed the Kennedy surname.

Phebe married one more time, after the distribution of her father's estate in 1846. The 1850 census return listed her as Sibby Hutto. All of her children were married and out of her household. She had one Elizabeth Lowery - age 105 and mentally impaired, in her household. Any relationship to the elderly lady is unknown. She was Phebe Hutto when her estate was probated, cited earlier. This research was unable to find a record of her Hutto marriage. A cursory review of Hutto men on the 1840 census return failed to indicate a probable man for this marriage. The marriage was without issue, as proved by her estate record.

Some records are needed to tie all of this together, and give assurance that the same person is in focus in all of these records. Marriage records and the probate of her estate, plus the census records cited, seem to be sufficient for this. Among the heirs of Phebe were: Rebecca Whitehead, the wife of Alexander Whitehead; Matilda Kirkland, John Kirkland and Zach Kirkland - minor heirs who were the children of her daughter, Sarah; John Kennedy, a son and Administrator of her estate; Catherine Kirkland, wife of Elzy Kirkland. Family records prove Elzy Kirkland married Catherine Kennedy, marriage records prove Alexander Whitehead married S. R. Kennedy, and that Sarah Cannady married Zachariah Kirkland.

The preceding seems to be sufficient to prove that these heirs of Phebe Hutto were issue of her marriage to Reuben Kennedy. The birth place and years of the two older children seem to support the claim that they were issue of her Sanders marriage. The identification of the same person as a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, in his estate records, serves to maintain the identity of Phebe through all of these confusing records.

She was active in land acquisitions from the U. S. Government in the mid 1850s. Government land certificates 24420, 24099 and 21106 account for 320 acres she purchased in 1855, 1856 and 1857. This land was in Sections 28 and 29, in Township 5, Range 27. Her son John, acting as Administrator of her estate, sold an additional 120 acres in the same township, after her death. Such action in real estate was not the norm for women of her day. Each of her heirs received \$107.38 in the final distribution of her estate.

Her issue was identified in the probate of her estate. The two assumed to be issue of her Sanders marriage were: Elizabeth - born ca. 1820 in South Carolina, married Michael Elliott; Mary - born ca. 1824 in South Carolina, married Robert McCoy. The children of her Kennedy marriage were: Nancy - born ca. 1825, married (?) Moyne; John - born ca. 1829, married Susannah Kirkland; Sarah - born ca. 1830, died 1849, married Zachariah

Kirkland; Catherine - born 15 May 1833, died 15 March 1916, married Elzy Kirkland 1849 in Dale County; S. Rebecca - born 11 December 1837, married 1) Alexander Whitehead 03 May 1850, 2) Zachariah Bloodsworth 25 February 1868 in Clay County, Georgia.

Each child will be treated to the extent of this research.

Elizabeth was the first child born to Phebe. This report considers her to have been issue of the Sanders marriage for Phebe. She married Michael Elliott. Official record of the marriage as not found, but the estate probate of Phebe recognized this daughter as 'Elizabeth Elliott, wife of Michael Elliott', and noted she lived in Conecuh County, Alabama in 1860. These records seem to be sufficient to identify the issue of this family that was born by 1860. The birth of the first child indicates they were married ca. 1835.

The children were: Margaret - born ca. 1836; Isaac - born ca. 1838; John - born ca. 1840; William - born ca. 1843; Seaborn - born ca. 1845; Sydney - born ca. 1846; Charles - born ca. 1850; Michael - born ca. 1852; Robert - born ca. 1854; James - born ca. 1857. Other children are possible.

Mary was the second child born to Phebe. She is also considered to have been issue of the Sanders marriage. She married Robert McCoy, as proved by the estate records of Phebe. Mary was recognized as Mary McCoy, wife of Robert McCoy. The birth of their children indicates they were married ca. 1838. The family was found on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1850 and that of Polk County, Texas in 1860.

The children listed on these returns were: Wilson - born ca. 1839; William J. - born ca. 1841; John - born ca. 1845; Ransom - born ca. 1847; Mary Abigail - born ca. 1849; Elizabeth - born ca. 1851. Other issue are possible.

The third child born to Phebe, and the first for her Kennedy marriage, was Nancy. This research was unable to locate any record on her, other than the recognition in the estate proceedings of her mother's estate. The estate record recognized her as Nancy Moyne, the mother of Jane Moyne, now Jane Cobb. In so far as Jane Cobb received an undiluted share of the estate, Nancy Moyne was deceased. Jane Cobb resided in Santa Rosa County, Florida. No additional information is available.

The fourth child born to Phebe, and the second of her Kennedy marriage, was John. He married Susannah Kirkland, as reported earlier. Susannah was a daughter of Benjamin H. Kirkland, and is treated in detail in the report on her father. She died before her father's estate was probated in 1878, when her heirs shared in her legacy from that estate. John Kennedy had moved the family to Butler County, Alabama by 1878.

The issue of John and Susannah was: Samantha - born ca. 1848, died young; Mary - born ca. 1850, married John Carpenter 23 March 1876; Marinda - born ca. 1851, married (?) Murphy; Rufus B. - born ca. 1852; Margaret - born ca. 1854; Benjamin - born ca. 1856;

Nancy - born ca. 1859, died young; Josie - born ca. 1862, married W. H. Sims in Butler County; Abigail - born ca. 1865, married C. Y. Blackman in Butler County. The Butler County marriages are from the estate records of Benjamin H. Kirkland.

Sarah was the fifth child born to Phebe, and the third born to her Kennedy marriage. She married Zachariah Kirkland 10 June 1846. He was a son of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland. This family is treated in detail in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Their issue will not be repeated here. This family moved to Texas.

One comment is in order. The mortality schedule for the U. S. Census of Henry County in 1850 reports Sarah died in 1849, from complications of childbirth. This conflicts with the birth date from a grave marker in Texas, for her youngest son, Zachariah Taylor Kirkland. The reported date is 12 July 1851. The estate record of Phebe proves this child was a son of Sarah and the mortality schedule proves Sarah died in 1849. The birth date was probably in 1849. The children were divided between the households of the father, Zachariah Kirkland, and his brother, Jason Jackson Kirkland, in 1850. Sarah was not listed.

Catherine was the sixth child born to Phebe and the fourth born to her Kennedy marriage. She married Elzy Kirkland, another son of William S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland. This family is treated in detail in the Narrative on Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. Readers are referred there for the issue of this family.

S. Rebecca was the last child born to Phebe. Other records report her first name was Susan. She married, first to Alexander Whitehead. He died, possibly in the Civil War, and she remarried to Zachariah Bloodsworth. Both marriages were cited earlier. The writer is indebted to Rebecca Turner and Cherry Parker for details on this family, including letters written by a daughter of Rebecca in 1875 and 1876. The census records for 1860 and 1870 provide needed information.

The children of Rebecca from her first marriage were: Phoebe Ann ‘Plump’ - born 12 February 1851, died 05 November 1919, married Lawrence Washington Parker 27 December 1877; William - born ca. 1853, married Grace Adams 28 August 1876; Mahala ‘Sis’ - born ca. 1855; Mary - born 15 July 1857, died 06 January 1922, married William Jasper Parker 23 December 1877; John - born ca. 1861, married Nancy Ham 26 December 1878; Hulda - born 01 December 1862, died 24 November 1922, married Matthew Kirkland 09 May 1880, a son of William Riley Kirkland, see his Narrative for more details on this family.

The children of Rebecca from her second marriage were: Rufus - born 05 December 1868; Josephine ‘Josie’ - born ca. 1870, married Ransom Kirkland 07 February 1888, a son of Harmon S. Kirkland, see his Narrative for more details.

This concludes the report on Phebe (Kirkland) Sanders Kennedy Hutto, daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior.

Nancy (Kirkland) Smith, Daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior

Nancy Kirkland was the eleventh, and last child born to Aaron Kirkland, Senior. She was recognized in the estate records of her father as a daughter, and was identified as Nancy Smith, wife of Reason Smith. The couple appear to have married in South Carolina. Census records report their oldest son was born in South Carolina. The family probably moved as Aaron Kirkland, Senior relocated to Henry County in 1827.

South Carolina land records prove Moses Smith was settled on property adjoining Bridge Creek of the South Edisto River in Edgefield District as late as 01 June 1816, Deed Book 32, pages 427-428. Readers will recall this waterway was the home site for Aaron Kirkland, Senior and his brother, Benjamin Kirkland d. 1805. The will of this Benjamin, cited earlier, refers to a boundary line between land owned by Moses Smith and Benjamin. One of the sons assigned to Reason and Nancy, in this report, was named Moses Smith. Available records do not identify the parents of Reason Smith, but this Moses Smith should be considered by those doing future research on this family.

Henry County was home to a number of Smith Families of varying origin. Some came from Tennessee, Georgia and North Carolina. Any relationship of these to the families from South Carolina was not determined. Several from South Carolina were headed by Smith men of similar age to Reason Smith, and may have been his siblings. These include Sampson, Louis, and Nathan.

This research failed to find sufficient official records to identify the issue of Nancy (Kirkland) Smith. A detailed search of deeds and probate records was unsuccessful. The U. S. Census records are not sufficient to permit anything more than an assumptive listing for their children. Family information and church records shared by Sue Hinson support some of these assumptions..

The family appeared on the U. S. Census returns for Henry County in 1830, 1840 and 1850. Reason must have died after the 1850 return was enumerated. Nancy does not appear on later returns viewed in this research, but Concord Church records list her on the church rolls until 10 September 1883, by which date she was deceased.

The 1830 and 1840 returns indicate six sons were born to the family by that date. The 1850 return listed an additional son, born ca. 1842. The return for 1850 identified Hilliard, Uriah, Aaron, Moses and John in the household. Tillman Smith and Capon Smith were in the household of nearby neighbors, and are assumed to be the two missing sons.

The identification of the daughters is less definitive. The census returns indicate the potential for an additional seven children! That many daughters are represented on the early returns. A family of 14 children from one marriage is possible (Benjamin H. Kirkland had 15!), but questionable.

This research found three probable daughters for the family. Two were in the Smith household on the 1850 census return, Mary and Lucinda. One was in a nearby neighbor's home, Elizabeth.

The preceding background information leads to the assumption that the children of Reason and Nancy (Kirkland) Smith included the following names: Tillman - born ca 1826, died CSA, married Rebecca Evans 23 October 1853; Capon - born ca 1828; Elizabeth - born ca. 1830, married George M. Gruber 01 August 1853; Hilliard - born ca. 1832; Uriah - born ca. 1836; Aaron - born ca. 1838, married 1) Darkis Napper 27 December 1857, 2) Ellen J. Ward 13 September 1867; Moses - born ca. 1840; John - born ca. 1842; Mary - born ca. 1844; Lucinda - born ca. 1852.

This research was unable to locate most of these men after the Civil War. All of them served in military units as follows: Tillman - Alabama Artillery (this may refer to Hilliard's Legion); Capon - 13th Alabama Infantry; Hilliard - 46th Alabama Infantry; Uriah - 24th Alabama Infantry; Aaron - 15th Alabama Infantry; Moses - 25th Alabama Infantry; John - 8th Alabama Infantry. Records suggest Aaron and Uriah came home, but that was not confirmed for the others.

Tillman married Rebecca Evans, as noted earlier. The bride was a daughter of Elizabeth (Kirkland) Evans, a daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior. The mothers of Tillman and Rebecca were sisters. More detail is offered on Rebecca in the report on her mother.

The family of Tillman was listed on the U. S. Census return for 1860. The return for 1870 listed Rebecca as head of the household. Family information reports he died in the War. The census return indicates the following children were issue of this family: Angus - born ca. 1849; Reason - born ca. 1851; Eliza - born ca. 1854, married Thomas Pope 16 January 1870; William - born ca. 1856; Canzana - born ca. 1860 (twin?), married Dan Baker 21 March 1884; Sarah A. - born ca. 1860 (twin?), married Thomas Brannon 24 September 1874; Lucinda - born ca. 1862.

Additional information on the family of Nancy (Kirkland) Smith, daughter of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, is not available.

This completes the report on Aaron Kirkland, Senior, son of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (Snowden).

Postscript

The preceding report accounts for the descendants of Richard Snowden Kirkland II (more commonly known as Snowden), who brought the Kirkland surname to Henry County, Alabama in the early 1800s. No one with the surname of Kirkland has been found among the early settlers who did not descend from this man.

Other Kirkland lines settled in other areas of Alabama and it would be expected that descendants would have found their way to Henry County later. One family was found, after the Civil War, with a Georgia origin, that created some temporary confusion with the descendants of Henry A. Kirkland. Note is made that records were sufficient to resolve the questions in a definitive manner. That family is noted, for the record.

J. P. Kirkland was listed on the U. S. Census for Henry County in 1880, page 592. He was 45 years of age and had two sons and one daughter identified in his household: Leonidas - 21 years, Joseph - 18 years, and Eliza - 15 years. No wife was present, and all family members listed Georgia as their birthplace, and as the birthplace of their parents.

J. P. Kirkland applied for a Civil War Veterans Pension in Alabama in 1898. This application reported he enlisted at Macon, Georgia in the 10th Georgia Cavalry. He was wounded in the Battle of Dalton, Georgia, and was discharged in May 1865. Thus, he seems to have had a Georgia origin.

The fate of the son Joseph is unclear. Leonidas was Daniel Leonidas Kirkland who married Jennie Godfrey 22 November 1883 in Henry County. He was born 25 June 1859, died 26 February 1929, was buried at the Columbia Cemetery. The U. S. Census for 1900 and 1910 reported the mother had nine children, six of whom were alive in 1910. They were: Arthur E. - born September 1884; Virgil C. - born October 1886; Verner - born April 1896; Roy T. - born June 1898 (twin); Coy G. - born June 1898 (twin); Matilda - born ca. 1903;

The daughter, Eliza, married G. W. Hales. The husband and the marriage are proved by the presence of her father, listed as such, in the Hales household on the 1900 census. The return reported Eliza had eight children, six of whom were alive. The children in the household were: Append ? (Fe) - born June 1884; E. J. - born September 1886; George - born April 1888; C. A. (M) - born March 1890; Annie May - born November 1895; T. K. (M) - born March 1899.

This completes the narration for this Kirkland Family report. A lineage chart to illustrate the family of Aaron Kirkland, Senior, follows. Readers are cautioned that assumptions were used in some areas to develop this chart. The preceding Narrative will identify them.

1 - Richard Kirkland - b. ca. 1670	d. a. 18 May 1743	m. Mary unk
2 - Richard Snowden - b. ca. 1704	d. a. 28 May 1772	m. Mary unk
2 - Robert - b. ca. 1706	d. ca. 1768	m. Honour unk
3 - Richard Snowden II - b. ca. 1728 (More commonly known as Snowden Kirkland)	d. p. 04 Dec 1804	m. Sybil (Odom?)
4 - Thomas - b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1790	m. Lucretia Cotton
4 - James - b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1804	m. Sarah unk
4 - John - b. ca. 1748-1760	d. a. 1810	m. Sarah unk
4 - Constance - b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk	m. Benjamin Lovelace
4 - Sybil - b. ca. 1748-1760	d. unk	m. (?) Gaines

4 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1748-1760	d. 1805	m. Alcey (Odom?)
5 - Susanna - b. ca. 1768	d. unk	m. unk
5 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1770	d. p. 1830	m. Ferebee (?)
5 - Caleb - b. ca. 1772	d. p. 1830	m. Sarah (Ransom?)
5 - Richard - b. ca. 1776	d. ca. 1798	m. unk
5 - Jonathan/John - b. ca. 1778	d. 1837	m. Eleanor (?)
5 - Moses - b. ca. 1780	d. 1848	m. (Susannah?)
5 - William - b. 1786	d. 1864	m. Dicey Helton
4 - Aaron - b. 1748-1760	d. 1842	m. Eliz. (Franklin?)
5 - Aaron, Junior - b. ca. 1778	d. ca. 1861	m. Catherine Turkett
6 - Dorothy/Dolly - b. ca. 1802	d. p. 1880	m. 1)Elisha Kirkland
7 - Dorothy - b. ca. 1840	d. unk	m. Jesse M. C. Parker
7 - Catherine - b. ca. 1842	d. unk	m. Hinton A. Dickerson (?)
7 - Holston - b. ca. 1844	d. CSA	m. none
7 - Elisha - b. ca. 1848	d. young	m. none
(6 - Dorothy/Dolly)		m. 2) James Ready
7 - William - b. ca. 1855	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Rachel - b. ca. 1858	d. unk	m. Zachariah Dees
7 - Commander - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Elizabeth - b. 09 June 1808	d. 28 May 1890	m. Caleb Kirkland
(See Caleb Kirkland d. 1867 for issue)		
6 - William Turkett - b. 18 July 1810	d. 03 Nov 1903	m. 1) Sarah Ann Snellgrove
7 - Washington - b. ca. 1834	d. 1865	m. Martha A.(Murphy)Stokes
8 - Sarah Teresa - b. ca. 1857	d. 21 Aug 1921	m. Thomas Holland
8 - Clotilda Clovis - b. 11 Feb 1860	d. 31 Aug 1931	m. Elijah Willis
8 - Ossie Ophelia - b. 11 Aug 1861	d. 19 Mar 1913	m. James I. Hicks
8 - William Washington - b. ca. 1864	d. 19Feb1906	m. Laura Matthews
7 - James Jasper - b. ca. 1835	d. 25 Aug 1890	m. Sarah L. (Morris) Parker
8 - Sarah Jane - b. ca. 1857	d. young	m. none
8 - T. J. - b. ca. 1860	d. young	m. none
8 - Newton J. - b. 10 Jan 1862	d. unk	m. 1) Elizabeth Stewart m. 2) Caroline A. White
8 - Delila "Anna" - b. ca. 1869	d. ca. 1890	m. Matthew E. Cole
8 - Marion Cicero "Jesse" - b. ca. 1870	d. 1928	m. Katie Eliz. Roe
8 - Joseph - b. ca. 1874	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary Ann - b. ca. 1838	d. 28 March 1889	m. William I. Weems
(No issue)		
7 - Clovis Clotilda - b. ca. 1841	d. a. 02 Nov 1902	m. Robert B. Griggs
8 - James Griggs - b. unk	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Cicero - b. ca. 1843	d. 29 Dec 1911	m. 1) "Sis" Galloway m. 2) Nancy (West) Hix
(No issue)		
(No issue)		
7 - Pulaski - b. ca. 1845	d. 12 Jan 1927	m. 1) Catherine Westbrook
8 - Catherine - b. ca. 1872	d. unk	m. William Shackleford

(7 - Pulaski) (No issue)		m. 2) Nancy A.(Snell) McArty
7 - William Jefferson - b. ca. 1846	d. 31 Oct 1915	m. Elizabeth Brown
8 - Minnie - b. ca. 1870	d. 1906	m. Wm. A. Griggs
8 - Josie - b. ca. 1873	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Manerva Ann - b. ca. 1875	d. unk	m. Robert T. Smith ?
8 - William Tom - b. ca. 1878	d. unk	m. Zilphia Whitehead
8 - Sarah J. - b. Aug 1880	d. 16 Jan 1958	m. Wm. A. Griggs
8 - S. I. - b. Nov 1883	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Arthur Long - b. 27Sept1890	d. 04 Dec 1980	m. Bertha Mae Sanders
7 - Sarah A. - b. Jan 1849	d. 24 Dec 1938	m. Wm. Joshua Creel
8 - Edward Price - b. ca. 1870	d. unk	m. unk
8 - William Thomas - b. Dec 1874	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Tullis M. - b. 11 Mar 1879	d. 13 Mar 1968	m. unk
8 - Robert W. - b. 13Sept1881	d. 29 Nov 1928	m. unk
7 - Malissa Honora - b. 23Feb1851	d. 26 Dec 1934	m. Wm. Wright Davis
8 - Volter Washington - b. 21Sept1869	d. 02June1964	m. Eula V. Parrish
8 - William Oclession - b. 09Apr1872	d. 22 Dec 1963	m. Laura Williams
8 - Geraldine Pearl - b. 09 Sept 1874	d. 15 Aug 1876	m. none
8 - Ida Lee - b. 01 Apr 1877	d. 14 Mar 1974	m. George T. Boswell
8 - Sarah Clotilda - b. 26 Nov 1879	d. 18 Jan 1902	m. 1) Carl Williams m. 2) (?) Stokes
8 - Joseph Olenth - b. 20 Mar 1882	d. unk	m. Ida Locke
8 - Lilla Maude - b. 06 Mar 1886	d. unk	m. Jim Brown
8 - Flinchen Pelar - b. 21 May 1889	d. 26 Aug 1938	m. C.T. McEachin
8 - Ossie Mae - b. 10 Jan 1893	d. unk	m. Jessie McKeithan
8 - Thomas Edward - b. 27 Nov 1895	d. unk	m. Vernie (?)
(6 - William Turkett)		m. 2) Charity Skeen
7 - Child died in infancy		
6 - William Riley - b. 12 Feb 1814	d. 30Mar1889	m. 1) Sarah Kirkland
7 - Melvina - b. 20 Aug 1845	d. 14 Jan 1933	m. William G. Locke
8 - Sarah Canzader - b. 14Sept1867	d. 14Sept1946	m. Jeremiah F. Henderson
8 - Charles Sylvan - b. 03Nov1869	d. 15Mar1956	m. 1) Rachel Henderson m. 2) Eliz. Corbin
8 - Emma Jane - b. 01 Dec 1871	d. unk	m. Henry Henderson
8 - William David - b. 02 Jan 1874	d. 24 Mar 1950	m. Melvina Mitchum
8 - Ida Irene - b. 31 Mar 1876	d. 20July1905	m. George W. Creamer
8 - Marion Riley - b. 29 Aug 1878	d. 06 June 1951	m. 1) Lucretia Nowling m. 2) Susan Cawthon
8 - Ammonites - b. 22 Feb 1879	d. 13 Nov 1881	m. none
8 - Thomas Isaiah - b. 23 Feb 1883	d. 21 Feb 1971	m. Mary M. Whitehead
8 - Elsa - b. ca. 1885	d. ca. 1929	m. Hill Rogers
8 - Elbert Lee - b. 01 Nov 1889	d. 29 Nov 1962	m. 1) Olive L. Green m. 2) Vernie Davis
7 - Josiah S. - b. 24 Sept 1845 (sic)	d. 11 July 1929	m. Clarky Renfroe

8 - Alcey/Isabella - b. ca. 1868	d. unk	m. I. Jeff Robbins
8 - Wm. Zachariah - b. June 1871	d. unk	m. Lela A. Payne
8 - Riley Gideon - b. ca. 1875	d. unk	m. Mollie (?)
8 - Collin G. - b. ca. 1879	d. unk	m. Evie Outlaw
8 - William C. - b. Mar 1886	d. unk	m. Leila Strickland
8 - Fannie Lula - b. Apr 1888	d. unk	m. Mose Daniels
8 - Matthew V. - b. Mar 1892	d. unk	m. "Tuggy" Messer
8 - Berlie B. - b. Apr 1893	d. unk	m. Nettie Adams
7 - Aaron - b. Dec 1853	d. 1913	m. Susan N. Clark
8 - Ardella - b. Oct 1876	d. a.09Aug1913	m. P. A. Robbins
8 - Byron W. - b. 26 Dec 1878	d. unk	m. Effie Carroll
8 - Moseller - b. 30 June 1881	d. Aug 1924	m. J. T. Cowin
8 - Viola - b. Mar 1884	d. 05 Apr 1951	m. J. D. Mathis
8 - Lou L. - b. Jan 1886	d. 20 Jan 1952	m. Samford Harrelson
8 - Granberry - b. Oct 1888	d. 28 May 1974	m. Minnie Short
8 - Linton - b. Aug 1892	d. unk	m. Nellie Grimes
8 - Albert - b. April 1895	d. a. 30 Sept 1914	m. none
8 - Ralph - b. Feb 1898	d. unk	m. none
7 - Sarah Jane - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. Wm. B. Pope
8 - Marvin - b. ca. 1893	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Connice - b. ca. 1895	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Matthew - b. 01 Nov 1857	d. 26 Feb 1926	m. Hulda Whitehead
8 - Manerva - b. ca. 1881	d. unk	m. Robt. T. Smith
8 - Mary Ann Arminda - b. 23Feb1883	d. unk	m. George H. Harper
8 - Jess W. - b. Jan 1887	d. early	m. none
(7 - Matthew)		natural child
8 - Cora - b. unk	d. unk	m. James N. NcNeil
7 - Alcey Catherine - b. ca. 1861 (Issue unknown)	d. unk	m. Morgan Holland
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1863	d. young	m. none
7 - Margaret M. - b. ca. 1865	d. Mar 1926	m. James T. Kelly
8 - Mackey J. - b. ca. 1884	d. unk	m. S. C. Wood
8 - Curtis J. - b. ca. 1886	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Jessie L. - b. ca. 1892	d. unk	m. Sollie Weeks
8 - Ethel E. - b. ca. 1895	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Bascom - b. ca. 1898	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Odel M. - b. ca. 1908	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Susanna - b. ca. 1866	d. ca. 1887	m. Wm. B. Pope
8 - Lenora - b. ca. 1887	d. unk	m. unk
(6 - William Riley)		m. 2) Catherine Monk
7 - Arkanna - b. 01 Jan 1871	d. 29Sept1940	m. James M. Bullock
8 - Osman - b. Dec 1890	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Curtis - b. Apr 1892	d. unk	m. Lula M. Parish
8 - Annie Bell - b. May 1894	d. unk	m. J. A. Glisson
8 - Cora Lee - b. Apr 1896	d. unk	m. Harris Conrad

8 - Ransom - b. Jan 1898	d. unk	m. Rubye Croom
7 - Micajah Cager - b. 16 Nov 1874	d. 25 Feb 1915	m. Eliz. McNeil
8 - Early - b. Sept 1897	d. unk	m. Hattie Bell
8 - Bertie - b. Sept 1899	d. unk	m. W. C. Brown
8 - Manson - b. ca. 1901	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Jesse - b. ca. 1904	d. 1924-1925	m. unk
8 - Eugene - b. ca. 1906	d. unk	m. Bertie L. Brown
8 - Bessie - b. ca. 1909	d. unk	m. Willie Leon Hunt
7 - Levi V. - b. ca. 1878	d. 02Sept1920	m. Nancy V. McNeil
8 - Clarence - b. ca. 1905	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Lignon Webster - b. 09Aug1907	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Addis M. - b. ca. 1909	d. unk	m. (?) McSwain
Other issue probable		
7 - Catherine Angeline - b. 12Apr1881	d. 27Apr1921	m. Shadrack T. Crockett
8 - Ethel - b. ca. 1904	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Ella - b. ca. 1908	d. unk	m. unk
8 - James Sterling - b. unk (Other issue probable)	d. unk	m. unk
7 - William T. - b. Feb 1888	d. unk	m. Coella W. Tiller
8 - Fred - b. ca. 1921	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Aaron - b. ca. 1822	d. 24Oct1864	m. Eliz. Jane Kirkland
7 - William R. - b. ca. 1845	d. 09Sept1865	m. none
7 - Rachel - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. Nathan McClenden
7 - Cynthia Sarah - b. 29July1850	d. 05Apr1942	m. James A. Campbell
7 - Margie Ann - b. ca. 1855	d. a.1870	m. none
7 - Delula Manerva - b. ca. 1857	d. unk	m. Robert Davis
7 - Permelia - b. ca. 1862	d. unk	m. James Butler
7 - Levi Jefferson - b. ca. 1863	d. young	
6 - Amy Catherine - b. ca. 1828	d. unk	m. Wm. H. Ham
7 - William Jefferson - b. ca. 1847	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1848	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Matthew - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Charity - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Permelia - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Majora - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Eliza Ann - b. ca. 1831	d. 05May1911	m. Lewis J. Posey
7 - Francis M. - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Margaret - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Eady C. - b. ca. 1855	d. unk	m. John A. Cochran
7 - Roxey - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. Franklin F. Whitaker
7 - Yancey - b. ca. 1860	d. unk	m. unk
5 - Thomas - b. ca. 1780	d. a. 27 Mar1843	m. 1) unk
6 - Elisha - b. ca. 1808	d. a. 1850	m. Dorothy 'Dolly' Kirkland
7 - Dorothy - b. ca. 1840	d. unk	m. Jesse M. C. Parker
7 - Catherine - b. ca. 1842	d. unk	m. Hinton A. Dickerson

7 - Holston - b. ca. 1844	d. CSA	m. none
7 - Elisha - b. ca. 1848	d. young	m. none
Dorothy 'Dolly' remarried to James Ready - see report on Dorothy 'Dolly'		
6 - Elizabeth - b. 08 Aug 1820	d. 28Aug1907	m. Uriah Kirkland
(See report on Uriah for issue)		
6 - Elery - b. ca. 1825	d. p. 1850	m. Caroline (?)
(5 - Thomas)		
6 - Sarah E. - b. ca. 1832	d. 17May1910	m. Joseph I. Lock
7 - Sarah A. E. -b. 25 Jan 1849	d. 14Jan1920	m. Aaron Monk
7 - Lydia - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m. Wm. J. Campbell
7 - Permelia - b. ca. 1855	d. 1937	m. James H. Balkum
7 - William Albert - b. 07Feb1863	d. 27Apr1940	m. M. A. M. Whitehead
6 - Delilah - b. ca. 1835	d. p. 1887	m. William L. Kirkland
See William L. Kirkland for issue		
(5 - Thomas)		
5 - Lydia - b. ca. 1786	d. 01Apr1862	m. 3) Gerdin Stringer
6 - Malon - b. ca. 1800	d. unk	m. Joshua Monk
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1837	d. unk	m. Elizabeth (?)
7 - Sarah - b. ca. 1844	d. unk	m. Jesse Land
7 - Elizabeth J. - b. ca. 1845	d. unk	m. unk
Other issue probable		
6 - Josiah - b. ca. 1803	d. p. 1880	m. Catherine Rigdon
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1837	d. unk	m. Wm. H. Whitehead
7 - Thomas R. - b. ca. 1843	d. 09Aug1862	m. Lucinda Lock
7 - William R. - b. ca. 1845	d. unk	m. Nancy J. Cochran
7 - Catherine - b. ca. 1848	d. 02Feb1913	m. Wm. Riley Kirkland
See William Riley Kirkland for issue		
7 - Aaron b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. Sarah Ann Lock
7 - Tempy - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. Joseph B. Lomineck
7 - Alcey Ann - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Joshua - b. ca. 1806	d. unk	m. Dorcas Armstrong
Issue unknown		
6 - John S. - b. 16 Jan 1807	d. 14Aug1861	m. Elizabeth (?)
7 - Latticea Matinet - b. 26 Dec 1834	d. unk	m. unk
7 - George Washington - b. 27July1836	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary Ann - b. 25Nov1838(sic)	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Daniel Thomas - b. 15Mar1839(sic)	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Elizabeth Caroline - b. 07July1840	d. unk	m. unk
7 - John Warren - b. 30Apr1842	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Lydia Ann - b. 16Feb1844	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Andrew Jackson - b. 16Mar1846	d. 16Mar1846	m. none
7 - James Monroe - b. 27June1848	d. unk	m. unk
7 - William Silvanius - b. 28May1850	d. 08Dec1930	m. unk
6 - Allen - b. ca. 1810	d. unk	m. Eva Pullum
7 - Nancy - b. 1835	d. unk	m. unk

7 - Amanda - b. ca. 1838	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Marion - b. ca. 1842	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Lucretia - b. ca. 1844	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Angus - b. ca. 1847	d. unk	m. unk
7 - T. A. (Fe) - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Orvall - b. ca. 1857	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Uriah G. - b. ca. 1817	d. a. 1880	m. 1) Matilda Kirkland
No issue		
(6 - Uriah G.)		
7 - George - b. ca. 1849	d. early	m. 2) Lucinda Holland
(6 - Uriah G.)		m. none
7 - Jacob Perry - b. ca. 1863	d. unk	m. 3) Sarah Ann Rigdon
7 - Irwin W. - b. ca. 1864	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Christo E. - b. ca. 1871 (twin?)	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Acey E. - b. ca. 1871 (twin?)	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1820	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Jeremiah 'Ira' - b. ca. 1821	d. a. 1880	m. Sarah Jane Ward
7 - Stephen A. - b. ca. 1847	d. unk	m. Mary A. Saummie
7 - Julia (Judy?) - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. James A. Skinner
7 - Sarah - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. A. M. Whitehead
7 - Martha - b. ca. 1857	d. unk	m. Lot L. Armstrong
6 - Thomas - b. ca. 1822	d. a. 1880	m. Eliz. Henly
7 - Artempbia - b. ca. 1846	d. unk	m. Sydney Kirkland
7 - Lydia E. - b. ca. 1848	d. unk	m. Green Barfield
7 - John - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. Arena (?)
7 - Anna L. - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Gracey - b. ca. 1858	d. young	m. none
7 - Thomas - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Daniel - b. ca. 1861	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Ella - b. ca. 1865	d. unk	m. Harrell Henry
6 - Caroline - b. ca. 1829	d. unk	m. John Ward, Jr.
7 - ?Cordelia - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Martha - b. ca. 1834	d. unk	m. 1) Moses L. Ham
7 - Jackson - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. Eliz. Lawrence
7 - Melvina - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. Henry S. Mears
7 - Eliza - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. John B. Varnum
7 - John - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Irvin - b. ca. 1858	d. unk	m. Nancy Kellum
(6 - Martha)		m. 2) Benj. Harper
7 - Jesse - b. ca. 1866	d. unk	m. Rachel E. Whittaker
(6 - Martha)		natural child
7 - George - b. ca. 1873	d. unk	m. Polly Ann Kirkland
5 - Mary - b. ca. 1788	d. p. 16Jan1858	m. John Holland
6 - Elizabeth - b. 10Mar1810	d. 21Oct1888	m. Sanders Kirkland

See report on Sanders Kirkland for issue

6 - Thomas B. - b. 18 July 1811	d. 05Sept1877	m. 1) Sallie Gregory
7 - Hezekiah - b. ca. 1833	d. a. 05Sept1877	m. unk
7 - Nancy - b. ca. 1835	d. unk	m. (?) Wells
7 - Martha Ann - b. 24Oct1842	d. p. 14May1871	m. James M. Kirkland
See James Madison Kirkland for issue		
(6 - Thomas B.)		m. 2) Rosannah Gregory
7 - Elizabeth Jane - b. ca. 1844	d. unk	m. James Jones
7 - Isaac - b. 12 July 1854	d. 07Feb1864	m. none
6 - Phebe - b. ca. 1813	d. unk	natural child
7 - John Ellis Holland - b. ca. 1833	d. unk	m.unk
7 - Susan E. Holland - b. ca. 1836	d. unk	m. unk
(6 - Phebe)		m. Nathaniel G. W. Brown
7 - Delaney - b. ca. 1842	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Thomas J. - b. ca. 1844	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Sanders - b. ca. 1846	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary J. - b. ca. 1847	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Milly - b. ca. 1817	d. a. 16Jan1858	m. 1) (?)
Four daughters with surname Holland		
7 - Caroline - b. ca. 1832	d. unk	m. Mason Nichols?
7 - Clarissy - b. ca. 1833	d. p. 1910	m. Micajah Kirkland
See Micajah Kirkland for issue		
7 - Delaney - b. ca. 1835	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. unk
(6 - Milly)		m. 2) John A. Don
7 - Sarah Jane - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. unk
6 - John J. - b. ca. 1820	d. unk	m. Rachel Brackin
7 - Abijah B. - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m..Hester J. (Holland) Gilmore
7 - Abner D. - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. Easter Kirkland
7 - Julia A. - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Louisa - b. ca. 1860	d. unk	m. Wiley Atkinson
7 - Ambrose J. - b. unk	d. unk	m. Eliz. Jane Kirkland
6 - George W. - b. unk	d. unk	m. Nancy Kirkland
6 - Nancy - b. ca. 1823	d. unk	m. (?) Graham
7 - William - b. ca. 1842	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Martha - b. ca. 1843	d. unk	m. unk
7 - George - b. ca. 1846	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Lucinda - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. Benoni Quattlebaum
Note: Additional children with surname Graham		
7 - Wilson - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. Nancy Skein
7 - Aaron - b. ca. 1855	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Lucinda - b. ca. 1828	d. a. 04Jan1860	m. Uriah G. Monk
See Uriah G. Monk for issue		
6 - Delaney - b. ca. 1830	d. a. 21Nov1847	m. Willis Kirkland
See Willis Kirkland, son of William S. Kirkland, for issue		
6 - Sanders - b. ca. 1831	d. CSA 1863	m. Emily Kirkland

7 - John Franklin - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m. Martha A. Stucky
7 - Josiah - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
7 - J. Morgan - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. Alcey C. Kirkland
7 - Mary Ann - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Aaron - b. ca. 1837	d. unk	m. Mary A. Huggins
Issue unknown		
5 - Moses - b. ca. 1791	d. p. 1866	m. 1) unk
6 - William - b. ca. 1815	d. p. 1880	m. Rachel Don
7 - Almedia - b. ca. 1843	d. unk	m. John M. Cumbee
7 - Alexander - b. ca. 1845	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Artemissia - b. ca. 1846	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Missouri - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. unk
7 - James O. - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Lela - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Lucretia - b. ca. 1828	d. 16Aug1920	m. 1) Mack Crane
No issue		
(6 - Lucretia)		m. 2) James L. Cheshire
7 - Eugenia Adele - b. 07 Dec 1866	d. 03Mar1947	m. 1) Geo.W. Carlton
		m. 2) George W. Stephens
7 - Susan Lillian - b. 17Apr1868	d. 03Mar1947	m. James U. McMullen
7 - Albian Glenmore - b. 15Mar1869	d. 05Jun1955	m. unk
7 - Lucretia - b. ca. 1874	d. Gadsden Co, Fl	m. (?) Kelly
7 - James R. - b. ca. 1876	d. young	m. none
7 - Mae - b. unk	d. young	m. none
(5 - Moses)		m. 2) Mrs. Nancy Don
6 - Ellen - b. ca. 1841	d. unk	m. (?) Courtney
Issue unknown		
6 - Radford Reese - b. 08Apr1842	d. 21Mar1925	m. Dyce C. Wiggs
7 - Susan Ardella - b. 11May1875	d. 04Dec1948	m. Francis H. Hall
7 - Reese Castillar - b. 10Dec1878	d. 02May1961	m. Emma Goodman
7 - Noah William - b. 30Oct1880	d. 1950	m. Jessie Walker
7 - George Washington - b. 11July1882	d. Feb 1900	m. none
7 - David Jackson - b. 16Sept1885	d. Apr 1964	m. Rosa Carroll
7 - Chester Arthur - b. 28Jan1889	d. unk	m. Susan Averett
(5 - Moses)		m 3) Barbary Reesberry
6 - William B. - b. Aug 1859	d. 1930s	m. 1) Louisa (?)
No issue		
(6- William B.)		m. 2) Amelia Goodman
7 - Harvey - b. March 1896	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Willis - b. July 1866	d. unk	m. unk
7- Ruby - b. unk.	d. unk	m. unk
5 - Snowden - b. ca. 1795	d. p. 1854	m. 1) unk
6 - Aaron - b. ca. 1817	d. unk	m. unk
6 - James - b. ca. 1835	d. unk	m. unk
(5 - Snowden)		m. 2) Mrs. Mahaly Bass

6 - Masten - b. ca. 1845	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Martha - b. ca. 1848	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Aaron - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Lucretia - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. unk
5 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1800	d. p. 1860	m. (James?) Evans
6 - James W. - b. ca. 1825	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Rebecca - b. ca. 1827	d. July 1866	m. Tillman Smith
(For issue see Tillman Smith)		
6 - Son - b. ca. 1830	d. unk	m. unk
5 - James - b. ca. 1801	d. ca. 1870	m. 1) Sarah Eliz. (?)
6 - William B. - b. ca. 1827	d. ca. 1864	m. Sarah F. Riley
7 - Martha Jane - b. ca. 1848	d. unk	m. unk
7 - George W. - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. 1) Mary Ellen (?) m. 2) Milly Carter
7 - M. E. - b. ca. 1852	d. young	m. none
7 - Matthew - b. ca. 1854	d. 1944	m. Martha J. Petty
8 - William W. - b. ca. 1877	d. 1950	m. Leela Cook
8 - Jesse - b. ca. 1881	d. unk	m. Emma (Ward?)
8 - Ella - b. June 1883	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Arizona - b. Oct 1885	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Frances - b. ca. 1887	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Eliza - b. June 1888	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Olive - b. May 1891	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Harvest Isaiah - b. 14May1893	d. 17Apr1983	m. Josie B. Sellers
8 - Clarence - b. Feb 1895	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary Ann - b. ca. 1857	d. 1936	m. John M. Dickerson
7 - Giles - b. Jan 1861	d. unk	m. Mary Walters
8 - Luna - b. Oct 1884	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Sarah J. - b. Sept 1888	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Mary J. - b. Jan 1891	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Lucette - b. June 1894	d. unk	m. unk
8 - William P. - b. Apr 1897	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Coy J. - b. Jan 1900	d. unk	m. unk
Other issue possible		
6 - Aaron S. - b. 22May1828	d. 17July1897	m. Amanda Baxley
7 - Margaret A. Ethelinda - b. ca. 1857	d. unk	m. Joseph R. Varnum
8 - Thomas J. - b. June 1879	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Joseph L. - b. June 1882	d. unk	m. unk
8 - John W. - b. Dec 1886	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Lennie E. - b. Feb 1888	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Samuel W. - b. Nov 1890	d. unk	m. unk
8 - William J. - b. Aug 1893	d. unk	m. unk
8 - Amanda E. - b. Nov 1898	d. unk	m. unk
8 - (James?) M. - b. Dec 1899	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Sarah Elizabeth - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. unk

7 - William R. - b. ca. 1868	d. unk	m. Frances C. Benton
6 - Mary A. E. - b. ca. 1833	d. unk	m. (?) Elkins
7 - Patsy - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Nancy - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
One of them married or died before 1870 census		
7 - Cynthia - b. ca. 1857	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Winnie - b. ca. 1859	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Sarah A. E. - b. ca. 1837	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Cynthia - b. ca. 1838	d. young	m. none
5 - Rebecca - b. ca. 1803	d. p. 1870	m. 1) Willis Kirkland
See Willis, Kirkland, son of Moses Kirkland d. 1848, for issue		
(5 - Rebecca - marriage is questionable, no issue)		m 2) (?) Hollis ?
5 - Phebe - b. ca. 1805	d. a. 27Feb1860	m. 1) (?) Sanders
6 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1820	d. unk	m. Michael Elliott
7 - Margaret - b. ca. 1836	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Isaac - b. ca. 1838	d. unk	m. unk
7 - John - b. ca. 1840	d. unk	m. unk
7 - William - b. ca. 1843	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Seaborn - b. ca. 1845	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Sydney - b. ca. 1846	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Charles - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Michael - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Robert - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. unk
7 - James - b. ca. 1857	d. unk	m. unk
Other children are possible		
6 - Mary - b. ca. 1824	d. unk	m. Robert McCoy
7 - Wilson - b. ca. 1839	d. unk	m. unk
7 - William J. - b. ca. 1841	d. unk	m. unk
7 - John - b. ca. 1845	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Ransom - b. ca. 1847	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Mary Abigail - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m. unk
(5 - Phebe)		m. 2) Reuben Kennedy
6 - Nancy - b. ca. 1825	d. unk	m. (?) Moyne
7 - Jane - b. unk	d. unk	m. (?) Cobb
6 - John - b. ca. 1829	d. unk	m. Susannah Kirkland
7 - Samantha - b. ca. 1848	d. young	m. none
7 - Mary - b. ca. 1850	d. unk	m. John Carpenter
7 - Marinda - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m. (?) Murphy
7 - Rufus B. - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Margaret - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Benjamin - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Nancy - b. ca. 1859	d. young	m. none
7 - Josie - b. ca. 1862	d. unk	m. W. H. Sims
7 - Abigail - b. ca. 1865	d. unk	m. C. Y. Blackman

6 - Sarah - b. ca. 1830	d. 1849	m. Zach. Kirkland
For issue, see Zachariah Kirkland, son of William S. Kirkland		
6 - Catherine - b. 15 May 1833	d. 15 Mar 1916	m. Elzy Kirkland
For issue, see Elzy Kirkland, son of William S. Kirkland		
6 - S. Rebecca - b. 11 Dec 1837	d. unk	m. 1) Alex. Whitehead
7 - Phebe Ann 'Plump' - b. 12 Feb 1851	d. 05 Nov 1919	m. Law. W. Parker
7 - William - b. ca. 1853	d. unk	m. Gracie Adams
7 - Mahala - b. ca. 1855	d. unk	m. unk
7 - John - b. ca. 1861	d. unk	m. Nancy Ham
7 - Hulda - b. 01 Dec 1862	d. 24 Nov 1922	m. Matthew Kirkland
See Matthew Kirkland for issue		
7 - Mary - b. 15 July 1857	d. 06 Jan 1922	m. Wm. J. Parker
(6 - S. Rebecca)		m. 2) Zach. Bloodsworth
7 - Rufus - b. 05 Dec 1868	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Josie - b. ca. 1870	d. unk	m. Ransom Kirkland
See Ransom Kirkland for issue		
(5 - Phebe)	(no issue)	m. 3) (?) Hutto
5 - Nancy - b. ca. 1807	d. unk	m. Reason Smith
6 - Tillman - b. ca. 1826	d. CSA	m. Rebecca Evans
7 - Angus - b. ca. 1849	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Reason - b. ca. 1851	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Eliza - b. ca. 1854	d. unk	m. Thomas Pope
7 - William - b. ca. 1856	d. unk	m. unk
7 - Canzana - b. ca. 1860 (twin?)	d. unk	m. Dan Baker
7 - Sarah A. - b. ca. 1860 (twin?)	d. unk	m. Thomas Brannon
7 - Lucinda - b. ca. 1862	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Capon - b. ca. 1827/29	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Elizabeth - b. ca. 1830	d. unk	m. George M. Gruber
6 - Hilliard - b. ca. 1832	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Uriah - b. ca. 1836	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Aaron - b. ca. 1838	d. unk	m. 1) Darkis Napper 2) Ellen J. Ward
6 - Moses - b. ca. 1840	d. unk	m. unk
6 - John - b. ca. 1842	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Mary - b. ca. 1844	d. unk	m. unk
6 - Lucinda - b. ca. 1852	d. unk	m. unk
3 - James - b. ca. 1730	d. unk	m. unk
3 - George - b. ca. 1732	d. unk	m. unk
3 - Susan - b. unk	d. unk	m. Isaac Lewis
Isaac Lewis was born 14 Feb 1739		
2 - William - b. ca. 1708	d. ca. 1755	m. Sarah (Woodward?)
2 - Edward - b. ca. 1712	d. 1770	m. 1) Mary (?) m. 2) Experience Joyce m. 1) Elizabeth (?) m. 2) Jean (?)
2 - John - b. ca. 1718	d. 1773	

Introduction to the Index

Multiple entries on a given page are not indicated. The name may appear repetitiously on the page noted.

Inclusive page listings in parentheses locate the narrative on that person. The name will appear repetitiously on those pages. Individual numbers or inclusive numbers followed by a comma denote additional listings for that person in other areas.

ABNER, - 155

ADAMS, Grace - 413, 427

 Harriett (Kirkland) - 180, 184

 Ida - 184, 228

 James C. - 185, 186

 John - 218

 John Tally - 180, 184, 228

 Nettie - 377, 419

 Sela W. - 184, 228

 William B. - 184, 228

AKINS, Inez D. - 192, 229

ALLEN, Dudley - 225, 234

 Mr. - 95, 98

ALMAN, Hezekiah - 142, 143, 151, 325, 365

ALSTON, Frances (Kirkland) - 61, 64

 James - 61, 64

 William J. - 61, 64

ALTMAN, Mary Ann (Kirkland) - 154, 158

 Rufus - 154, 158

AMAN, Lucy Ann - 245, 272

ANDERSON, George M. - 345, 356

 Louisa Maxwell - 95, 98

 Nancy - 260, 270, 275

ANDREWS, John W. - 290

 Lydia - 290, 317

 Martha (Taylor) - 59, 63

 William R. - 290, 317

ANTLEY, Emanuel Jack - 192, 228

APP - 333

ARENTON (See Arrington) - 130, 131

ARMSTRONG, Aris - 301-303, 319

Aris Alzona - 303, 319
Armstead - 301-303, 320
Charlie - 306, 321
Cynthia (Kirkland) - (300-304)
Cynthia Julia Ann - 303, 319
Delia Ann - 302, 319
Delia I. - 303, 319
Delilah - 301-303, 319
Dorcas - 388-390, 421
Elizabeth - 301, 302, 319
George Lee - 303, 319
Harrel Arnold - 301
Hiram - 178, 284, 301
John Charleston - 303, 320
John Harold - 291, 303, 319
Lillie Florence - 303, 319
Lot L. - 392, 422
Luther M. - 306, 321
Martha A. - 305, 306, 321
Martha Vassie - 303, 319
Martin - 178, 284, 301, 305, 320
Mary Ann - 217, 218, 233
Moses - 178, 305, 306, 321
Nancy L. - 303, 319
Nanna L. - 306, 321
Nicey - 305, 320
Ossie - 306, 321
Pearl L. - 303, 319
Sarah - 305, 306, 321
Sarah (Kirkland) - 301, (304-306), 320
Sarah (Mims) - 302
Travis - 217
Victor Emanuel - 303, 320
Wade - 284, 300, 301, 305, 306, 319, 321
William Perry - 306, 321
Winnefred - 177, 227, 305
Wyatt Marion - 303, 320
ARNOLD, Abner - 263, 276
 Abner Hampton - 267
 Aris Armstead - 302, 319
 Arnett - 202
 Charles Wesley - 302, 319
 Delia Ann - 302, 319
 Harrel - 255-257, 302, 319
 Jacob - 218
 Lucy Jane - 302, 319
 M. - 255
 Mary (Mims) - 202

S. E. - 249, 274
Sarah E. M. - 268, 276
Sarah Elmeda - 255, 256
Sarah (Mims) - 255, 267
Telefair - 202, 231
ARRINGTON - 130
 Benjamin - 111, 131
 Lucinda (Cotton) Kirkland - 111
ASHE, General John - 73
ATHEY, Verlie (Snell) - 215, 216
ATKINSON, Wiley - 244, 272, 396, 423
ATWELL, Missouri - 351, 356
AVERETT, Susan - 402, 424
AYERS, Lewis B. - 77, 80
 Sarah (Kirkland) - 77, 80
BACON, Mrs. Elizabeth (Moore) - 58, 63
 John - 59
BACOT, Ann - 102
 Samuel - 15, 83, 84, 102
BAGGETT, Easter (Kirkland) - 166, 168, 169, 171, 330, 354
 Ellen - 166, 169, 171, 330, 354
 Josephine - 169, 171, 330, 354
 Mary - 169, 171, 330, 354
 Sarah - 169, 171, 354
BAILEY, N. Louise - 54
 Shadrack - 27, 160, 161
 Thomas - 51
BAKER, Amelia - 94
 Dan - 415, 427
 Francis Marion - 94
 Penelope (Kirkland) - 94, 95, 98
 Sarah Ann - 94
 Sarah Jane - 297, 299, 319
 Thomas - 299
 William - 94, 98
BALKUM, Ivey - 260, 275,
 James H. - 387, 421
BALL, Elias - 364
BALLARD, Ann - 89
 James - 89
 John - 89
 Lewis - 89
 Nathan - 89
 Reuben - 89
BALLINGER, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 29, 32
 Reden - 32
BARBER, William - 108
BAREFIELD/BARFIELD - 131, 133
 Green - 393, 422
 James - 132
BARKER, J. F. B. - 307-309, 322
BARNARD, Olive (Kelly) - 215, 216
 William - 281
BARNES, Caleb J. - 219, 234
 Family - 107
 James T. - 292, 317
 John C. - 219, 234
 Joyce A. - 353, 357
 Lucy Ann (Kirkland) - 219
 M. J. - 293, 317
 Mary - 101, 102, 107
 Richard - 101, 102, 107
 Sarah - 102
 Sarah L. - 303, 320
 Susan - 219, 234
 Teat - 293, 317
 William J. - 219
BARNETT, Jennie - 207, 231
BARNETTE, A. Z. - 306, 321
BARTON, Benjamin - 156, 157
 Mary - 156, 158
BASS, Daniel - 403, 404
 Everett - 403
 Joel - 403
 Malinda - 403
 Mrs. Aily?/Mahaly/Matilda - 362, 403, 404, 425
 William - 403
BATES, Irvin - 350
 Nettie - 350
BAXLEY, Amanda - 402, 408, 425
 Rosey Sharon - 256, 274
BEAL, Ann (Kirkland) - 78, 80
 Nathan - 78, 80
BEARD, Gussie - 268, 276
 Harriett R. - 268, 276
BEAUCHAMP, Green - 144, 145
BEAVERS, Jacob - 281
BEBEE - 312, 322
BECKSWORTH, Charity - 198, 230
BEDELL, Charles W. 253
 Liew S. - 253
 Louisa Knight "Lula" - 253, 273
BELL, Hattie - 381, 420
 Henry - 226, 235
 Mary B. - 102

BENNETT, Sarah - 51, 62
BENTON, Frances Cordelia - 409, 425
 Vergie - 246, 273
BERNARD, Elisha Smith - 217, 293
BERRY, Edward - 52
BETTIS, Mary - 26, 32
BIESBROCK, Deborah - 213
BISHOP, Ann (Kirkland) - 92, 97
 George W. - 214
 Joseph Franklin - 92, 97
BLACK, John Bernard - 370
BLACKLEDGE, Dr. John R. - 226, 235
 Edmund - 224
 James - 224
 Nancy - 224
 Sarah M. - 224, 234
BLACKMAN, C. Y. 413, 426
BLACKSHEAR, Bryant Bird - 351, 356
 Capt. - 218, 221
 Henry Judson - 351, 356
 Lydia A. - 351, 356
 Nancy (Kirkland) Scott - 199, 338, 350
 Randolph - 199, 338, 350, 351, 356
BLADEN, William - 4, 7
BLAIR, Amanda - 206, 233
BLAKELEY, Dionysius - 142
BLAYLOCK, Georgia Ann - 296, 338, 339, 355
 Jemima (Wells) - 296, 339
 Middleton - 296, 339
BLEVINS, Steven - 93, 98
BLOODSWORTH, Josephine - 267, 276, 413, 427
 Newton - 330, 354
 Rufus - 413, 427
 Zachariah - 412, 413, 427
BODIFORD, James L. - 292, 317
BOGLE, George - 42, 108
BOND, Lorenzo L. - 243, 271
BONNELL, Rebecca (Mills) 124
BORDEN, Billie - 194, 230
BOSTICK, Chappy - 293, 317
BOSWELL, George Tom - 374, 418
BOWEN, William P. - 245, 272
BOX, William Mason - 91, 97
BRABHAM, Cynthia McPhail - 74, 79
 Cynthia Moye - 74, 79
 Joseph - 74, 79
 Rev. M. M. - 72, 73, 77
 Sarah Clark (Kirkland) - 74, 79
BRACKIN, A. J. - 267
 Albert Posey/Wross - 192, 229, 243, 271
 Alcey - 246, 273
 Alcey (Kirkland) - 192, 208, 238, 239, (240-247), 254, 262, 268, 300
 Alcey Vanna - 243, 271
 Andrew "Buddy" - 243, 271
 Arious - 208, 232, 272
 Arious D. - 245, 261, 275
 Asa - 246, 273
 Benjamin - 246, 273
 Caleb - 208, 232, 245, 272
 Callie P. (?) - 245, 272
 Charles - 208, 232, 245, 272
 Christina (?) - 244, 272
 Costello - 245, 272
 Delian - 244, 272
 Dora - 193, 208, 241, 242, 254, 256, 257, 261, 262
 Edward - 192, 229, 243, 271
 Elisha - 208, 232, 245, 272, 275
 Elisha Kent - 245, 257, 272, 275
 Eliza - 245
 Elizabeth - 208, 232, 242, 244, 245, 272
 Elizer - 208, 232, 272
 Ellery Ann - 243, 271
 Fanny - 243, 271
 Fornandina A. J. - 244, 272
 George Solomon - 246, 272
 Hellena R. - 245, 272
 Henry - 241, 242, 247, 271
 Henry Bascom - 246, 273
 Henry L. - 243, 271
 Hulda - 244, 272
 Isaac - 206, 208, 232, 245, 261, 272
 Isaac J. - 243, 271
 Isaiah - 245, 272
 Isaiah W. - 28, 232
 Isham Marvin - 245, 272
 James - 242, 246, 273
 Jefferson - 193, 229, 243, 271
 Joseph - 192, 229, 243, 271
 Joseph Von Eurie - 245, 272
 Josephus - 246, 273
 Josiah - 193, 229, 242, 243, 245, 246, 255, 257, 261, 263, 265, 268, 271, 276
 Leila (?) - 208, 232
 Lydia - 242, 243, 246, 249, 254, 257,

271, 273-275
Lydia Arminta - 312, 322
Margaret Cornelia - 245, 272
Margaret Susan - 193, 229, 243, 271
Martha - 242, 271
Martha Rebecca (Mears) - 300
Mary - 243, 273
Mary Ann Virginia - 245, 272
Mary Ethelinda (Kirkland) - 208
Mary Susan - 243, 271, 303, 319
Matthew - 92, 208, 238, 239, (240-247),
254, 262, 268, 271, 272, 273, 300
Moses - 88, 192, 193, 229, 241, 243,
244, 252, 255, 257, 271
Moses L. - 243, 271, 297, 300, 319
Nancy - 241, 271
Nelson Lee - 245, 272
Quille - 243, 272
Rachel - 241, 243, 244, 267, 271, 272,
394, 423
Rev. Elisha - 261
Rosa Lee - 244, 272
Rose Ann - 243, 271
Rosie Ann - 193, 229, 243, 271
S. J. - 246, 273
Sallie/Sarah Ann (?) - 246
Sallie Ann (?) - 242, 273
Samuel - 196, 241, 243, 257, 271, 275
Samuel B. H. - 245, 272
Sarah Hannah - 243, 271
Sarah L. - 245, 272
Simeon Raleigh - 243, 257, 271, 275
Vassie C. - 300, 319
Vincent - 205, 232, 245, 272
Walter Cornelius - 245, 255, 272, 274
Whitmore - 241, 243
William - 241, 243
William H. - 242, 244, 245, 272
William L. - 243, 271
William M. - 243, 271
William Perry - 244, 272
Yancey - 246, 273
Yancey L. - 244, 272
BRADFORD, Abigail - 88, 96
Charles - 88, 96
Francis - 88, 96
James - 11
Mary - 88, 96
Robert - 88, 96
Sarah - 88, 96
Spence - 88, 96
William - 88, 96
BRADLEY, Lucy (Sholar) - 286, 287,
316
Sterling Price - 287, 316
William Canty - 287, 316
William E. - 286, 287, 316
BRADSHAW, Mary Elizabeth - 226, 235
Patty Jane (Busby) - 226
Sanford - 222
BRANCH, Amy - 74, 79
BRANNON, Nancy Jane - 186, 228
Thomas - 415, 427
BRAZILE, Aralina - 294, 318
Benjamin B. - 290, 293, 318
Berry - 293
Josephine - 294, 318
Mary Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 294
Missouri - 293
Sarah - 293
Thaddeus - 294, 318
BREDEN, James - 82, 85
BRIGHT, Cynthia (Kirkland) - (300-304)
Hugh - 284, 300, 301, 319
BRONOUGH, Capt. William - 2
BROWN, Bertie Lee - 281, 420
Brazille - 214, 233
Celia - 167, 171
Charlie - 191, 221
Delaney C. - 395, 423
Elizabeth - 369, 372, 471
George - 55, 56, 63
Irene - 257, 274
Jane (Kirkland) - 55, 56, 63
Jim - 374, 418
John E. - 219
Joseph - 55, 56, 63
Mary (Kirkland) - 89
Mary Ann - 132, 133
Mary J. - 395, 423
Millie - 261, 275
Mourning Elizabeth - 167, 171, 329, 354
Mrs. Celia - 329, 354
Nathaniel G. W. - 219, 394, 395, 423
Phebe (Holland) - 348
Robert - 89, 96
Sanders - 395, 423
Thomas - 25

Thomas J. - 395, 423
Tom - 372
W. Clarence - 381, 420
Walter - 101
William - 6, 302
BROWNLEE, Sophia (Kirkland) - 28, 32
BRUCE, Ann - 24
Catherine - 24
Dicy - 131, 132
BRYAN, Robert - 372
BUCHANON, Elizabeth - 128, 129
BUCKNER, Salina - 320, 319
BULL, William - 23
BULLOCK, Annie Bell - 380, 419
Arkanza (Kirkland) - 380, 419
Cora Lee - 380, 419
Curtis - 380, 419
Georgia Ann - 245
James M. - 376, 380, 419
Osman - 380, 419
Ransom - 380, 420
BURDESHAW, Daniel - 210
David E. - 205
Lucinda Elizabeth Jane - 206, 210, 232
Rebecca - 210
BURKETT, Daniel - 127, 129
Jewell L. - 309, 322
BURKHALTER, Mrs. Mary - 156
BURNHAM, Bertha - 181
BURRINGTON, Gov. George - 34
BUSBE, Winnie - 364
BUSTON, Bessie - 312, 322
BUTERAM, Sallie Lee - 295, 318
BUTLER, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 41, 69, 71, 125
James - 384, 410
CALK, James S. - 182, 227
Marina (Kirkland) - 182, 227
CALLWELL, Charles - 29, 32
CALVINE, William M. - 196
CAMERON, John - 250, 273
CAMPBELL, James A. - 384, 420
William J. - 387, 421
CAPPS, Martin - 202
Phibby - 202, 231
CARLTON, George Wesley - 401, 424
CARNLEY, Sam - 252
CAROTHERS, Nancy - 92, 97
CARPENTER, John - 413, 426
CARR, William - 35, 36
Willie A. - 253, 273
CARRADINE, Mary (Odom) - 104, 105
Parker - 105, 106
CARROLL, Charles - 4
Effie - 378, 419
Ola - 210, 232, 309, 321
Rosa - 402, 424
CARTER, Alexander - 102
Ann (Barnes) - 102
Milly - 407, 425
CARVER, Margaret - 32
CASH, Graves - 11
CASON, David - 402
CASTON, Mary - 93, 98
CATO, Benjamin - 155
Henry - 155
Jesse - 155
Lavenia - 155, 158
William - 153, 155
Willie - 253
CAWTHON, Susan - 376, 418
CAWTHORN, Margaret E. - 253
CHAMBLISS, Priscilla - 91, 97
CHANCE, Elizabeth - 340, 341, 355
CHANAY, Mary - 91
CHAPMAN, Fredonia - 302, 304, 320
CHAPPEL, James - 88
CHAPPELL, Permelia - 91, 97
CHESHIRE, Albion Glenmore - 401, 424
Eugenia Adele - 401, 424
James L. - 400, 401
James R. - 401, 424
Lucretia (Kirkland) Crane - 401, 424
Mae - 401, 424
Susan Lillian - 401, 424
CHILDS, Malinda Roselle - 295, 418
Virginia Melissa - 295, 318
CHRISTIANSON, Elroy - 175, 176, 225
CHOPPOCHARJO - 280
CLARK, Elizabeth - 377
Elizabeth Jane - 206, 231
Mary - 73, 79
Murtie June - 35, 66, 112, 359
Susan Nancy - 375, 377, 419
Thomas J. G. - 377
CLAYTON, John - 37-40, 103
CLEMMONS, John William - 209, 232
Joseph Charles - 193, 194, 229

CLEVE, Barnard - 312, 322
COBB, Anna? - 193, 229
 Benjamin L. - 193, 229
 Billie J. - 193, 229
 Christopher C. - 193, 229
 James D. - 193, 229,
 James Moyne - 412, 426
COCHRAN, John A. - 385, 420
 Nancy - 390, 421
COCKRELL, Frances Rebecca - 198
 James - 198
COE, Andrew Jackson - 295
 Anna Iola - 295, 318
 Anna Sophia (Kirkland) - 295, 318
 Eula Josephine - 295, 318
 Georgia Ann Caldonia - 295, 318
 James Henry - 295, 318
 John Milton - 295, 318
 Lela S. - 295, 318
 Mary Jessie Pearl - 295, 318
 Nora V. - 303, 319
 Otis Franklin - 295, 318
 Rachel - 295, 318
 Rex E. - 295
 Sarah Esther - 295, 318
 Thomas Sutton - 290, 294, 317
 William Thomas - 295, 318
COLDHAM - 3
COLE, Mary - 223, 226, 234
 Matthew Elijah - 370, 417
 Sarah Jane - 185, 186, 228
COLEMAN, Willie - 346, 356
COLLIER, Emily - 191, 228
COLLINS, James - 102
 Lenora - 309, 321
 Rebecca - 244, 272
CONNER, Estelle - 207, 231
CONRAD, Harris - 380, 419
COOK, Burrel Brown - 62, 64
 Emma Honora - 62, 64
 Frances Harriett - 62, 64
 James Alston - 62, 64
 John Wiley - 62, 64
 Joseph Kirkland - 62, 64
 Leela - 408, 425
 Martha Kirkland - 62, 64
 Mary Elizabeth - 62, 64
 Nathan Milton - 62, 64
 Rebecca Susannah - 63, 64
 William Thomas - 62, 64
COOPER, Elizabeth Ivy - 54
 Solestina M. - 305, 306, 321
CORBIN, Elizabeth - 376, 418
CORNER, Ann Keziah - 60, 64
COTTON, Jane B. - 5
 Lucretia - 114, 119, 130, 132
 Lucinda - 111
COURTNEY, Ellen (Kirkland) - 401, 424
 Martha (Kirkland) - 154
 William - 154, 158
COWIN, J. T. - 378, 419
COXWELL, Elizabeth - 219
 Lucy - 219
 Lucy Ann - 218, 219
 Mary - 219
 Virginia D. - 219, 234
 Wright - 218, 219, 234
CRANE, Lucretia (Kirkland) - 401
 Mack - 400, 401, 424
CREAMER, George Washington - 376, 418
CREECH, John - 75, 79
 Sarah - 75, 79
 William - 75, 79
CREED, Caroline - 331, 336
CREEL, Artie - 192, 229
 Edward Price - 373, 418
 Robert W. - 373, 418
 Sarah (Kirkland) - 373, 418
 Tullis M. - 3373, 418
 William Joshua - 373, 418
 William Thomas - 373, 418
CROCKETT, Catherine Angeline (Kirkland) - 382, 420
 Edward - 382
 Ella - 382, 420
 Ethel - 382, 420
 Grady S. - 382
 James M. 382
 James Sterling - 382, 420
 Mary - 382
 Shadrack Taylor - 376, 379, 382, 420
 Walter Rudolphus - 379, 382
 William Joshua - 369, 373
 Winnie - 381
CROOM, Rubye - 380, 420
CRUGER, Col. John - 113, 128

CULLUM, Josephine - 155, 158
CULP, Eddie - 315
 Sallie D. - 314, 315, 323
 William W. - 315
CULPEPPER, Cancis - 305, 321
 Charlie - 306, 321
 Clifford - 305, 321
 David - 305, 320
 Ella E. - 305, 321
 Isaac W. - 305, 321
 Jesse - 306, 321
 John - 305, 321
 Joseph - 305
 Joseph M. - 305, 320
 Lucy - 235, 305, 321
 Micajah - 305, 320
 Minnie - 306, 321
 Mollie - 306, 321
 Nicey (Armstrong) - 305, 321
 Robert L. - 305, 321
 Sarah - 305
 Thomas - 305, 320
 Thomas J. - 305, 306, 321
DADE, Gen. Sam - 144
DANIELS, Mose - 377, 419
DANNILES, Robert - 85, 86
DANZEY, Charles M. - 184, 227
 Charles Stephen - 184, 228
 Cornelia Ann - 184, 227
 Isabella - 184
 James/Jim - 184
 Mahalia (Kirkland) - 178, 182
 Mary Susan - 184, 227
 Stephen E. - 184, 227, 228
 William E. - 184, 227
DAVIDSON, Vassie - 293, 317
DAVIS, Albert - 351
 Amanda M. - 351, 356
 Annie Laura - 207, 231
 Dyar - 373
 Elizabeth (Buck) - 373
 Flincher Pelar - 374, 418
 Geraldine Pearl - 374, 418
 Ida Lee - 374, 418
 Joseph Olenth - 374, 418
 Lilla (Kirkland) - 256, 274
 Lilla Maride - 374, 418
 Malissa Honoria (Kirkland) - 203, 374,
384
 Mary Etta - 297, 298, 318
 Ossie Mae - 374, 418
 Robert - 384, 420
 Sarah Clotilda - 394, 418
 Sarah (Harrison) - 20
 T. G. - 298
 Thomas Edward - 374, 418
 Vernie - 376, 418
 Volter Washington - 374, 418
 William - 16
 William Oclession - 374, 418
 William Wright - 369, 373, 418
 Zion - 44, 110, 121
DAWSON, Joel - 343
 John - 25
DEAL, Asa - 185, 186, 228
 Caleb - 185, 186, 228
 Elizabeth - (185-186), 228
 Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 172, 185
 George - 186, 228
 Jonathan - 185, 186, 228
 Lewis H., Jr. - 185, 186, 228
 Lucinda - 86, 228
 Ransom - 172, 185, 186, 194, 228
 Sarah - 185
DEARMEND-HUSKY, Rebecca - 175
DEES, Zachariah - 367, 417
DEESE, David - 188
DEHINEYOSIA, Alexander - 4, 6
DELOACH/DELOTE, Nancy (Odom) - 104
DELOT/DELOACH, Mary - 90, 97
DENNIS - 258
 David - 7
DESOTO, Joyce - 403
DETTING, Eunice - 192, 229
DICKERSON, Hinton A. - 367, 387, 417, 421
 John Macon - 407, 425
DICKSON, Ernest - 342
 Susan - 345, 356
DILLARD, Mary Ann - 295, 318
DON, Adeline - 399
 Anna (Hester) - 399, 401
 Clarinda - 399, 400
 James - 398, 399, 401, 406
 Jane - 399
 John - 399
 John A(bel) - 394, 395, 423

Louisa - 399
Mary - 399
Mrs. Nancy - 362, 398-400, 424
Rachel - 399-401, 424
Sarah Jane - 395, 423
Susannah - 399
DONN, John - 212
Milly (Holland) - 212
DOUGLAS, Sarah - 332
DRIGGERS, Cynthia - 304, 320
Edith - 186, 228
Eliza J. - 304, 320
George - 304, 320
Hattie L. B. - 304, 320
Josie Lee - 304, 320
Lafayette - 302, 304, 320
DUDLEY, Lenora C. (Kirkland) - 94
Milton - 94
DUKES, Mary (Kirkland) - 128, 129
DUNLAP, Elizabeth - 93, 98
James - 93, 98
DUNNAWAY, J. W. - 167, 171, 329, 354
DURDIN, Brenda - 345
DYKES, Elizabeth - 237
EASLEY, William Henry - 92, 97
EDMUNDSON, J. B. - 269, 276
EDWARDS, Rev. Morgan - 36-38, 44
ELKINS, Cynthia - 409, 426
Eliza - 409
Mary Ann (Kirkland) - 407, 409, 426
Nancy - 409, 426
Patsy - 409, 426
Winnie - 409, 426
ELLINGTON, Nancy - 32
ELLIOTT, Charles - 412, 425
Elizabeth (Sanders) - 412, 426
Isaac - 412, 426
James - 412, 426
John - 412, 426
Margaret - 412, 426
Michael - 412, 426
Robert - 412, 426
Seaborn - 412, 426
Sydney - 412, 426
William - 412, 426
ELLIS, Blandon B. - 61, 64
Catherine Augusta (Kirkland) - 61, 64
Sarah (Ward) - 214
T. J. - 214, 233
William - 213
ELLISON, Otho Towns - 315, 323
ELMORE, Berry - 171, 329, 354
William C. - 303, 319
ENFINGER, Dovie Ann Melita (Ward) - 213
James Monroe - 214, 233
Liddie - 214, 233
W. M. - 213
ENGLISH, Elizabeth J. - 194, 229
Joe D. - 210, 233
ERGLE, Angeline - 353, 357
Martha - 353, 357
ETHERIDGE, Dr. George M. - 156
Emma - 305, 306, 321
Jarvis - 88
L. L. - 305, 321
Sheppard - 88, 96
William J. - 201, 230
EVANS, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - (404-405), 415, 425
?James - 362, 404, 405
James Walker - 404, 405, 425
Joseph - 92, 97
Rebecca - 405, 415, 425, 427
Sarah (Kirkland) - 92, 97
FAIRCHILD, Bruce - 312, 323
FARMER, Margaret Pace - 144
FARQUAR, Anderson - 91, 97
Lavenia (Kirkland) - 91, 97
FARR, Alice Faye - 292, 317
John - 292
Rachel (?) - 292
FARRENTON, Blanche Ann - 195, 230
FAULK, L. L. - 304, 320
FEAGEL, George - 127, 129
FENDER, Sarah Kirkland - 32
FESTERS - 136
FINN, Phillip - 37
FLETCHER, Dr. George - 225, 234
FLOWERS, Henry - 11
FOGLEMAN, John - 92, 97
FOLLMER, David - 360
FOLSOM, Wilburn Winfield - 302, 319
FOOSHE, Nathaniel - 138, 388
FOSHEE, David - 388
FORDHAM, Benjamin - 7
Ender M. - 207, 231
Mary - 207, 231

FORRESTER, Alston - 210, 232
Frances Cornelia - 209, 232

FORTENBERRY, Alice Virginia - 192, 229
Jimmie - 192, 229

FORTNER, John - 131
Keziah (Kirkland) - 131, 133

FOSTER, Kimberly - 351

FOX - 353
Henry - 67

FRANCINE, Ann - 13, 69
Joshua 13, 69

FRANKLIN, Berry - 399
Dolly Ergle - 155, 158
Ephriam - 359, 360
Louisa - 155, 158
Patty - 399

FRAZIER, Betty - 207, 231
Laura A. M. - 182, 227
Rejoica (Calk) - 182, 183
Susan - 183, 227
Uriah - 182, 183

FREEMAN, Martha - 186, 228
Sarah Jane - 186

FULLER, Ben - 192, 229
Marion W. - 202, 231

FUQUA, Irenia T. - 132, 133
May - 60, 64

GAINES - 114

GALLOWAY, Daisy (?) - 298, 318
Georgia Ann Marinda (Kirkland) - 297, 318
J. W. - 298
Jualda - 298
Sis - 369, 371, 417
William A. - 297, 318
William W. - 297, 298, 318

GAMBLE, Irwin - 208, 232
Thomas Andrew - 245, 272

GANES/GAINES, Sybil (Kirkland) - 111, 112

GANNT, Eliza - 155, 158

GARRISON, Mrs. - 92, 97

GARVIN, __? Kirkland - 73
Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 78, 80
James - 73, 78, 80

GAYLE, Mr. - 60, 64

GEORGE II, KING OF ENGLAND - 38

GILMER, 193, 229

GILMORE, Bell - 268, 276
Hester Jane (Holland) - 244, 272, 395, 423
Mary - 201, 231, 273
Mary Frances - 252

GIVENS, Elizabeth - 311
L. G. G. - 304, 320
Rev. Emanuel - 255, 274

GLADDEN, Jane - 127, 129
Jesse - 127

GLISSON, J. A. - 380, 419

GLOVER, Mrs. Choice - 186

GODFREY, Jennie - 416

GODMAN, Humphrey - 4

GOEN, John - 9, 65
Mary - 9, 65

GOODMAN, Amelia - 400, 424
Emma - 402, 424

GORDON'S COMPANY - 281

GOSS, Hiram M. - 262

GRACE, Nettie - 224, 234

GRAHAM, Aaron - 396, 423
Bryant - 266, 275
George - 396, 423
Lucinda - 396, 421
Martha - 396, 423
Nancy (Monk) - 396, 423
William - 396, 423
Wilson - 396, 423

GRAVES, Ann (Kirkland) Harrison - 20, 21, 32
John - 20, 21

GRAY, William Martin - 210, 232

GREASON, Robert - 54

GREEN, Abner - 60
Abner E. - 60, 64
Catherine Augusta (Kirkland) - 61, 64
Elizabeth - 60
Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 60, 64
Elizabeth McKinney - 60, 64
Everard - 60, 64
Jane - 61, 64
Louise Sparks - 60, 64
Martha Wills - 60, 64
Mary E. - 269
Olive Leona - 376, 418
Thomas W. - 59, 63

GREGG, Alexander - 113

GREGORY, Jonathan - 137, 173
Naomi - 181, 227
Richard - 38
Rosannah - 394, 423
Sallie - 394, 423
GREY, John - 405
GRiffin, Carol - 213, 214
GRIGGS, James - 371, 417
Robert B. - 369, 371, 417
William Alexander - 373, 418
GRIMES, Ester (Kirkland) - 75, 79
Henry - 75
Isaac - 75
Jesse - 75
Mary (Kirkland) - 75, 79
Nathan - 75, 79
Nellie - 378, 419
GRUBER, George W. - 415, 427
GUERARD, Marianne - 59, 63
GUNTER, Alsey (Kirkland) - 154
Jimmy - 154, 158
HALE, Mr. - 92, 98
Richard - 92, 97
Sarah (Kirkland) - 92, 97
HALES, Annie May - 416
Append? - 416
C. A. - 416
Cordelia Ann - 351, 356
E. J. - 416
G. W. - 416
George - 416
Jonathan - 351
Rebecca (Autrey) - 351
T. K. - 416
Thomas Jackson - 351, 358
HALL, Francis H. - 402, 424
Henry - 310, 322
Louise - 335, 355
Sallie - 335, 355
HALL/FALL, Galena - 335, 355
HALSTEAD, Anna Rebecca - 256, 274
HAM, Allen B. - 207
Charity - 384, 420
Eliza - 393, 422
Irvin - 393, 422
Jackson - 393, 422
John - 393, 422
Majora - 384, 420
Martha - 384, 420
Mary - 384, 420
Melvina - 393, 422
Mittie (Webb) - 207
Moses L. - 367, 390, 392, 393, 422
Nancy - 413, 427
Permelia - 384, 420
Sarah G. - 206, 207, 231
William H. - 366, 384, 420
William Jefferson - 384, 420
HANCOCK, James M. - 127, 129
HARDING, Col. William - 73, 77
HARDWICK, Dr. William Pleasant - 184, 227
HARDY, Jacob - 141
HARGROVE, Thomas A. - 304, 320
HARPER, Benjamin - 343, 422
George - 379
George H. - 379
Jesse - 393, 422
Martha - 343
Pearlie - 379
Rosa - 379
HARRELL, Sarah Ann (Baker) - 94
Shelby - 94
HARRIS, C. - 330, 354
Elizabeth - 92, 97
Matilda - 214, 233
Nathaniel - 43, 44
HARRIS' BATTALION - 281
HARRISON, Ann (Kirkland) - 19, 20, 31, 51
James - 20, 21, 31
Mary - 20, 31
Patience - 20, 31
Reuben - 17, 19-21, 31
Sarah - 20, 31
William - 19-21, 31, 35, 66, 67
HARROLSON, Samford - 378, 419
HART, Eunice (Kirkland) - 309
T. D. - 309, 321
HARTLEY, James - 222
Leroy - 335, 355
Martha Caroline Whiddon Kirkland - 222
HASE - 131
HATCHER, Alfred - 334, 336, 337
Lucy - 336, 337, 355
HAYES, Abe - 255, 274
Eliza Ann - 206, 208, 232

HAYMAN, John - 196, 197, 230
Sarah - 196, 197, 230
Susanna - 197, 230
Thomas J. - 197, 230
William - 197, 230

HEAD, John Samuel - 353, 357

HEARTLY FAMILY - 332

HEATH, Rebecca - 62, 64
Thomas - 62

HELTON, Dicey - 148, 171, 178
Dicey/Eudisa - 278, 316
Elizabeth - 279-281
Henry - 281
James - 280, 281
Margaret - 178, 281
Mary - 281
Membrance - 279, 281, 282, 301
Rebecca - 281
Susan - 281

HENDERSON, Henry - 376, 418
Jeremiah F. - 376, 418
Lula Virginia - 308, 310
Rachel - 376, 418
William Andrew - 281

HENDRIX, Alfred - 312
Angeline - 312, 322
Armstead - 312, 323
Barruck Jackson - 312
Benjamin A. - 312, 322
Bruce - 312, 322
Elias - 311
Elizabeth - 312
George - 312, 322
George W. - 312, 322
Harriett (Kirkland) - 311, 312, 323
Iola Amy - 312, 322
Josiah - 284, 311, 312, 322
Mary Elizabeth - 312, 323
Mary Susannah - 312, 322
Octavia - 312, 322
William Elias - 312, 322
Wilson - 312, 322, 323

HENLY, Elizabeth - 390, 392, 422
Grace - 392
John - 392

HENRY, Harrell - 392, 422

HERNS, Lucretia (Kirkland) - 131, 133

HERRING, George Arba - 293, 317
Louis Jackson - 293, 317

Rodney - 280, 292

HESTER, Anna - 399, 406
John - 399, 406
Patty - 399
Pleasant (Kirkland) - 399
Sarah - 406
Tapley - 399

HEWITT, Janet B. - 192, 291, 307, 404, 405

HEYWARD, Andrew Pickens - 336, 355

HICKMAN, James - 182

HICKS, Elizabeth - 305, 306, 321
James Irvin - 370, 417
M. E. - 243, 271
Mary Elizabeth - 214, 233
Nancy (West) - 369, 371, 417

HILL, Charles - 190
Charlotte Ann - 190, 228
Darlene (Athey) - 215, 217
Martha J. - 194, 229
Nancy (?) - 190
Nancy D. - 194

HILLIARD'S LEGION - 246, 250, 252, 260, 415

HINSON, Sue - 244, 265, 395, 405

HITE, William - 331

HIX, John - 290, 317
Lydia - 290, 317
Mason - 294, 371
Nancy Ann - 371
Prudence (Kirkland) - 293

HIXON, Susanna - 95, 98

HOBBS, Helen - 132, 133
Nettie - 351, 356

HODGE, Aaron L. - 210, 233
Mary Jane - 210, 232

HODGES, Emma Elmeda - 303, 320
Francis - 85, 86

HOFFMAN, Margaret - 83, 102

HOLCOMB, Brent - 52, 60, 102

HOLLAND, Aaron K. - 394, 398, 424
Abijah B. - 244, 272, 395, 423
Abner D. - 167, 171, 244, 272, 329, 354, 395, 423
Ambrose - 267, 276
Ambrose J. - 244, 272, 395, 423
Camilla S. - 297, 298, 318
Caroline - 395, 423
Clarissy - 197, 230, 395, 423

D. H. - 243, 271
Delaney - 191, 194, 228, 394, 395, 397, 423
Elizabeth - 199, 230, 394, 422
Elizabeth Jane - 395, 423
Francis Marion - 314, 315, 323
George W. - 249, 254, 274, 394, 396, 423
Haphrey - 365, 388
Hezekiah - 394, 423
Isaac - 395, 423
J. A. - 260
J. M. - 265, 275, 424
John - 188, 191, 194, 197, 199, 212, 219, 244, 253, 282, 342, 360-362, 385, 391, 393, 394, 396-398, 405, 422
John Ellis - 219, 233, 395, 423
John Franklin - 265, 275, 424
John J. - 242, 243, 267, 272, 394, 395, 423
Julia A. - 244, 272, 395, 423
Louisa - 244, 272, 395, 423
Lovenia - 297, 299, 319
Lucinda - 351, 389, 391, 394, 397, 422, 423
Margaret - 260, 275
Martha A. - 343, 356
Martha Ann - 194, 229, 395, 423
Mary - 342, 395, 423
Mary Ann - 397, 424
Mary (Kirkland) - 197, 212, 219, 244, 343, 391, (393-398)
Mary "Polly" (Kirkland) - 191, 194, 199, 254
Milly - 197, 394, 395, 399, 423
Morgan - 375, 379, 419
Nancy - 394-396, 423
Perlina - 242, 244, 272
Phebe/Sibby - 394, 398, 422
Polly Ann M. - 265, 275
Robert S. - 312
Sabitha - 219
Sanders S. - 263, 275, 379, 394, 397, 411, 424
Sarah - 188
Sarah (?) - 244
Sarah Elizabeth - 312, 322
Susan E. - 395, 423
Susannah (Summerall) - 312
Thomas - 294, 370, 417
Thomas B. - 394, 423
William - 244
William L. - 216, 217, 233
HOLLAWAY, Anna - 32
HOLLEY, Jennie - 255, 274
HOLLIS (?) - 275, 362, 426
Mary A. T. - 289, 316
Rebecca Kirkland - 258, 410, 426
HOLMES, John J. - 184, 227
Lewis - 142
William - 364
HOLSTON, William - 43, 44, 104, 108, 109, 121, 122
HOLT, Suzanne - 252
HOLTON/WALTON, John - 315, 323
HOOPUGH, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 128, 129
HOOTEN, Shug? - 208, 232
HOPKINS, Isaac - 124
Reuben Elfred - 214, 232
HOSMER, A. C. - 57, 63
HOTDEN - 3
HOUSE, Thomas - 45
HOUSTON, Mary (Kirkland) - 41, 69
HOWARD - 342, 356
J. H. - 306, 321
Sarah - 336, 355
HOWELL, Charles E. - 59, 63
Ike/Jake - 269, 276
HUDSPETH, Evaline - 302, 304, 320
Henry - 306, 321
HUGGINS, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 27, 28, 32
Mary Ann - 394, 398, 424
HUGHES, Elvirey H. - 347, 356
G. K. - 246, 272
Pearl - 292, 317
Sally - 285
HUNT, Willie Leon - 381, 420
HUTTO, Abner Hill - 183, 227
Augustus Jesse - 225
David L. - 284, 289, 316
Dicey - 289, 316
Dr. Lyttleton Thomas - 297, 298, 315, 318
Ephriam - 140, 283,(284-285), 288, 316
Espy/Eliza A. - 285, 316
George, Sr. - 303

James M. - 302, 303, 319
Joseph M. - 303, 320
Lovina/Vicey/Viney (Kirkland) - (287-288)
 Lucrecy 289, 316
 Martha - 303, 320
 Martha (Kirkland) - 140, (284-285), 288
 Mary A. J. - 303, 319
 Mary (Johnson) - 225
 Nancy - 289, 316
 Phebe (Kirkland) Sanders Kennedy - 189, 192, (410-414)
 Sarah - 225, 235
 William - 289, 316

IVEY, W. J. - 307-309, 322

IVY, Alcey (Kirkland) Arnold - 267, 268
 Alcey R. L. - 268, 276
 Amos B. - 268, 276
 Anna - 267
 Cinthy A. - 268, 276
 Ephriam D. - 263, 267, 268, 276
 Madison D. - 268, 276
 Perrimon - 267
 Sarah (Arnold) - 268

JACOB, Joseph - 35

JACKSON, Gen. Andrew - 145
 Henry - 150
 Israel Pickens - 336, 355
 J. D. - 224, 234

JARRELL, Lillie Lee - 315, 323

JENKINS, L. J. - 255, 274

JOHNSON, Catherine (Kirkland) - 205, 206, 209
 Elijah - 266
 Elizabeth - 263, 266, 276
 Hettie Rebecca - 249, 252, 273
 Hugh H. - 183, 227
 John C. - 303
 Josephine - 302, 303, 320
 Richard - 205, 206, 232
 Salita (?) - 303
 Sarah (Kirkland) - 26, 32

JOINER, Frank - 309, 321
 Ida Isa (Kirkland) - 309, 321

JONES, Bluett - 334
 Eli Thomas - 353, 357
 Elizabeth - 331, 332, 352-354
 Fair - 331
 Georgiana - 353, 357

 Henry Nelson - 353, 357
 James - 395, 423
 James Andrew - 353, 357
 John - 6, 7, 9, 331
 Jonathan Albert - 245, 272
 Joyce Ann - 353, 357
 Latitia - 353, 357
 Laura Odonia - 353, 357
 Mary - 331
 Nancy - 331
 Nathan, Jr. - 331, 332, 336, 352
 Nathaniel - 331, 352
 Philadelphia (Pynes) - 331, 352
 Rebecca - 331
 Robert - 25, 30
 Rosa Dean - 314, 323
 Thomas - 326, 331, 352, 353, 357
 Tom - 244, 272
 Wheaton - 331, 332, 352
 Wheaton Hugh - 315, 323
 William - 353, 357
 William Bluett - 353, 357
 William Lee - 295, 318
 Zilphia (Kirkland) - 32

JOYCE, Experience - 65, 68

JURDEN, Garrett - 360

KEEF, Trendell - 101

KEEIFE, Cornelius - 8, 10, 17, 65
 Family - 102, 104
 Mary - 9

KELLAM, Polly Ann - 91, 97

KELLUM, Nancy - 393, 422

KELLY, Alcey (Kirkland) - (215-217)
 Andrew B. - 217, 233
 Bascom - 380, 419
 Catherine - 124
 Charles S. - 217, 233
 Curtis J. - 380, 419
 Elizabeth - 216, 217, 233
 Emma J. - 217, 233
 Ethel E. - 380, 419
 Franklin P. - 216, 217, 233
 James T. - 375, 380, 419
 Jessie L. - 380, 419
 Lucretia (Cheshire) - 401, 424
 Mackey J. - 380, 419
 Mackey O. - 209, 232
 Martha O. - 217, 233
 Odel M. - 380, 419

Olive - 217, 233
Samuel O. - 217, 233
Sarah M. - 198, 217, 230, 233
Thomas J. - 217, 233
William R. - 177-179, 196, 211, 212, 215-219, 290
William Robert - 215, 233
KENNEDY, Abigail - 250, 273, 413, 426
Benjamin - 250, 273, 413, 426
Catherine - 189, 192, 229, 413, 427
E. - 154, 158
Hugh - 37
John - 249, 250, 273, 411-413, 426
Josie - 250, 273, 413, 426
Margaret "Peggy" - 250, 273, 413, 426
Marinda - 250, 273, 413, 426
Mary - 250, 273, 413, 426
Nancy - 250, 273, 413, 426
Phebe (Kirkland) Sanders - 189, 192, 378, (410-414)
Reuben - 189, 250, 362, 378, 410, 426
Robert - 288, 316
Robert M. - 35
Rufus B. - 250, 273, 413, 426
S. Rebecca - 412, 427
Samantha - 250, 273, 413, 426
Sarah - 189, 228, 412, 413, 426
KENT, Absolom - 10, 35, 66
KING, John - 12, 35
Laura - 310, 322
Samuel - 12, 66
W. C. - 207, 241
KINSEY, Ellie - 246, 272
George P. - 294
KIRK, George - 45
KIRKLAND, Aaron - 108, 111-114, 120, 123, 126-129, 132, 136, 141, 143, 146, 147, 153, 168, 173, 180, 189, 191, 197, 199, 200, 203, 204, 211, 212, 219, 222, 226, 236, 237, 244, 250, 254, 257, 259, 264, 275, 282, 325, 327, 330, 331, 338, 342, 343, 347, 348, 362, 375, 400, 403, 404, 420, 424, 425
Aaron d. 1864 - 263, 264, 363, 366, 382-385
Aaron d. 1913 - 363, 377, 378, 419
Aaron, Jr. - 360-362, (363-384), 386, 406, 417
Aaron, Sr. - (358-417)
Aaron S. - 363, 383, 404, 406-409, 425
Abby - 192, 229
Abigail - 89, 97
Abner - 158, 202, 231
Abraham - 290, 291, 317, 344, 346, 356
Addis M. - 381, 420
Albert - 207, 210, 224, 231, 232, 234, 378, 419
Albert Posey - 192
Albert A. - 309, 321
Alce/Alcey - 114, 134, 136, 138, 140, 152, 170, 176, 180, 183, 208, (215-217), 220, 222, 233, 238, (240-247), 254, 263, 267, 268, 270, 271, 276, 282, 348
Alcey Catherine - 375, 379, 397, 419, 424
Alcey Isabella - 377, 419
Alexander - 332, 340, 341, 355, 401, 424
Alfred - 94, 95, 98
Alice - 158, 343, 344, 356
Alice/Aliss/Aleph/Ailcy - 154, 201, 223-226, 234, 235
Alice Catherine - 297, 314, 315, 318, 323
Allan A. - 218-220, 223, 234
Allen - 95, 98, 310, 322
Allice - 291, 317
Allicia Ann Morinda - 290, 294, 318
Alma Ila - 300, 319
Alma (Rickard) - 155, 158
Almedia - 127, 129, 401, 424
Alto - 224
Amanda - 163, 167, 171, 192, 229, 329, 354, 409
Amanda Jane - 92, 97, 337, 355
Ambrose - 87, 88, 96
Amelia Hester - 93, 98
Amy Branch - 74, 79
Amy Catherine - 366, 384, 420
Anderson Homer - 210, 233
Andrew Bell - 261, 275
Andrew Griffin - 155, 158
Andrew Jackson - 249, 251, 252, 273, 372
KIRKLAND, Andrew Moor - 207, 231
Angus - 220, 225, 234, 235, 305, 321, 415
Angus B. - 308, 309, 321
Ann - 19, 29, 31, 32, 51, 79, 80, 92, 97

Ann (Bruce) - 24
Ann Catherine - 205, 206, 209, 232
Ann Catherine Zacharina - 23, 24, 31
Ann E. - 342
Ann (Farrenton) - 196-199, 341
Anna - 193, 373
Anna Sophia - 290, 292, 294, 318
Annie E. - 314, 323, 356
Arcannon - 182, 227
Archibald - 92-94, 97
Archilus - 60, 61, 64
Archilus Goodwin - 23, 31
Ardelia - 210, 232
Aris - 206
Aris Armstead - 297-299, 319
Arkanna - 376, 380, 419
Arizona - 408, 425
Arky/Arcamissa - 225, 235, 260, 275
Armstead - 243, 257, 284, 291, (295-300), 313, 315, 318, 338
Arrena - 206, 231
Art - 307
Artemissia - 401, 424
Artemos - 344
Artemphia (Monk) - 209
Artemus - 284, (307-310), 321
Arthur - 270, 276
Arthur E. - 416
Arthur Long - 372, 418
Arthur S. 310, 322
Artie Missie - 192, 229
Asa - 152-154, 158, 172, 176, 179, 183, 195-197, 208, 230, 232, 284, 326, (347-348), 356
Asa d. ca. 1839 - (220-222), 234, 306, 321
Asker S. - 201, 231
Augustus - 308, 310, 322
Bailey - 291, 325, 331, (342-347), 356, 394
Barney - 270, 276
Bartow - 256, 274
Beatrice - 309, 321
Benjamin - 123, 128, 129, 141, 142, 145, 153, 155, 158, 165, 176, 179, 180, 192, 196, 227, 229, 250, 284, 289, 291, 313, 317, 337, 355, 356
Benjamin d. 1805 - 27, 28, 76, 106-108, 111-114, (134-147), 148-157, 160, 170, 172, 184, 221, 222, 227, 236, 278, 282, 324, 358, 359, 365, 414
Benjamin d. p. 1830 - 138, 141, 143, 144, 147, 148, 162, 165, 168, 170, 173, 177, 182, 191, 198, 199, 227, 291, 304, (324-354), 356, 391
Benjamin d. p. 1840 - 177, 179, 325, 326, (349-352), 356, 391
Benjamin d. 1854 - (176-180), 227, 289, 305, 326
Benjamin d. 1864 - (288-295), 317, 326, 346
Benjamin A. - 263, 268, 269, 276
Benjamin E. - 269, 276
Benjamin F. - 190, 192, 228, 229
Benjamin Franklin - 335, 355
Benjamin Franklin "Dock" - 267, 276
Benjamin H. - 177, 188, 191, 215, 233, 239, 240, 246, 247, (248-257), 260, 261, 268, 273, 302, 326, 397, 405, 413, 414
Benjamin Henry - 256, 274
Benjamin J. - 344, 346, 347, 356
Benjamin Lee - 266, 276
Benjamin T. - 198
Benton W. - 298, 318
Berlie B. - 377, 419
Bertie - 381, 420
Bessie - 346, 381, 420
Betsy - 352
Bolivar Lemuel - 332, 333, 335, 339, 349, 355
Brittan - 165, 325, 326, (348-349), 356
Burdet - 155, 158
Byron W. - 378, 419
Cager - 380
Caleb - 123, 137-139, 141, 142, 144, 146, 150, 151, 160, 162, 167, 168, 179, 196, 202, 236, 332, 333, 340, 355, 366
Caleb d. p. 1830 - 139, 147, 148, 164, 170, (172-226), 227, 238, 239, 246, 247, 285, 290, 305, 306, 325, 327, 331, 338, 341, 350, 361, 362, 365, 368, 394, 395, 406, 413
Caleb d. p. 1863 - 340, 341
Caleb d. 1867 - 176, 188
Caleb C. - 195, 198, 230
Caleb Ransom - 172, 223, 226, 235
KIRKLAND, Caleb V. - 168, 198, 304, 325, 327, 330, (331-342), 343, 351-354,

360
Calip Ransom - 226, 235
Calista V. "Callie" - 183, 227
Calvin J. - 195, 198, 230
Canzana - 415
Caroline - 154, 158, 220, 234, 421
Caroline (Lawson) - 307
Carrie - 225, 235, 335, 355
Carrie Annie - 255, 274
Carrie H. - 210, 233
Carrie (Storey/Bodie) - 155
Cassie - 255, 274
Catherine - 206, 348, 367, 372, 387, 411, 417, 421
Catherine Angeline - 376, 381, 420
Catherine Augusta - 61, 64
Catherine (Bruce) - 24
Catherine (Turkett) - 203, 264, 362, 363, 365
Charles - 261, 275
Charles Haskal - 107, 236-238, 255, 262, 270
Charles Raiford - 24, 31
Charity (Skeen) - 368
Charlotte - 88, 96
Chester Arthur - 402, 424
Chimera - 210, 232
Christian (?) - 348, 356
Christopher - 201, 232
Christopher C. - 193
Cicero - 369, 371, 372, 417
Clarameter - 198, 230
Clarence - 381, 408, 420, 425
Claricy - 335
Clarky (Renfroe) - 376
Claude L. - 256, 274
Claudia S. - 298, 318
Clinton - 206
Clovis - 183
Clovis Clotilda - 369-371, 417
Clovis Preston - 183, 227
Coella (Woodham) Tiller - 376, 382
Coleman - 207, 231
Columbus - 181, 227
Collin G. - 377, 419
Columbus - 181, 227
Constance - 87-89, 96, 97, 111, 114
Cora - 379, 419
Cordelia - 257, 274, 297, 299, 319
Coy G. - 416
Coy J. - 408, 425
Cozier/Keziah - 131
Crissa - 57
Cullen Thomas "Harry" - 255, 274
Curtis Arthur - 209, 232
Curtis Price - 192, 229
Curtis Robert - 225, 235
Cynthia - 249, 254, 265, 274, 284, (300-304), 305, 306, 319, 406, 407, 410, 426
Cynthia McPhail (Brabham) - 74, 79
Cynthia Moye (Brabham) - 74, 79
Cynthia Sarah - 383, 384, 420
Cynthia (Watson) - 261-263, 265, 266
Daniel - 84-87, 91-94, 97, 98, 124
Daniel Bradford - 88, 96
Daniel D. - 93, 98
Daniel Douglas - 348
Daniel G. - 91, 97
Daniel Leonidas - 416
Daniel Mortin - 210, 233
Daniel S. - 291, 317, 356
Darcas - 279
David - 29, 32
David A. - 192, 270, 276
David Henry - 190, 194, 228, 230
David Jackson - 402, 424
David Reason - 266, 275
Delaney (Holland) - 191, 397
Delilah - 220, 234, 329, 330, 354, 386, 387, 421
Delila R. "Anna" - 370, 417
Delilia - 168, 205
Delphia Arminta - 210, 233
Delula Manerva - 383, 384, 420
Dempsey W. - 210, 232
Diana - 71
Dicey - 183, 220, 221, 234, 249, 253, 273, 278, 284, (306-307), 321
Dicey (Helton) - 171, 278-282
Dicy (Bruce) - 132
Docia C. - 210, 232
Dolly - 207, 231, 386
Dolly Ergle (Franklin) - 155, 158
Dorothy - 387, 417, 420
Dorothy/Dolly Ready - 366-368, 417, 420
Dovie - 270, 276
Dump - 314, 323

KIRKLAND, Ealy Eria - 269, 276
Early - 339, 381, 420
Easter - 139, 144, 162-167, 169-171, 205, 244, 272, 282, 327-330, 339, 354, 383, 395, 423
Eddie - 167, 309, 321, 323
Eddie Etheal - 314, 323
Edgar E. - 255, 274
Edna - 337, 355
Edward - 3, 4, 9, 10, 13, 14, 16, 17, 21, 23, 25, 34, 35, 39-43, 45, 46, 48, 50, 51, (65-79), 80-82, 85, 99, 103, 105, 109, 125, 127, 141, 161, 192, 195
Edward Lee - 256, 274
Edward P. - 257, 275
Edward Seymour - 225, 235
Eldres S. - 154, 158
Eleanor/Elinor/Ellender/Ellen - 92, 97, 148-150, 152-154, 158, 166, 171, 328, 356
Eleazar - 132
Elefair - 314, 323
Elery - 386, 387, 421
Eli W. - 94, 98
Elijah - 125, 225
Elijah A. - 185, 216, 223-225, 234
Elijah J. - 200, 202, 225, 231
Elijah L. - 200, 202, 225, 231
Elijah Thomas - 225, 246, 265, 266, 275
Elijah W. - 225, 266, 267, 276
Elisha - 86, 95, 98, 365-367, 386, 387, 417, 420, 421
Eliza - 27, 32, 195, 219, 220, 230, 234, 408, 415, 416, 425
Eliza Ann - 366, 384, 420
Eliza Ann (Hayes) - 208
Eliza (Gannt) - 155, 158
Eliza Jane - 192, 229
Eliza/Laura - 337, 355
Eliza (Sanders) - 155
Elizabeth - 28, 29, 32, 41, 55, 58-60, 64, 78-80, 82, 87, 89, 91, 92, 94, 96, 97, 120, 124, 127-129, 156, 158, 163, 167, 172, (185-186), 188, 198, 203, 205, 206, 208, 226, 228, 230, 231, 244, 259, 260, 275, 326, 331, 336, 341, 346, 347, 352, 355-357, 362, 366, 368, 385-387, (404-405), 421, 425
Elizabeth B. - 27

Elizabeth (Franklin?) - (358-417)
Elizabeth Jane - 262-264, 267, 272, 275, 276, 366, 382, 396, 420, 423
Elizabeth (Johnson) - 266, 267
Elizabeth (Jones) - 331, 332, 334, 338
Elizabeth (Moore) Bacon - 60
Elizabeth (Parker) - 91, 97
Elizabeth Rebecca Jane - 348
Elizabeth (Robinson) - 78, 80
Elizabeth (Williams) - 74
Elizabeth/Marinda - 308, 310, 322
Elizar - 176, (222), 234
Ella - 208, 232, 310, 322, 346, 356, 408, 425
Ella (?) - 251, 273
Ellar A. - 192, 229
Ellen - 202, 231, 399, 400, 401, 424
Ellen Mariah - 259, 260, 275
Ellis - 309, 321
Elzada - 210, 232
Elzy - 189, 190, 192, 229, 411, 413, 427
Elzy O. - 192, 229
Emaline - 379
Emaline (Snellgrove) - 251
Emildred - 92, 97
Emily - 394, 397, 424
Emily C. - 265, 275
Emma J. - 195, 230
Emma Jane - 337, 355
Essie L. - 298, 318
Ester - 75, 79
Ethel - 270, 276
Eudisa - 288, 290, 293, 318
Eugene - 381, 420
Eunice - 290, 308, 321
Eva Irene - 300, 319
Evaline A. - 310, 322
Everitt A. - 309, 321
Everitt P. - 268, 276
Experience - 65, 68
Famariah/Fanny - 131, 133
Fannie Lula - 377, 419
Fanny - 207, 231, 258
Ferebee - 148, 170, 227, 325
Florence - 207, 231
Fluker - 344, 346, 356
Fluker Bailey - 345, 356
Frances - 61, 64, 208, 232, 337, 408, 425
Frances (Moore) - 59

Frances Rebecca - 198, 230
Francis - 83-89, 96
KIRKLAND, Francis Marion - 242, 245-247, 249, 253, 254, 273, 274
Francis Posey - 243, 249, 255-257, 274, 299, 302
 Fred - 382, 420
 Garrett F. - 169, 339
 General A. - 311, 322
 Genious - 269, 270, 276
 George - 41, 44-47, 70-72, 74, 75, 79, 84, 86, 87, 91, 95, 98, 202, 224, 231, 234
 George H. - 310, 322
 George W. - 154, 158, 207, 231, 407, 408, 425
 George Washington - 293, 332, 333, 335, 336, 339, 349, 350, 354, 369, 402, 424
 Georgia Ann - 335, 355
 Georgia Ann Miranda - 297, 298, 318
 Gerdin Stringer - 385, 386
 Giles - 407, 408, 425
 Girlie V. - 318
 Grace - 225, 235
 Grady - 310, 322
 Granberry - 378, 419
 Grover C. - 256, 274
 Hannah (?) - 154, 158
 Harmon S. - 190, 244, 263-267, 276, 396, 413
 Harriett - 94, 95, 98, 128, 129, 154, 158, 180, 184, 228, 283, 284, 289, 290, 311, 322, 335, 344, 346, 354, 356
 Harriett J. - 200, 202, 231
 Harriett L. - 32, 345, 356
 Harvest Isaiah - 408, 425
 Harvey - 402, 424
 Hattie - 226, 235
 Henry A. - 248, 252, 273, 416
 Henry C. - 344, 345, 356
 Henry Clayton - 257, 274
 Henry Etherial - 290-292, 317
 Hepzabeth - 336, 355
 Hester (Walker?) - 32
 Hezekiah - 168, 169, 171, 293, 330, 339, 340, 354, 355
 Hiram - 336, 355
 Holston - 367, 387, 417, 421
 Honour - 35, 36, 46, 51
 Hosea - 225, 235, 293, 317
 Hosea Alto - 256, 274
 Hosie L. - 309, 322
 Howell - 310, 322
 Ida Isa - 308, 321
 Iles (?) - 309, 321
 Iola - 210, 232
 Irwin/Irvin - 201, 219, 231, 234
 Irwin J. - 218
 Isaac - 24-30, 32, 90, 97, 123, 124, 134, 161, 173, 176, 200-207, 230, 233, 352, 393, 395
 Isaac d. 1868 - (217-220)
 Isaac D. - 299, 319
 Isaac Jefferson - 201, 230
 Isaac R. - 58, 63
 Isaac W. - 32, 206, 208, 217, 224, 232
 Isadore M. - 308, 321
 Iverson - 206
 J. K. - 128
 J. P. - 416
 J. Morgan - 397
 J. Richard - 95, 98
 Jackson Jason - 252, 253, 273
 James - 41, 45-47, 68, 71, 73, 76, 91, 92, 108, 111-114, 125, 126, 130, 131, 136, 176, 198, 339, 342, 360, 362, 363, 403, 424
 James A. - 202, 231, 314, 315, 323
 James d. a. 1789 - 125
 James d. a. 1804 - (114-119), 125, 126
 James d. a. 1870 - 391, (405-410), 425
 James d. ca. 1880 - (195-199), 230, 243, 341, 395, 406
 James D., Jr. - 193
 James Hampton - 73
 James J. - 188, 191
 James Jasper - 369, 370, 417
 James M. - 201, 230
 James Madison - 188, 190, 193, 194, 229, 247, 252, 273, 395, 423
 James Merritt - 155, 158
 James O. - 401, 424
 James Thomas - 124
 James Willie - 260, 275
 Jane - 55, 56, 63, 91, 92, 95, 97, 98
 Jane Catherine - 92, 97
 Jane (Gladden) - 127, 129
 Jane (Green) - 61
 Jason Edgar - 195, 230

Jason Jackson - 178, 188-190, 194, 229, 413
Jasper - 297-299, 319
KIRKLAND, Jasper Chilton - 314, 323
Jasper Newton - 192, 229
Jean - 82, 84, 96
Jeffie - 193
Jefferson - 383, 384, 420
Jefferson O. - 88, 96
Jemimey - 69, 70, 79
Jennie - 198, 230, 274
Jess W. - 379, 419
Jesse - 25, 26, 28, 30, 32, 51, 60, 61, 64, 127, 129, 156, 158, 381, 408, 420, 425
Jesse B. - 28, 32
Jesse R. - 57, 63
Joab Watson - 89, 97
Joe - 370
John - 2-4, 10-14, 18, 30, 34, 36, 42-45, 51, 52, 65, 66, 69-71, 74, 79, 84-87, 90-93, 95, 96, 98, 120, 124-126, 128, 136, 143, 150, 152, 153, 156, 158, 165, 168, 169, 171, 202, 205, 231, 237, 314, 323, 330, 333, 335, 339, 355, 411
John/Jonathan - 123, 134, 137-139, 141, 148, 151, 162, 171, 236, 249, 250, 273, 325, 326, 328, 342, 347, 354
John d. 1773 - 16, 17, 41, 46, 68, (81-97), 99, 104, 108, 110-114, 127, 146
John d. ca. 1800 - 93
John d. a. 1804 - 237
John d. 1805 - 30, 123, 192
John d. a. 1810 - 30, 114, (121-128), 129, 139, 192
John d. a. 1812 - 142
John c. 1837 - 141-144, 147, (149-158), 352
John B. - 154, 139, 158
John C. - 91, 97, 208, 232
John Caleb - 249, 256, 274
John Capers - 155, 158
John Debell - 61, 62, 64
John Felder - 155, 158
John Henry - 292, 317
John Houston - 308, 310, 322
John J. - 190, 228
John Love Vann - 302, 304, 320, 332, 338, 339, 355
John M. - 59, 60, 63
John Martin - 337, 355
John P. - 93, 98
John R. - 91, 93, 97
John S. - 200-202, 231, 315
John Smith - 125
John Stansell - 201, 314, 315, 323
John T. - 310, 322, 345, 356
John W. - 274, 299, 319
John Wesley - 205, 206, 209, 232, 257, 297, 299
Johnny - 332
Jonah - 168, 171, 330, 354
Joseph - 11, 26, 31, 32, 49-54, 56, 57, 59, 60, 62, 64, 89, 93, 98, 132, 206, 208, 209, 232, 416, 417
Joseph d. 1789 - 62, 146
Joseph A. - 59, 63
Joseph Colonel - 54-56, 58
Joseph Marion - 253, 273
Joseph Samuel - 167, 171, 329, 354
Josephine (Cullum) - 155, 158
Josey - 372, 417
Joshua - 29, 32, 38-41, 67, 69-73, 75, 76, 78, 79, 125, 132, 133, 141-143, 153
Josiah - 193, 236-238, 245, 249, 255, (261-270), 275, 374, 379, 382, 383, 397, 400
Josiah Morgan - 249, 355, 263, 268, 274, 276
Josiah S. - 375-377, 418
Julia - 276, 270, 299, 319
Julia A. - 267, 276
Julia A. (Wells) - 243, 296, 297
Julia Catherine Brackin - 243, 271, 297, 300, 319
Julius - 29, 32
Kenneth L. - 130
Kesia - 95, 98
Keziah - 30, 123, 125, 131, 133
Laila - 299, 319
Latness - 198, 230
Laura - 155, 158, 208, 232
Laura Ann - 155, 158
Laura B. (?) - 251, 273
Laura (Matthews) - 369
Laura (Sanders) - 155, 158
Lavenia (Cato) - 155
Lavonia - 91, 97
Lawson L. - 308, 309, 321

Leah - 267, 276
Lee A. - 207, 231
Lee Roy - 255, 234, 255, 274
Lela - 191, 228, 401, 424
KIRKLAND, Leminder - 53, 63
Lennie - 299, 319
Lenora C. - 94
Leonia - 254, 274
Leontine - 181, 227
Levi - 108, 111, 112, 121, 130-133, 203, 206, 231
Levi A. - 208, 209, 232, 372
Levi V. - 376, 381, 420
Lewis - 342, 356
Lewis F. - 94
Lignon Webster? - 381, 420
Lillian Elizabeth - 299
Lillie B. - 314, 323
Lindon - 207, 231
Lindsey - 207, 231, 276
Linsey - 267
Linton - 378, 419
Littleton T. - 299, 319
Lizzie - 309
Louanza - 95, 98
Louisa (Franklin) - 155
Louisa Marinda - 260, 275
Louise - 155, 158
Lovet G. - 179-181, 227
Lovicy W. (Mixon) - 74
Lovina - 195, 196, 198, 230, 243, 284, (287-288)
Lucette - 408, 425
Lucinda - 127, 129, 415
Lucinda (Cotton) - 111
Lucinda E. - 155, 158
Lucinda Elizabeth Jane (Burdesaw) - 206, 210
Lucinda Frances - 251, 273
Lucretia - 132, 133, 399-401, 403, 404, 424, 425
Lucretia (McCarty) - 155
Lucy - 88, 89, 335, 354
Lucy Ann - 342, 356
Lucy Ann/Louisa/Louisiana - 218, 219, 234
Lucy Bell - 208, 232, 245, 261, 272, 275
Lucy (Hatcher) - 337
Lucy V. - 310, 322
Lucy/Lucretia - 131
Ludie - 243, 257, 271, 275
Lueza - 347, 356
Luginnie - 298, 318
Lula - 202, 231, 384
Lula Iola - 256, 274
Luna - 408, 425
Luther Henry - 155, 158
Luther Lewis - 192, 229
Lydia - 74, 78, 80, 153, 154, 350, 351, 356, 362, 365, 387, 421
Lydia (Brackin) - 246
Lydia Emma - 194, 229
Lynn P. - 224, 234
M. C(icero) - 370
M. E. - 407, 425
McCullars - 339
Maggie D. - 339
Mahala - 263, 268
Mahalia - 178, 249, 255, 263, 274, 276
Mahalia Caldonia - 179, 180, 184, 227
Mahalia I. - 192, 229
Mahalia Jane - 193, 229
Mahulda/Hulda (Whitehead) - 378, 379
Major - 257, 274
Malinda - 335, 354
Malissa Honora - 366, 367, 369, 371, 373, 418
Manerva - 201, 224, 230, 383, 419
Manerva Ann - 372, 373, 418
Manson - 381, 420
Manson J. - 196, 230
Margaret - 167, 168, 171, 204, 205, 208, 232, 268, 276, 329, 354
Margaret A. - 208, 232
Margaret Ann - 194, 229
Margaret Ethelinda - 242, 245, 272, 409, 425
Margaret Leona - 314, 323
Margaret M. - 375, 380, 419
Margaret Susan - 193
Margi Ann - 383, 384, 420
Mariah M. - 94
Mariann (Guerard) - 59, 62
Marina - 154, 158, 179, 180, 182, 227
Marinda - 195, 197, 230
Marinda S. - 298, 318
Marion Cicero "Jesse" - 370, 417
Mark A. - 207, 231

Marrin G. - 224
Martha - 92, 97, 140, 156, 158, 181, 198, 206, 227, 230, 283, (284-285), 290, 292, 314, 316, 317, 323, 343, 344, 346, 352, 356, 404, 425
Martha A. ‘Mollie’ - 194, 230
Martha A. (Wells) - 291, 292
Martha Adaline - 92, 97
Martha Ann - 62, 64, 154, 158
Martha Arminda - 266, 275
Martha E. - 345, 356
Martha Elizabeth - 314, 315, 323
Martha (Holland) - 343
Martha J. - 345, 346, 356
Martha Jane - 407, 425
Martha Linder ‘Pearl’ - 293
Martha Lydia - 74, 79
Martha Maria - 61, 64
Martha P. - 57, 63
Martha (Raiford) - 58, 60, 63, 64
Martha S. - 307-309, 322
Martha (Singletary) - 220
Martin - 297, 298, 318
Martin H. - 256, 274
Martin V. - 179, 180, 184, 185, 228
Marvin G. - 224, 234
Mary - 1, 3-7, 9, 10, 19, 22, 26, 28, 32, 41, 51, 65, 66, 71, 74, 77, 78, 87-89, 96, 120, 127, 129, 156, 158, 163, 164, 168, 169, 171, 183, 192, 194, 198, 205, 228, 230, 234, 273, 284, 310, 314, 316, 322, 323, 330, 335, 339, 340, 343, 344, 346, 353, 354, 362, 375, 380, 419, 422
Mary A. E. - 291, 406, 407, 409, 426
Mary Ann - 91, 92, 154, 158, 208, 232, 242, 245, 259, 260, 262, 263, 268, 272, 275, 276, 369, 371, 388, 397, 407, 417, 425
Mary Ann Arminda ‘Polly’ - 379, 419
Mary Ann (Armstrong) - (217-220)
Mary Ann Keziah - 60
Mary Ann Mahaley - 256, 274
Mary (Barton) - 156, 158
Mary (Bettis) - 26, 32
Mary C. - 167
Mary Caroline - 93, 98, 313, 323
Mary (Clark) - 73, 79
Mary (Delot) - 90, 97
Mary E. - 202, 218
Mary E. ‘Mollie’ - 225, 231, 234
Mary Elizabeth - 290, 293, 318, 337, 355
Mary Ella - 269, 276
Mary Elza (?) - 347, 356
Mary Ethelinda - 206, 208, 232
Mary F. - 308, 321
Mary Holland - (393-398)
Mary Honour - 61, 62, 64
Mary J. - 196, 230, 270, 276, 408, 425
Mary Jane - 194, 229, 266, 275
Mary Jane (Rogers) - 256
Mary Lena - 225, 226, 235
Mary/Martha - 210, 232
Mary (Smith) - 269, 270
Mary Susan - 345, 356
Mary T. - 62, 64
Mary (Watts) - 88, 96
Mary (Winn) - 57, 63
Mason - 163, 170, 171, 330, 354
Matilda - 95, 98, 188-190, 192, 193, 228, 229, 241, 243, 336, 350, 355, 356, 389, 391, 396, 411, 416, 422
Matson/Masten - 404, 425
Matthew - 263, 267, 276, 375, 378, 379, 382, 407, 408, 413, 419, 425, 427
Matthew C. - 206, 207, 231
Matthew V. - 377, 419
Melvina - 375, 376, 418
Meriam - 128, 129
Micajah - 173, 195, 197, 222, 230, 335, 395, 423
Micajah Cager - 376, 380, 381, 420
Mila - 181, 227
Mila Henrietta - 179, 183, 227
Milla M. - 268, 276
Millie L. - 310, 322
Milly - 192, 229
Milly Ann - 196, 230
Milton - 207, 231
Milus - 207, 231
Minerva ‘Nervie’ - 379
Minnie Eveline - 226, 235
Minnie Winnie (?) - 308, 321
Missouri - 401, 421
Missouri Jane Smith - 297-299, 318
Mittie Luvinta - 210, 232
Mollie - 377, 419
Mollie F. - 210, 233
Morgan Thomas - 337, 355

Moseller - 378, 419
Moses - 11, 15, 19, 21-25, 31, 32, 35, 57, 65, 73, 84-86, 97, 129, 133, 142, 146, 150, 160, 162, 174, 193, 200, 211, 212, 262, 361, 362, 401
KIRKLAND, Moses d. 1848 - 140, 144, 147, 148, 171, 177, 180, 190-192, 196, 208, 215, 226, (236-240), 270, 271, 283, 285, 299, 302, 328, 400
Moses d. p. 1866 - 395, (398-402), 406, 424
Moses B. - 28, 263, 265, 266, 275, 285, 400
Moses, Jr. - 11, 12, 23, 24, 26, 31, 58
Moses S. - 259, 260, 275, 400
Myrtle - 256, 274
Nancy - 71, 91-93, 98, 132, 155, 158, 163, 167, 168, 171, 174, 199, 209, (211-213), 232, 233, 249, 253, 274, 290-293, 304, 317, 329, 330, 332-334, 338, 350, 351, 354-356, 361, 362, 394, 396, 423, 427
Nancy A. E. - 201, 230, 251
Nancy Ann - 273, 342, 356
Nancy Elizabeth (Whiddon) - 257
Nancy G. - 128, 129
Nancy (Kirkland) Scott - 200
Nancy (Kirkland) Smith - (414-415)
Nancy (Raiford) - 60
Nancy (Roney) - 127, 129
Nancy Sarah (Sholar) - 266
Nathan N. - 210, 232
Nellie/Nelly - 191, 192, 228, 249, 250, 261, 273, 275, 397
Nelly Ara - 269, 276
Nelly (Smith) - 268, 269
Nervie Smith - 379
Newton J. - 370, 417
Nicey - 284, 294
Nicey/Eudisa - (311-312), 317, 322
Noah Norman - 256, 274
Noah William - 402, 424
Noah Wilson - 197, 198, 230
Norman W. - 274, 355
Nora - 207, 231
Obed/Obediah - 55-57, 63
Obediah - 31, 54
Olive - 224, 234, 243, 245, 257, 261, 271, 272, 275, 408, 415
Oliver - 196, 230
Oscar A. - 57, 63
Oscar T. - 225, 235
Ossie Orphilia - 370, 417
Otho - 310, 322
Otis - 255, 274
Pasiah - 95, 98
Paten - 261, 275
Patience - 137, 141, 148, 163
Patience (Raiford) - 23, 24, 31, 58, 63
Paton E. - 210, 232
Pauline - 293
Penelope - 55, 63, 94, 98
Pennie - 226, 235
Penola ‘Maggie’ - 193, 229
Permilla - 290, 294, 318, 383, 384, 420
Perry - 94, 98, 335, 354
Phebe Sanders Kennedy Hutto - 189, 190, 360, 362, (410-414), 426
Philemon - 26, 28, 32
Philip Pearson - 24, 31
Philip Raiford - 60, 64
Phoebe (Lester) - 155, 158
Pinina - 92, 97
Pinkney/Wardie - 299, 319
Pleasant Isaiah - 243, 257, 271, 275
Polly - 92, 97, 124
Polly Ann - 393, 422
Primus - 197, 230
Priscilla - 59, 63
Prudence - 290, 291, 317
Prudence Elizabeth - 200, 201, 231
Pulaski - 368, 369, 372, 417
R. Clinton - 224, 234
Rachel - 30, 32, 210, 290, 292, 317, 383, 384, 420
Rachel Delaney - 245, 254, 272, 274
Rachel (Don) - 399, 400
Rachel J. - 193, 206, 233
Radford Reese - 400, 402, 424
Ralph - 124, 237, 378, 419
Ransom - 205, 222, 413, 427
Ransom C. - 172, 205, 232
Ransom Caleb - 206, 210
Ransom L. ‘Rance’ - 267, 276
Ray - 155
Reason - 415
Reason/Reese - 400
Rebecca - 78, 220, 234, 254, 257, 275,

362, 387, 410, 426
Rebecca (Heath) - 62
Rebecca M. 218
Reese/Reason - 400
Reese Castillar - 402, 424
Reuben - 23, 40, 41, 45, 70-77, 79
KIRKLAND, Richard - 3, 5, 6, 9, 19, 28-32, 41, 69, 70, 72, 73, 76-78, 126, 137, 138, 141, 146, 169, 171, 236, 327, 330, 340, 354, 355
 Richard d. 1724 - 2
 Richard d. 1743 - (1-14), 15, 16, 23, 31, 33, 41, 42, 48, 52, 58, 62, 65-69, 81, 134, 386
 Richard d. a. 1789 - 24, 25, 27-31, 99, 123-125, 161
 Richard d. 1793 - 99, 100, 105, 108
 Richard d. 1798 - 139, 142, 144, 148, 149, (160-170), 205, 282, 325-328
 Richard d. p. 1804 - 30, 32
 Richard d. p. 1810 - 27, 28, 32, 161
 Richard d. 1813 - 80, 161
 Richard Bruce - 24, 31
 Richard Cornelius - 27, 78, 80, 161
 Richard S. - 163, 165, 166, 170, 171, 244, 256, 328, 329, 354, 395
 Richard Snowden - 5-7, 9-12, (15-31), 34, 35, 41-43, 46, 48-51, 57, 61, 65, 66, 71, 73, 76, 81, 82, 84, 85, 124, 126, 127
 Richard Snowden II - 4, 5, 30, 31, 43, 47, 71, (99-114), 115-119, 121-128, 130-132, 134, 147, 282, 358-416
 Riley Gideon - 377, 419
 Robert - 3, 4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 21, 24, 31, (33-48), 50, 51, 65-71, 81, 82, 84, 86, 87, 89-92, 95-97, 99, 100, 103, 104, 108, 109, 112, 121, 125, 126, 282
 Robert B. - 91, 94, 99
 Robert Cornelius - 74, 79
 Robert D. - 309, 321
 Roberta - 207, 231
 Rosa Lee - 257, 275
 Rosa Livingston - 379
 Rosalie - 198, 230
 Rose L. - 309, 321
 Rosie Ann - 193
 Roy - 416
 Rozelia (Mendheim) - 308
 Rubey J. - 314, 323
 Ruby - 402, 424
 Rudolphus Clayton - 256, 274
 Ruth/Rutha - 139, 145, 174, 176, 187-192, 194, (213-214), 228, 233, 236, 239-241, 243, 245, (247-248), 249, 250, 254, 259-261, 273, 274, 278, 322, 395, 397, 413
 Ruth Viola - 226, 235
 Ruthie - 310
 S. I. - 372, 418
 Salina - 261, 275
 Sally - 95, 98, 172, 175
 Salome - 207, 231
 Samuel - 25, 28-30, 32, 59, 63, 93, 98, 124, 243
 Samuel O. - 196, 197, 230
 Samuel P. - 251, 273
 Sanders - 172, 176, 179, (199-202), 211, 212, 217, 222, 230, 273, 315, 338, 350, 361, 362, 393, 394, 399, 411, 422
 Sanford - 300, 319
 Sanford Zachariah - 226, 235
 Sarah - 26, 29, 32, 51, 59, 62, 63, 74, 77, 79, 80, 87, 91, 92, 96, 97, 114, 121-123, 126, 167, 168, 170-174, 176, 178, 185, 188-191, 196, 203-206, (214-215), 228, 232, 233, 248, 249, 252, 263-265, 275, 284, (304-306), 307, 308, 310, 320, 322, 329, 330, 341, 342, 348, 350, 354, 355, 366, 374, 375, 411, 418
 Sarah A. - 350, 357, 373, 415, 418
 Sarah A. E. - 406, 407, 409, 426
 Sarah Ann - 60, 64, 194-196, 198, 230, 341, 355, 356, 369
 Sarah C. - 314, 323
 Sarah (Cannady) - 411
 Sarah Clark - 74, 79
 Sarah E. - 257, 275, 386, 387, 421
 Sarah Elizabeth - 345, 356, 405, 409, 425
 Sarah Ettidora - 190, 228
 Sarah G. - 206, 207
 Sarah J. - 192, 228, 408, 425
 Sarah J. (Culverhouse) - 223
 Sarah J. ‘Sally’ - 372, 373
 Sarah Jane - 370, 375, 378, 380, 417-419
 Sarah Leila (Morris) Parker - 370
 Sarah Parker - 58, 63
 Sarah Terresa - 370, 417

Savannah - 335, 336, 354, 355, 412
Selah - 30, 123, 124
Sellar - 138, 324, 326, 352, 357
Senora Mattie Lee - 181, 227
Seymour - 223, 224, 234
Seymour, Jr. - 224, 234
Shya - 189, 191, 228
Sibbel/Sybil - 111, 112, 114
KIRKLAND, Sidney - 205, 206, 209, 232
Silas - 299, 319
Sion - 124, 125
Sissie G. - 268, 276
Snowden (see Richard Snowden II) - 1, 16, 18, 34, 38-47, 62, 68, 79, 96, 123, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 136, 143, 146, 166, 200, 208, 245, 326, 327, (342), 355, 362, 400, (403-409), 424
Snowden S. - 249, 254, 258-261
Sophia - 27, 32
Stanmore - 155, 158
Stella - 209, 232
Stephen B. - 92, 97
Stephen Wilson - 337, 355
Susan - 45-47, 132, 133, 154, 190, 308, 309, 322
Susan Ardella - 402, 424
Susan Elizabeth - 260, 275
S(us)an Rebecca (Kennedy) - 413
Susanna - 46, 70, 75, 79, 137, 140, 141, 148, 163, 170, 206, 231, 236, 237, 249, 250, 271, 273, 375, 378, 380, 419, 426
Susy Ann - 342, 356
Sybil (Odom?) - 47, 101, 103, 104, 106-109, 111, 114, 119, 136
Sydney - 392, 422
T. J. - 310, 322, 370, 417
T. T. - 226, 235
Taylor - 295, 318
Telitha - 181, 227
Temperance/Tabitha - 78, 80
Terral Cas - 257, 275
Thelma Catherine - 300, 319
Theodosia E. - 201, 231
Thomas - 5, 91, 97, 111, 112, 114, 119, (130-132), 136, 143, 156, 158, 165, 168, 200, 226, 259, 324, 329, 361, 362, 365, 367, (385-387), 388, 420
Thomas B. - 132, 133
Thomas E. - 202, 231
Thomas Hardy - 312, 322
Thomas J. - 35
Thomas Jefferson - 209, 232, 293
Thomas Marion - 194, 229, 275
Thomas W. - 201, 230, 260
Tillman - 325, 331, 332, 334-336, 339, 343-345, 355, 356
Timothy - 29, 125, 321
Tinker - 325
Tippy Riley - 257
Tom - 373
Turner Edward - 130
Unicey - 279
Uriah - 226, 259, 260, 263, 268, 269, 175, 276, 386, 387, 421
Uriah J. - 260, 270, 275
Vera V. - 256, 274
Verner - 416
Vicey - 120, 290, 294, 316, 318
Vicey (?) - 154, 158
Vicey Ann - 192, 229
Viola - 378, 419
Virgil C. - 416
Virginia Jane - 91, 97
Virginia M. - 201, 231
W. Burton - 299, 319
W. "Ecky" - 255, 274
W. W. - 368, 369
Walter - 299, 319, 377, 379
Walter Lafayette - 183, 227
Warren - 143, 144, 149, 150, 152-158
Warren Augustus - 201, 230
Warren L. - 183, 227
Washington - 369, 370, 417
Wilburn - 226, 235
William - 3-5, 10-13, 16-18, 31, 34, 35, 41, 45, 60, 63, 69, 70, 74, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 84-89, 91, 93, 96, 98, 127-129, 135-139, 141, 142, 144-146, 150, 152-154, 156, 160, 162, 164-166, 181, 198, 227, 230, 236, 282, 325, 332, 333, 335, 336, 339, 341, 342, 354, 355, 372, 373, 399-401, 415, 424
William d. ca. 1755 - 35, 42, (48-62), 65, 66, 89, 99, 112, 127, 146
William d. 1806 - 58, 63, 146
William d. 1838 - 93, 98
William d. p. 1840 - 164, 171, 327

William d. p. 1843 - 326 (327-331), 340, 354
William d. p. 1858 - 156-158
William d. 1864 - 140, 148, 171, 178, 180, 196, 201, 220-223, 237, 267, (278-316), 325, 328, 339, 344, 346, 360, 397
William B. - 308, 321, 400, 402, 406, 407, 424, 425
William Brantley - 190, 194, 228
William C. - 94, 377, 419
KIRKLAND, William Curtis - 256, 274
William D. - 60, 64
William E. - 268, 276
William Fort - 260, 275
William George - 93, 98
William H. - 196, 199, 230, 339
William Henry - 190, 194, 228, 230
William Hinds - 57, 63
William Irwin - 124
William J. - 270, 276, 293
William J. "Billie" - 193
William James - 308, 321
William Jasper - 191, 238, 397
William Jefferson - 369, 372, 373, 418
William Joseph - 210, 233, 254, 274
William Josiah - 249, 255, 256, 274
William L. - 165, 167, 168, 171, 204-206, 232, 299, 319, 329, 330, 354, 386, 421
William L. "Bud" - 407, 408
William Lennox - 60, 63
William Nathan - 314, 323
William P. 408, 425
William Pitt - 24, 31
William R. - 363, 383, 384, 390, 409, 420, 425
William R. "Bu d" - 264
William Ransom - 172, 173, 200, 201, 221, 222, 231, 234, 279, 302, 306
William Riley - 173, 197, 230, 263-265, 267, 275, 276, 363-365, 374, 375, 377-380, 384, 386, 397, 400, 413, 418, 421
William S. - 164, 176, (187-195), 228, 239, 240, 243, 247, 250, 273, 395, 397, 405, 413
William Snowden - 252, 273
William, Sr. - 107
William T. - 203, 211, 212, 376, 382, 386, 420
William Thomas - 373, 418
William Townsend - 78, 80
William Turkett - 364-366, 368, 369, 371, 373, 374, 400, 417
William W. - 323, 408, 425
William Warren - 225, 234
William Washington - 370, 372, 417
Willie - 314, 323
Willie S. - 310, 322
Willis - 189, 191, 192, 226, 228, 239, 240, 249, 250, 254, (257-261), 270, 273, 275, 361, 362, 387, 394, 397, 400, 402, 410, 423, 424, 426,
Willis, Jr. - 188, 191
Wilma - 112, 132, 155, 156, 179, 185, 334, 398
Wilson - 308, 309, 336, 337, 355
Wilson C. - 179-184, 227, 285
Wilson R. - 172, 206, 209, 232
Wilson V. - 331-336, 340, 341, 349, 350, 355
Wilson William - 201, 279, 284, (312-316), 323
Wilton M. - 224, 234
Winefred - 75, 79
Winfield B. - 155, 158
Winnefred (Armstrong) - 178, 179, 185, 227
Yancey - 206, 227, 231
Zachariah - 51, 60, 63, 94, 98, 172, 176, 188-190, 192, 194, 195, 201, 228, 234, 260, 411-413, 426
Zachariah d. ca. 1864 - (222-226)
Zachariah Marymum - 223, 226, 235
Zachariah T. - 293
Zachariah Taylor - 190, 223, 224, 228, 235, 413
Zachariah Tucker - 58, 63
Zelpha/Zellah - 124
Zilpha/Zelvey - 29, 32
Zinamon Zary - 256, 274
KIRTLAND, John - 3
KIRTLING, John - 81
Richard - 5, 16, 18
KITRIDGE, Martha (Green) - 60, 64
KNIGHT, 253
Louisa Sue - 253
Margaret E. (Cawthorn) - 253
Martha Burdeshaw - 205, 232

Richard P. - 253

KNOWLES, Albert Henry - 193, 194, 229

- Alpheus - 210, 233
- Anna - 193
- Austen - 210, 233
- Clifford - 189, 193
- Emma J. - 140, 193, 194, 228, 229
- J. "Billie" - 193
- J. T. - 207, 231
- Jack - 193, 229
- Jasper - 191
- John - 210, 233
- Mahalia Jane (Kirkland) - 190
- Margaret S. - 193, 229
- Mary Caroline - 167, 171, 354
- Rachel (Kirkland) - 210
- Samuel J. 193
- Zachariah Taylor - 193, 206, 210, 233

KNOX, Mary Snow - 93, 98

KOEN, F. D. P. - 132, 133

KORNEGAY, Lucille - 310, 322

KREPS, Barnabus - 154

KYRTLAND, Nathan - 3

- Philip - 3

LACY, Florence - 308, 309, 321

LAND, David C. 390

- Jesse - 390, 421
- Malon M. - 390
- Mary (Monk) - 390, 421
- William W. 390

LANE, Elizabeth - 124

- Sally - 124

LARGINS, John - 29

LAWRENCE, Elizabeth - 393, 422

- Ruch - 5

LAWSON, Caroline - 284, 307, 321, 344

- Susan/Sarah - 394, 356

LEDMER, George M. - 190, 228

- Matilda E. (Kirkland) - 190, 228

LEE, Harriett - 32

- John - 95, 98
- Mary - 59, 63

LEONARD, Mrs. Esther - 170-180

LESTER, Jane - 155

- Phoebe - 155, 158

LEWIS, Isaac - 39, 45-47, 68, 71, 103

- James - 84
- John - 38, 39, 45

John L. 45

Susan (Kirkland) - 45, 46

LIGHTFOOT, Lillie Gordon - 287, 316

LINDLEY, Polly Ann - 92, 97

LINDSEY, Temperance - 91, 97

LISHNESS, Anthony - 78, 80

- Elizabeth (Kirkland) Garvin - 78, 80

LIVINGSTON, Whitherly L. - 379

LLEWELLEN, Samuel - 11, 59, 63

LLOYD, Francis M. - 345, 356

LOCK, David - 376

- Elizabeth (Pettis) - 376
- Joseph Idion - 387, 390, 421
- Lucinda - 387, 398, 421
- Lydia - 387, 421
- Permilia - 387, 421
- Sarah A. E. - 387, 390, 421
- Sarah E. (Kirkland) - 386
- William Albert - 387, 421
- William Willis - 390

LOCKE, Ammonites - 376, 418

- Charles Sylvan - 376, 418
- Elbert Lee - 376, 418
- Elsa - 376, 418
- Emma Jane - 376, 418
- Ida - 374, 418
- Ida Irene - 376, 418
- Marion Riley - 376, 418
- Melvina (Kirkland) - 375, 376, 381, 418
- Penny (Bass) - 404
- Sarah Canzader - 376, 418
- Thomas Isaiah - 376, 418
- William David - 376, 418
- William Green - 375, 376, 418

LOMINECK, Joseph B. - 390, 421

LONG, Jane - 92, 97

- John H. - 137
- John K. - 92, 97, 150
- Patricia - 178, 201, 255, 256, 267, 284, 296, 300, 311, 351

LOVELACE, - Family - 111, 112

- Thomas - 37

LOVELESS, Benjamin - 44, 114

- Constant - 44, 114
- John - 44
- Joshua - 44

LOWEY, Elizabeth - 411

- Lydia (Kirkland) - 78, 80

LOWERY, Dr. Robert - 78, 80

LUNDY, Theopolis - 29

MCALLISTER, Alexander J. - 281

MCALVANE, Margaret (Kirkland) - 168, 171, 204, 208, 232, 329, 354
Pleasant B. - 168, 171, 204, 208, 232, 329, 354

MCARTY, Nancy A. (Snell) - 369, 371, 418

MCCALL, Etta - 58

MCCARL, Howard F. 388

MCCARTHY, Cathy - 72, 331, 334
Ed - 72, 331, 334

MCCARTY, Lucretia - 155, 158

MCCELLAN, Benjamin A. "Gus" - 292, 317
F. M. - 220, 234

MCLENDON, Mathew - 384, 410

MCCLENNY, Melvin - 268, 276

MCCORMICK, Nancy - 207, 231

MCCOY, Elizabeth - 412, 426
Frances - 336
J. H. 336
John - 314, 323, 412, 426
Margaret Phoebe - 192, 229
Mary - 336, 337, 340, 355
Mary Abigail - 412, 426
Mary (Kennedy) - 346, 412
Ransom - 412, 426
Robert - 346, 412, 416
William J. - 412, 426
Wilson - 412, 426

MCCULLARS, Coleson - 124

MCCULLOUGH, James - 85, 86

MCDOUGAL, Elizabeth Green - 60, 64

MCEACHIN, C. T. - 374, 418

MCFAIL, James - 92, 97
John - 92, 97

MCGILLIVRAY, Alexander - 54
Locklan - 54

MCGLAUN, Georgianne (Bullock) - 242, 273

MCHENRY, Ann Harrison - 20

MCKAY, William Alto - 303, 319

MCKEITHAN, Jesse - 374, 418

MCKINNEY, Benjamin - 53, 55
Elizabeth - 55, 57, 63
Leminder - 55, 63

MCKNIGHT, Amanda B. - 290, 317
Harriett - 293, 317

Henry J. - 290, 317
Joseph - 293, 317
Martha - 290, 317
Mary - 293, 317
Mary R. - 290, 317
Nancy (Kirkland) - 293, 294, 317
Nancy R. - 290, 317
Robert - 290, 293, 317
Samuel - 293, 317
William J. - 290, 293, 317

MCLAINE, Georgia Ann - 261, 275

MCLAINE, Lula Catherine - 167, 171, 329, 354

MCMATH, 246, 273
Mary A. E. - 201, 231

MCMULLEN, James Uriah - 401, 424

MCNEIL, Annie (Bowden) - 381
Elizabeth - 376, 381, 420
James Noah - 379, 419
Nancy Viola - 376, 381, 420
Wiley Iverson - 381

MCPHERSON, Elizabeth (Alston) - 61, 64

MCSWAIN - 381, 420

MADDOX, Capt. - 241
Iola (Kirkland) - 209
John S. - 208, 232
Judy - 189
Robert F. - 209, 232
Tabitha - 208, 232

MAJORS, Elizabeth Matilda - 225, 235
Harriett Rebecca (Blackshear) - 225
William - 225

MANASCO, David - 91, 97
Virginia Jane - 91, 97

MANN, Eva - 310, 322

MANNING, Edna A. - 72, 77
Mae - 209
William Harris - 72, 77

MARTIN, Eliza Ann - 190, 228
Mary E. - 184, 227
Mary Susan - 183, 227
Rev. David - 38

MATHIS, J. D. - 378, 419
Thomas, Jr. - 198, 230, 341, 355

MATTHEWS, Josie - 217, 233
Laura - 370, 417
Olive Jane - 186, 228

MAYS, Ella S. - 155, 158

MEADOWS, Elizabeth (Stuart) - 166, 171, 329, 354
 Hiram - 163, 166
 Mary - 163, 166
 Micajah - 166, 329
 William - 163, 166

MEARS, Henry Sidney - 393, 422

MEARES, Martha Elizabeth - 193, 229, 243, 271
 Mrs. Martha Rebecca (Grace) - 192, 242, 243, 271

MELTON, Mary - 379

MENDHEIM, Rozelia - 308, 321

MERRITT, Alice (Kirkland) - 233, 224, 234
 Clifford - 292, 317
 Clifford L. - 224, 234
 Francis M. - 201, 223, 224, 230, 234
 Jacob - 224
 Linda - 292, 317
 Malinda F. - 224, 234
 Mary S. - 224, 234
 Sibyl (?) - 224

MESSEY, Martha - 222, 234
 Quinn - 268, 276
 “Tuggy” - 377, 419

MICHELL (see Mitchell)

MILLER, Sarah J. - 2898, 316

MILLS, James - 167
 Margaret - 207, 231
 Mary Caroline (Knowles) - 167, 171, 329, 354
 Robert - 17, 19, 21

MIMS, Cader C. - 166, 171, 328, 354
 Eleanor (Kirkland) - 164, 166, 329
 James - 350
 Joseph - 331, 334, 360
 Marcilla - 166, 171, 328, 354
 Mary E. - 362
 Nancy - 350
 Nathan - 166, 171, 328, 354
 Sarah - 302, 314, 315
 William L. - 314, 323

MITCHELL, Andrew - 103, 105, 106

MITCHUM, Alcey Melvina - 376, 418

MIXON, David - 351, 356
 David J. - 350, 351, 356
 James - 350, 351, 356
 James D. - 351

 Lovicy W. - 74, 79
 Lydia (Kirkland) - 350, 351
 Marinda Ann - 351, 356
 Nancy R. - 351, 356
 Rebecca (Lock) - 350
 Thomas W. - 351, 356
 William J. - 70

MONK, Aaron - 387, 390, 421
 Acey E. - 392, 422
 Alcey Ann - 390, 421
 Allen - 389, 391, 421
 Amanda - 391, 422
 Andrew Jackson Stewart - 391, 421
 Angus - 391, 422
 Anna L. - 342, 422
 Artemphia - 206, 209, 232, 392, 422
 Caroline - 389, 390, 392
 Catherine - 366, 374, 375, 390, 419, 421
 Catherine (Rigdon) - 374, 387, 389
 Christo E. - 392, 422
 Daniel - 392, 422
 David Thomas - 391, 421
 Elidda - 388
 Elizabeth - 209, 388-390, 421, 422
 Elizabeth Caroline - 391, 421
 Ella - 392, 422
 George - 391, 396, 397, 422
 George Washington - 391, 421
 Gracey - 392, 422
 Irwin W. - 392, 422
 Isaac - 138, 388, 389
 Jacob Perry - 392, 422
 James Monroe - 391, 421
 Jeremiah “Ira” - 389, 392, 422
 John - 360, 365, 388, 392, 422
 John I. - 207, 231
 John T. - 208, 232
 John S. - 388, 389, 391, 421
 John Warren - 391, 421
 Joshua - 142, 362, 365, 388-391, 421
 Josiah - 373, 387, 389, 390, 421
 Julia/Judy - 292, 422
 Letticea Matinet - 391, 421
 Lucretia - 391, 422
 Lydia (Kirkland) - (387-393), 397
 Lydia Ann - 391, 421
 Lydia E. - 392, 422
 Malon - 389, 390, 421
 Marion - 391, 422

Martha - 367, 389, 390, 392, 422
Mary - 390, 421
Mary Ann - 388, 390, 391, 421
Matilda (Kirkland) - 251, 391
Nancy - 391, 422
Orvall - 391, 422
Sarah - 392, 421, 422
Sarah Ann - 390, 392
Sary - 365
Stephen A. - 392, 422
T. A. - 391, 422
Tempy - 390, 421
Thomas - 209, 388, 389, 392, 422
Thomas R. - 390, 421
Uriah G. - 350, 356, 357, 389, 391-394, 396, 397, 406, 422, 423
William R. - 390, 421
William Silvaneus - 391, 421
MONROE/MOORE, Martha Ann - 206, 231
MOOR, William - 35
MOORE, Elizabeth - 59, 91, 97
Frances - 59, 63
John Patterson - 91, 97
Mordecai - 4
Mrs. Ann - 59
Owens - 91, 97
MOORES, ?Ann Harrison McHenry - 20
Charles - 20
MORRIS, Elijah - 370
Sarah (Pope) - 370
MOSELEY, Lena Virginia - 303, 319
MOSS, Bobby Gilmer - 22
MOURNING, W. J. G. - 314, 323
MOYNE, Fannie - 314, 323
Jane Cobb - 412, 426
Jennie - 314
Nancy (Kennedy) - 412, 426
Sarah - 314
MULLINS, Elizabeth Kirkland - 128
MURPHY, 250, 273, 413, 426
J. - 224, 234
NAPPER, Darcas - 415, 427
NELSON, Thomas - 89, 97
Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 89, 97
NEWMAN, George - 240
NICHOLS, Jefferson - 302, 303, 320
John - 303, 320
Martha - 303, 320
Mason - 395, 423
NICHOLLS, Mary - 88, 96
NIPPER, Mary - 364
NOLAN, John - 332
NOLAND, Absolom - 118, 120
NOLL, William M. 210, 232
NOLLS, Marion - 206, 231
NORSWORTHY, Mary Amanda Ashworth - 190, 228
NOWLING, Lucretia - 376, 418
William J. - 402
OATES, Carl A. - 192, 229
Col. William C. - 371, 372
Elza - 189, 194, 370
John Calvin - 192, 229
W. S. - 267
William B. - 218
OATS, Eliza Ella Catherine - 190, 228
ODOM, Aaron - 101
Abner - 389
Abraham - 44, 101-107
Abraham, Jr. - 103-106, 109
?Alcey - 135, 148, 170, 282
David - 104-106
Demsey - 102-106
Denisio - 102
Family - 101, 104, 107
Jacob - 101, 104, 105
John - 101, 104, 105
Mary - 102, 104, 105, 388, 389
Michael - 135, 282
Nancy - 102, 104
Richard - 101
Sarah - 102, 104
Sibyl - 44, 101-105
OGELBE, Richard - 39
O'NEAL, Anthony - 11
OTT, Aaron - 336
OUTLAW, Evie - 377, 419
OWENS, Andrew - 343
Hastings - 343
Rebecca - 132
PADGETT, Elijah - 110, 122-124
Gracy - 122
Thomas Clopton - 300, 319
PAGE, John David - 214, 233
PALMER - 22
PAMPLIN, Alice E. - 225, 234
John Washington - 225, 235

PARDUE, William - 160
PARKER, Alecy (Kirkland) - 180, 183
 Cherry - 413
 Delila R. "Ann" - 370
 Elizabeth - 91, 97
 Henry - 204, 205, 386
 Jesse M. C. - 367, 387, 417, 420
 John - 370
 Lawrence Washington - 413, 427
 Mary Ann Elizabeth - 370
 Sarah Leila (Morris) - 369, 370, 417
 W. P. - 310, 322
 William - 180, 183, 215, 227
 William H. - 370
 William Jasper - 413, 427
PARRISH?, Eula Vesta - 374, 418
 Lula Mae - 380, 419
 Nancy - 287
PARTIN, James A. - 207, 231
 Janette - 207, 231
PATE, Jeremiah - 145
PATTERSON, Alpheus - 310, 322
PAUL - 250, 273
PAYNE, Lela A. - 377, 419
PEACOCK, Ashley Palestine - 253
 Ella F. - 256, 274
 Frances (Spurlock) - 253
 Jayna Marie - 376
 Kaelyn Shelby - 376
 Nancy Ann - 253, 273
PEARSON, John - 57
 Lucretia - 57, 61, 64
PEAY, Col. - 17
PELLUM, Anderona - 341, 355
 Epenetus - 337, 355
 Indiana - 341
PENN, John F. - 57, 63
 Martha P. (Kirkland) - 57, 63
PENNY, Albert G. - 60, 64
 Sarah Ann (Kirkland) - 61, 64
PERRY, Harriett - 58, 94, 98
 Isaac - 39, 68
 James, Sr. - 58, 94
 William L. - 124
PERRYMAN, John - 281
 Louise (Green) - 60, 64
PERSON, Thomas - 96
 William - 44, 95, 96
PETERMAN, John A. - 225, 235
 Mrs. Tiny - 291
PETERS, Jim - 261, 275
PETERSON, Mary - 297, 299, 319
PETILLO, Simeon - 128, 129
PETTY, Martha Jane - 407, 408, 425
 Valllis - 225, 235
PICKENS - 54
PICKETT, Albert James - 282
PICKLE, Sarah R. - 207, 231
PIGGOTT, William A. - 128, 129
PIOLL, John - 35, 36
PIPER, Nancy - 127, 129
PITTMAN, J. W. - 193, 229
 William - 388, 391
PITTS, "Sis" - 292, 317
PLATT, Micaja Francis - 243, 271
 Sarah - 243, 271
POPE, Calvin - 378
 Connice - 378, 419
 Leah L. - 245, 272
 Lenora - 378, 419
 Marvin - 378, 419
 Sarah Jane (Kirkland) - 378
 Thomas - 415, 427
 William Beacham - 375, 378, 380
POSEY, Abraham - 283
 Eady C. - 385, 420
 Eliza Ann (Kirkland) - 384, 385, 420
 Ellen - 360, 406
 Francis M. - 385, 420
 Lewis J. - 366, 384
 Margaret - 385, 420
 Martin - 333, 334, 336
 Roxey - 385, 420
 W. Alto - 257, 275
 William - 142, 143, 151, 324
 Yancey - 385, 420
POWELL, Abraham - 288
 Harriett - 284, 288, 317
 Rachel - 288
 Sallie - 245, 272
PRESTON, W. W. - 193, 229, 243, 271
PRICE, Anna Belle - 184, 227
 Dee Ann L. - 352
 Dr. Jonathan Edward - 184
 H. C. - 297, 315, 318
 Hepzibah (Maccrallus) - 184
 John E. - 177, 185, 227
 Joseph - 184

Katie Frances - 184, 227
Laura Emma - 184, 227
Martha Macrelia - 184, 227
Mila (Kirkland) - 179, 182, 184
Robert Curtis - 184, 227
S. B. - 308, 309, 322
PULLUM, Eva - 389, 421
PURVIS, Col. John - 79
Ethelda (Kirkland) - 377
PYNES, Catherine (Hartley) - 331
Mary - 332
Philadelphia - 332
Wheaton - 331, 332
QUATTLEBAUM, Benoni - 396, 423
Ransom - 396
RAIFORD, Family - 12
Isaac - 58
Martha - 23, 58, 60, 63
Mary - 57, 58
Nancy - 60, 64
Patience - 12, 23, 57, 58, 60
Philip - 23, 60
RAINES, Alcey A. - 242, 271
John - 242, 271
John C. - 241, 242, 271
Martha - 242, 271
Mary A. - 242, 271
Rachel A. - 242, 271
RANEY, Nancy - 127, 129
RANSOM - Family - 172
RANSOM ?, Sarah - 148, 170, 173, 227
RASBERRY/REESBERRY, Barbary - 362, 398, 400, 424
RATLIFF, Annie Lee - 364
George - 92, 97
James, Jr. - 92, 97
Jane (Ritchie) - 92
Robert - 92, 97
RAULS, Arabella - 353, 357
RAY, Mary Jane - 194, 229
READY, Andrew - 367
Commander - 367, 417
Dorothy/Dolly - 366, 367, 417
Eliza - 367
Emmanuel - 367
Endy B. - 366, 367
James - 366, 367, 387, 417
Lucy - 367
Rachel - 367, 417
Stanmore - 367
Washington - 367
William - 367, 417
REDDICK, Sarah - 59, 63
REDINGS, Lucretia (Kirkland) - 132
REEVES, Bennett Dudley - 92, 97
Hicksman - 92, 97
REIS, John - 335, 354
RENFROE, Clarky - 375, 418
REYNOLDS, Alice P. 286, 316
Carl Gordon - 225, 235
Charles W. - 286, 316
REYNOLDS/RUNNELS, John - 83, 96
RHODEN, Benjamin - 76, 80
Cega - 76, 80
RHODEN/RODEN, Jeremiah - 76, 79, 80, 141
John B. - 76, 80
Polly - 76, 79
Susanna (Kirkland) - 46, 76, 79, 141
RICHARDSON, Martha - 345, 272
RIDGEL, Nancy - 324
RIGDON, Catherine - 389, 390, 421
Elizabeth - 391
Sarah Ann - 389, 391, 396, 406, 422
RIGHTLY, Michael - 13
RIKARD, Alma - 155, 158
Jane (Lester) - 155
Pressley - 155, 158
RILEY, E. Jasper - 257, 274
Isaac Oscar - 195, 2230
Johnny - 195, 230
Miles - 75, 79
Rosa Lee - 257, 275
Sarah Edney - 192, 229
Sarah F. - 407, 425
Vera - 243, 271
Winefred - 75, 79
RIPLEY, Ambrose - 400, 401
Susan - 400
ROBARTY - 194, 229
ROBBINS, I. Jeff - 377, 419
P. Q. - 378, 419
ROBESON, John 281
ROBERSON, James - 141, 173
Walter - 122
ROBERTS, Robert Eugene - 398-400, 402
ROBERTS/ROBARDS, George - 40

ROBINSON, Elizabeth - 78, 80
ROE, Anna - 353
 Katie Elizabeth - 370, 417
ROEBUCK, Rolly - 124
ROGERS, Aaron - 256
 Hill - 376, 418
 Jasper - 171, 330, 354
 Mary Jane - 256, 274
 Nancy (?) - 256
RONEY, Al - 243, 272
 Elizabeth (Kelly) - 226, 217
 Hugh - 224
 Jasper N. - 244, 272
 John E. - 216, 217, 233
 John Thomas - 314
 Martha - 216
 Missouri (Wells) - 314
 Nancy (?) - 224
 Nancy A. G. - 314, 323
 Nancy J. - 224, 234
 Pearl - 243, 271
ROOKS, Sarah (Odom) - 104
RUSSELL, Texana Virginia - 193, 229
RYAN, Capt. 78
 John - 134
SANDERS, Annie - 353, 357
 Avonia Valesea - 353, 357
 Bertha Mae - 372, 418
 Eliza - 155, 158
 Eliza Ann - 353, 357
 Elizabeth - 353, 357, 412, 426
 Emanuel - 353, 357
 Jefferson Davis - 353, 357
 John - 360
 John Newton - 353, 357
 Latitia (Jones) - 353, 357
 Laura - 155, 158
 Mary - 412, 426
 Nancy - 353, 357
 Phebe - (410-414)
 Samuel Lewis - 353, 357
 William - 353, 357
 William Bluett - 353, 357
SANDLIN, Joel Washington - 92, 97
SARGENT, Alta - 195, 230
SAUMMIE, Mary Ann - 392, 422
SAUNDERS, Dr. J. M. - 313
SAWYER, George - 331
 Mary V. - 153, 155

SCARBOROUGH, Aaron - 238
SCHLADENSKY, Betty (Kirkland) - 29, 185
SCOTT, Annie Mae - 261, 275
 Elizabeth M. (Kirkland) - 60
 James - 85
 John - 174, 179, 199, (200-213), 216, 233, 338, 350, 357, 361, 362
 M. - 60, 64
 Martha Raiford (Kirkland) - 60, 64
 Mrs. Marvin - 179, 184, 199, 334, 338
 Nancy (Kirkland) - 172, 199, 200, (211-213), 216, 338, 350, 361, 362
 Ransom - 172, 212, 213, 233
 Thomas W. - 60, 64
 William - 211, 213, 233, 338, 350, 351, 356
SEIGLER, David - 360
 Eula - 295, 318
 Mary Letitia - 353, 357
SELLERS, Josie Bell - 408, 425
 Linda - 262
SHAKLEFORD, Reba - 372
 William - 372, 417
SHANNON, Samuel A. B. - 93, 98
SHARPE, Benjamin T. - 94
 Mariah M. (Kirkland) - 94
SHEFFIELD, J. W. - 209, 232
SHELLY, Ben - 197, 230
 Benjamin - 244, 272
 Elijah - 242, 244, 272
 Jack - 255, 274
 Jackson - 244, 272
 Lydia - 244, 272
 Marinda (Kirkland) - 197
 Mary - 244, 272
SHIPP, Lydia E. - 210, 233
SHOCKLY, E. P. - 95, 98
SHOLAR, Bryant - 284-286, 316
 Lora Hamey (Walters) - 265
 Lucinda - 286, 287, 316
 Lucy - 286, 316
 Mahala Jane - 285
 Martha - 286, 316
 Martha Jane - 182, 227, 285
 Mary (Kirkland) - 285-287, 316
 Nancy Sarah - 265, 285
 Sarah - 263, 275
 Seaborn - 286, 316

Sherral - 265

SHORT, Minnie - 378, 419

SHULL, Betty - 331, 332

 Davis, Jr. - 331, 332, 335, 336, 353

SIMMONS, Gertrude - 210, 233

SIMPKINS, Arthur - 124

SIMPSON, William - 35

SIMS, Catherine Kirkland - 32

 W. H. - 413, 426

SINGLETARY, Martha - 219, 234

 Sarah - 219

SIRMANS, Abner - 32

 Elizabeth Kirkland - 32

SKEEN, Bin I. - 368

 Charity - 366, 368, 418

 Mary E. - 293, 317

SKEIN, Nancy - 396, 423

SKINNER, James A. - 392, 422

SKIPPER, Earl - 295, 318

 Family - 107

 Mary Alice - 226

SLATE, Ida K. - 138

SMITH, Aaron - 414, 415, 427

 Alcey - 268, 269

 Angus - 415, 427

 Anthony - 94

 Benjamin - 11

 Canzana - 415, 427

 Capon - 414, 415, 427

 Charlie - 156

 Ed - 256, 274

 Eliza - 415, 427

 Elizabeth - 415, 427

 Harriett (Kirkland) - 94, 95, 98

 Hilliard - 414, 415, 427

 Ida - 298, 318

 James - 49, 51, 81

 John - 414, 427

 Lela Mae - 256, 274

 Lewis - 414

 Lora Dell - 255, 274

 Lucinda - 415, 427

 Mae "Mary" - 256, 276

 Mary - 263, 268, 269, 276, 415, 427

 Mary E. - 217, 233

 Moses - 237, 414, 415, 427

 Nancy (Kirkland) - 405

 Nathan - 414

 Nelly "Green" - 263, 268, 269, 276

 Pamela - 256, 274

 Peter - 52

 Reason - 338, 351, 362, 405, 414, 415, 427

 Robert T. - 372, 373, 418, 419

 Samantha - 267, 276

 Sampson - 414

 Sarah A. - 415, 427

 Thomas - 51, 81

 Tillman - 405, 414, 425, 427

 Uriah - 414, 415, 427

 William - 243, 271, 415, 427

 William J. - 297, 298

 William M. - 58, 63

SMOTHERS, Jane - 217, 233

 Leathia - 256, 274

 Rance R. - 261, 275

 Rasberry B. - 167, 354

 Raspberry - 171, 329

SNELL, Rune - 124

SNELLGROVE, Barruck - 311, 368

 Dempsey - 222, 311

 Eliza - 267, 276

 Elizabeth - 311, 368

 Elizar (Kirkland) - (222)

 Emaline - 249, 250, 273

 Martha - 201

 Morgan - 250

 Sarah Ann - 366, 368, 417

 William S. - 222, 234

SNOWDEN, Richard - 4-6

SOCKETT, Rebecca - 92, 97

SOLOMON, James M. - 286, 316

 John Thomas - 184, 227

 Mary Clayton - 286, 316

 William Lazarus - 286, 316

SOMETON, J. H. - 294

SORSBY, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 60, 64

 Samuel - 60, 64

 William - 60, 64

SOWELL, G. F. - 285, 316

 Nancy H. R. - 217, 233

SPANN, George F. - 345

 Henry - 143

 John - 143

SPEARMAN, Dr. Charles F. - 184, 227

SPEARS, Charles - 67

SPIELMAN, Lavedia - 401

SRENTON, (see Arrington) - 130

STANLEY, Garrett - 340
 Harriett (Taylor) - 340
 Lydia Susan Matilda - 169, 171, 330, 340, 354, 355

STANTON, Alpheus - 204

STEPHENS, George Wilburn - 401, 424
 John Arion - 303, 319
 Martha - 311

STEPHENSON, Joe - 193, 229, 243, 271
 W. H. - 303, 319

STEWART, Elizabeth - 390, 417

STICKNEY, Kathleen (Jones) - 2, 193, 208, 241, 246, 265

STOKES - 374, 418
 James J. - 369
 Martha Ann (Murphy) - 369, 417

STONE, Annie - 246, 272
 Esther - 12, 52, 81
 Francis - 11, 12, 52, 81

STOREY/BODIE, Carrie - 155, 158

STORY, Wesley - 155, 158

STOWE, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 127, 129
 Ferdinand - 127, 129

STRIBLING, Amanda Fitz. - 91, 97

STRICKLAND, Josie - 306, 326
 Leila - 377, 419

STRINGER, Arechennah - 385
 Gerdin - 362, 385, 421
 Green B. - 385
 Thomas - 385

STROZIER, Alma Mattie Elizabeth - 303, 320

STUART, Solomon - 351, 356

STUCKY, Martha Ann - 265, 275, 397, 424
 Mary N. - 241, 243, 271

SUMMERALL, Moses, Jr. - 187
 Sarah (?) - 187
 Van - 27, 28

SWEARINGEN, Eliza - 28
 Mary (Kirkland) - 26, 28, 32
 Thomas - 27

TALLY, Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 344, 346, 356
 George W. - 344, 346, 356

TAYLOR, Elizabeth - 59, 63
 Jeremiah - 59, 63
 Jesse R. - 59, 63
 Martha - 59, 63

 Mary Ann - 217
 Martha Marie (Kirkland) - 62

 Mr. - 62
 Sam - 315, 323
 Samuel S. - 59, 63
 Sarah (Kirkland) - 59, 63
 William K. - 59, 63

 Zilphia - 171, 340, 354, 355
 Zilphia L. - 169, 330

TEAGUE, Josiah - 408

TERRY, Margaret Kate - 225, 234

THOMPSON, John - 102, 126
 Sarah (Barnes) - 102

THORNTON, Betty - 13, 67
 Eleanor - 13, 67
 Elizabeth - 13, 67, 69

THRASHER, Billie - 207, 209

THURMAN, Maggie Estelle - 286, 316

THURSTON, Martha Lydia (Kirkland) - 74, 79
 Seth - 74, 79

TIDWELL, Jesse - 303, 319

TILLER, Alto - 382
 Coella (Woodham) - 376, 382, 420
 Lucy - 246, 293
 Minnie C. - 245, 272

TILLMAN, Gideon - 29

TILLOTSON, Thomas C. - 312, 322

TINDALL, Effie - 309, 321

TOLAR, Gilbert - 192, 229
 Mrs. Kitty - 192, 229

TORQUETT/TURKETT, Humphrey - 364
 James - 364
 Paul - 364

TOWNSEND, Jacob - 54
 Leah - 38, 110

TRAYNOR, Mittie - 203, 207, 210

TRAYWICK, Carrie V. A. - 218
 Thomas A. - 218, 234

TRUETT, Joseph - 268, 276

TUCKER, Erasmus - 192, 229
 Samantha - 266, 275

TURKETT, Allie - 364
 Catherine/Katy - 362-364, 366, 417
 Keith - 364
 Peter - 364
 William - 364

TURKEYNETT/TURKNETT - 364

TURNER, Joseph - 68
Rebecca - 379, 413

TUSKUNNUCHEE CHOPEE - 279

VANN, Edward - 102
Mary (Brown) - 102

VARNUM, Amanda - 409, 425
J. R. - 267
James? M. - 409, 425
John B. - 393, 422
John W. - 409, 425
Joseph L. - 409, 425
Joseph R. - 409, 425
Lennie E. - 409, 425
Margaret Ethelinda (Kirkland) - 409
Samuel W. - 409, 425
Thomas J. - 409, 425
William J. - 409, 425

VAUGHN, Mary - 93, 98

VERNON, John - 89

VICKERS, Clyde - 253, 273
Sarah - 302, 304, 320

WADDILL, Daniel - 60, 64
Martha (Kirkland) - 60, 64

WADKINS, Antelsia "Ann" - 217, 233

WALDEN/WALTON, Mary - 326, 355

WALKER, Eliza (Kirkland) - 29, 32
Eliza (Swearingen) - 28
Frank - 177
Jessie - 402, 424
William - 28

WALL, S. M. - 209

WALTERS, Mary - 407, 408, 425

WARD, A. J. - 304, 320
Asa - 214, 233
Billy - 213
Caroline - 301, 392
Chinitta Malinda - 304, 320
Cordelia - 392, 422
Curtica - 304, 320
Cynthia (Kirkland) - 202, (300-304), 339
Cynthia Malinda - 304, 320
David - 213, 233
David, Jr. - 214, 233
Dovie Ann Melita - 213, 214, 233
Edward J. - 287
Eliza J. - 302, 304, 320, 339, 355
Elizabeth - 233, 301
Ellen J. - 415, 427
Emma? - 408, 425

Frances - 214, 233
George R. - 302, 304, 320
George Washington - 254, 274
Harriett - 214, 233
Henry Hobson - 304, 320
Isaac - 214, 233
Isaiah Carraway - 300, 302-304, 320
J. B. - 304, 320
James - 284, 287, 316
James Ervin - 304, 320
James Preston - 32
John - 390, 392, 422
John W. - 304, 320
Mariah/Mary Ann - 214, 233
Martha - 302, 304, 320, 392, 422
Mary - 302-304, 320
Mary (Kirkland) Sholar - (285-287)
Michael - 214, 233
Polly Ann - 408
Robert Walter - 243, 271
Ruth (Kirkland) - (213-214)
Sarah - 214, 233, 301
Sarah Jane - 389, 392, 422
Shadrack - 138, 325, 326, 352, 357
Sterling L. - 304, 320
Thomas - 251, 273
William H. - 279, 282, 300-302, 304, 320, 339
William Jackson - 214, 233
Wyatt - 301, 320
Vetulia - 304, 320
Zachariah Thomas - 213, 214, 233
Zilphia (Kirkland) Jones - 32

WARDEN, James - 49

WARFIELD, J. D. - 5

WARNOCK - 78
Laura Margaret - 376
Rachel Leigh - 376

WARREN, Eleanor Kirkland - 150
Hoyt - 145, 286, 298, 388
James - 122
Thomas - 143, 150, 152, 324

WASHINGTON, Major Lawrence - 48

WATFORD, W. G. - 255, 274

WATSON, Arthur - 110, 121, 160, 161
Caroline - 58
Caroline A. - 209, 232
Cynthia - 261, 262, 275
David - 262

Milly (Watson) - 261, 262, 266
Reddick - 261, 262, 266
WATTS, Mary - 87, 96
 Thomas - 87
WEBB, B. F. - 206, 231
 Elizabeth Ann - 206, 232
WEEKS, Soldie - 380, 419
WEEMS Moses - 371
 William I. - 369, 371, 417
WEINGARD, Simon - 331
WELLS, Girlie V. - 297, 315, 318
 James M. - 296, 297, 314, 315, 318, 323
 James W. - 296, 339
 Jasper - 296, 339
 Jemima - 314
 John Watson - 296, 339
 Julia Ann - 284, 291, 296, 315, 318, 339
 Martha Ann - 290, 291, 296, 317, 339
 Missouri - 339
 Nancy - 297, 315, 423
 Ola - 303, 320
WEST, Dr. Isaac - 391
WESTBROOK, Catherine - 369, 371, 417
 Richard N. - 371
WHATLEY?, Mary - 241, 242, 271
 Nancy - 242
WHIDDON, Alfred - 315
 Darcas Ann Elizabeth - 284, 302, 312, 323
 Dempsey - 292, 298
 Edward - 256, 267, 301, 302, 319
 Elizabeth (Armstrong) - 256, 267, 319
 Ellafair (Barber) - 315
 James - 293, 317
 John - 404
 Lott - 290, 293, 317
 Martha Caroline - 222, 234, 302
 Martha E. - 314, 315, 323
 Mary J. - 404
 Mary Nancy Ann - 284, 296, 302, 318
 Nancy Ann Elizabeth - 255, 302, 319, 338
 Nancy Elizabeth - 249, 256, 274
 Nathan - 289, 313
 Sarah (Skinner) - 296, 312
 Thomas Marion - 292, 317
 William - 296, 302, 312
WHITE, Bennie (Welsh) - 366, 368, 373, 374
 Caroline A. - 370, 417
 Frances A. - 241, 243, 271
 Frances Missouri - 190, 228
 Henry - 256
 Josie O - 295, 318
WHITEHEAD, A. M. - 292, 422
 Alexander - 378, 411-413, 427
 Benjamin J. - 292, 317, 343
 Daniel - 294, 318, 343
 Daniel M. - 290, 294 318
 Elizabeth - 170, 171, 330, 354
 Elizabeth (Rigdon) - 362, 391, 405
 Eula - 294, 318
 Fanny - 267, 276, 343
 George Washington - 293, 317
 Harriett - 292, 317
 Hezekiah - 293, 317
 Hulda - 375, 378, 413, 419, 427
 J. B. - 224, 234
 Jacob - 294, 343, 388, 391, 399, 405
 John - 290, 292, 295, 317, 343, 413, 427
 John B. - 292, 317
 Lenora - 294, 318
 Louisa - 222
 M. A. Mahalia - 387, 421, 427
 Mahalia 'Sis' - 413
 Martha Linda 'Pearl' - 225, 235, 292, 317
 Mary - 294, 318, 413, 427
 Mary Elizabeth - 292, 317
 Mary Melvina - 376, 418
 Mary Susan (Holland) - 292
 Matthew - 292
 P. S. - 224, 234
 Pauline - 292, 317
 Patrick S. - 292, 317
 Phoebe Ann 'Plump' - 413, 427
 Polly Ann - 351, 356
 Rachel Lillian - 292, 317
 Rebecca - 411
 Rhody - 399
 Sarah (Kirkland) - 399
 Susan Rebecca (Kennedy) - 378
 Temperance - 343
 Thomas Jefferson - 292, 317, 343
 William - 413, 427
 William H. - 398, 421
 William J. - 292, 317

Zilphia - 294, 318, 418
Zilphia (Holland) - 294, 318, 343, 372, 373

WHITAKER, Franklin F. - 385, 420

WHITTAKER, Rachel E. - 393, 422

WHITTLE, Ambrose - 260
James - 110
M. J. - 260
Sarah - 260, 275

WIGGINS, Martha - 186, 228

WIGGS, Dycey Caroline - 400, 424

WILKINSON, Mary - 362, 385, 421

WILLIAMS - 37, 211
Allen - 190, 191, 228
Carl - 374, 418
E. C. - 339, 355
Elizabeth - 74, 79, 335, 354
Elizabeth (Kirkland) - 75, 79
Eula - 374
Fannie - 75
George Washington - 167, 205
Hiram - 336, 355
James Madison - 336, 355
John R. - 338, 339, 351, 355
Joseph R. - 339, 355
Laura - 373, 418
Levicy - 124
Martin J. 75
Mary - 339, 355
Mary (Kirkland) - 339
Missouri A. S. - 339, 355
Oscar - 303, 319
Patsy - 75
Wiley J. - 75
Wilson - 75, 79

WILLIAMSON, William A. - 154

WILLIS, Elijah - 370, 417
John - 335, 355

WINDSOR, Mary - 351, 356

WINN, Daniel - 56, 63
David - 56, 63
Harriett - 56, 63
Jefferson - 56, 63
John - 53, 55, 56, 63
Joseph - 56, 63
Margaret - 56, 63
Martha - 56, 63
Mary - 56, 57, 63
Obed - 56, 63

Penelope (Kirkland) - 56, 63
Robert - 56, 63

WOOD, S. C. - 380, 419

WOODCOCK, Berthie - 191, 228

WOODHAM, Caroline - 260
Joe - 260
Sally - 260, 270, 275

WOODSON, Jonathan - 37

WOODWARD, Jonathan - 49
? - Sarah Kirkland Bennet - 51, 62
Thomas - 49-52

WOOTAN, John - 365

WOOTEN - 136

WORRELL, J. B. - 210
Joseph - 206, 210, 232
Mary/Martha (Kirkland) - 210, 231
Mattie - 207, 231
Rebecca (Jones) - 210
William C. - 210, 233

WRIGHT, Allie - 256, 274
Anthony - 35, 65, 66
B. W. - 369
Mary - 35, 65, 66

YARBOROUGH, Mary (Bradford) Kirkland - 88
Mary (Kirkland) Brown - 89, 96
Rachel (Kirkland) - 30, 32
Thomas - 88
Thomas Griggs - 30, 32

YOUNG, Archibald - 128, 129

ZORN, W. E. - 269, 276

Corrections to
“Kirkland Family Roots”
-January 2003-

Readers have reported a limited number of errors in the Kirkland Family report. This paper addresses them. It will be circulated to all in my Kirkland mailing lists by E-mail. A limited number of postal mailings will be made to buyers known to not have E-mail. The sharing of this paper with buyers of the book, who may not receive it, is encouraged.

The errors are listed by the page numbers on which they appear in the book

Pages 35-36.

The deed whereby Robert Kirkland conveyed his Fairfax County, Virginia land to William Carr is among items missing from the Fairfax Deed Books, as noted on these pages. Kathy Stickney reports some of the missing records can be found in a “Collection of Missing Deeds”, located in the courthouse. The Kirkland to Carr deed is in this collection. The date cited in K.F.R., 20 March 1754, is the date the deed was proved in court. The deed was dated 08 October 1753. Otherwise, the report is compatible with the official record.

Pages 74 and 79.

Information from Lee Kirkland and Joyce Peters provide the birth and death dates and correctly identifies the wife of William Clark Kirkland, a son of Reuben Kirkland. This man is identified in these pages without his middle name, as William Kirkland. These readers report he was born 10 January 1795 and died 19 October 1861, in Pike County, Alabama. He married Winifred Grimes, not Mary Ann Kirkland.

Page 84.

The narration on this page reports that this research was unable to identify any daughters born to John Kirkland d. 1773. Larry Kirklen shared information to suggest one daughter. Keziah Kirkland was born 16 January 1766 and married Philip Thurman in 1783. This Thurman Family lived in Chesterfield, South Carolina as a neighbor to George Kirkland. They relocated to Bledsoe County, Tennessee in 1801. George Kirkland also relocated to Bledsoe County in this time frame.

The Revolutionary War pension application for Philip Thurman has a statement from the wife of George Kirkland reporting she recalled the marriage of Keziah Kirkland to Philip Thurman in South Carolina. Keziah had a grandchild who received the given name of Kirkland.

The assumption is offered that this Keziah Kirkland was a daughter of John Kirkland d. 1773, and a sister to this George Kirkland.

Page 132

The narration reports the will of Levi Kirkland was recorded in Montgomery County,

Tennessee. Kenneth Kirkland reports it was recorded in Humphreys County. This will book has been microfilmed by the Tennessee State Archives and copies can be acquired from that source. The present location of this Will Book is uncertain, due to some unusual actions described by Mr. Kirkland.

Page 158

Davis Shull provides corrections for some errors in the family of Warren Kirkland. The daughter named Eleanor married Lemuel Gunter, not Jimmy Gunter or Leonard Gunter. The daughter named Alsey was listed on page 154, but was omitted from the chart on page 158. Alsey married Zimri Gunter, not Jimmy Gunter, as reported on page 154. This Gunter Family relocated to Covington County, Alabama. Mr. Shull has Gunter Family information.

Page 194.

The third child of James Madison Kirkland was overlooked as his issue was recognized. Alisa Dunagan reported this error and has information on the later generations descending from this child. The child was a daughter named Penola Kirkland. She was born 12 December 1867 and married James Cobb 20 December 1883. The groom was a son of Mahalia Jane (Kirkland) Cobb, a sister to James Madison Kirkland. This marriage was reported as the issue of Mahalia was recognized, but was omitted on page 194.

Pages 197 and 229; 408 - 409.

The narration reports Micajah Kirkland had, among his issue, a son named Noah. Information is cited to suggest this son was Noah Wilson Kirkland, who died in Geneva County, Alabama in 1936. Records, and family information, shared by Retah Herring contradicts this assumption. Micajah did have a son named Noah, but he was Noah Franklin Kirkland.

Noah Franklin was born ca. 1862 and married Leola (Lela) Pearce 30 October 1892 in Dale County, Alabama. Mrs. Herring reports a family photograph in which Clarissa (Holland) Kirkland (the mother of Micajah) and Lela (Pearce) Kirkland (the wife of Noah Franklin Kirkland) appears, among other family members. It is reported that Clarissa and Lela are among family members buried at Compass Lake Cemetery in Jackson County, Florida. It seems to be fact that the son of Micajah was named Noah Franklin Kirkland, not Noah Wilson Kirkland.

Reconsideration of the origin of Noah Wilson Kirkland is in order. A search was made for a Kirkland Family with a son born in the 1860s and for whom identity has not been made. Some interesting facts resulted.

The family of Aaron S. and Amanda (Baxley) Kirkland is treated on pages 406 - 409. The records cited are sufficient to say they had four children. Three are identified. Their births range from ca. 1857 to ca. 1868. The information reported on Noah Wilson Kirkland listed his birth date as 04 October 1869. These birth years are acceptable for siblings. Note needs to be made that the family of Aaron S. Kirkland did live in Geneva

County when the U. S. census for 1870 was enumerated.

Reference is made on page 198 of a contact, in past years, by a descendant of Noah Wilson Kirkland. Efforts to reestablish contact with this person have been unsuccessful. One item provided, but not used when the book was written, reports Noah Wilson Kirkland had a sister named Ether Linda. The name did not relate to any known information until this error was considered. It now seems probable that Ether Linda was Margaret Ethlinda, the first born child of Aaron S. and Amanda (Baxley) Kirkland.

The narration used earlier cited a marriage for Noah Wilson Kirkland to Charity Becksworth . Max Yates reports descent from Noah Wilson Kirkland and his second wife, Lu Neta Quattlebaum.

This does not prove the parents of Noah Wilson Kirkland. However, the assumption is offered that he was the previously unidentified son of Aaron S. and Amanda (Baxley) Kirkland. Input is invited from descendants of this family.

Pages 201 and 252.

James M. Kirkland, a grandson of Sanders Kirkland, and James Madison Kirkland, a grandson of Benjamin H. Kirkland, are reported to have married Mary Frances Gilmore. James Madison Kirkland married this lady. The grandson of Sanders appears to have married Mary A. E. McMath in Henry County 19 December 1858.

Pages 205,206, 207, 210 , 231 and 232.

The records of Mittie Traynor indicate the following corrections should be made. Page 205 - The correct name for the wife of John W. Kirkland was Martha Bradshaw Knight. Page 206 - Matthew C. Kirkland was born 20 September 1828. Page 207 - The middle initial of James Partin was N, not A. Also, the wife of Coleman Kirkland was Sophia Elizabeth Partin. Page 210 - Cedar Crest should be Cedar Creek. Also, Dempsey W. Kirkland was born 06 December 1871 and the given name of Lucinda Elizabeth June Burdeshaw was Jane, not June. William Joseph Kirkland was married in 1909, not 1907. Delphia Arminta should be Delphia Arminda. Mittie Luvinta was Mittie Luverta and she married 19 September.

Pages 237 and 446.

Reference is made to John Kirkland d. a. 1804. It should read John Kirkland d. a. 1810.

Page 261.

There is an error in reporting the second born and third born children of Snowden S. and Ruth (Kirkland) Kirkland. They were Charles J. and Archibald P. Kirkland. Archibald P. was omitted and his wife was listed as the wife of Charles J. The correct listing for the first three children should read as follows: Salina - born ca. 1858, Miss Brackin reports she died ca. 1878 "on her way west"; Charles J. - born 23 June 1861, married Sarah A. Cameron; Archibald P. - born 31 August 1864, married Georgia Ann McLain 12 September 1883 (a daughter of Mrs. Georgia McLain?).... . The remaining children are

listed correctly.

Page 253

Hattie Hamilton reports on an error in the parents claimed for K. Lula Knight, who married Jason Jackson Kirkland. She cites Law Family information that reports the correct name of this wife was Collorier Knight and she was a daughter of Cofield and Amanda (Law) Knight. Collorier was known by the nick name of K. Lula.

Page 265.

The given name of Sherrad Sholar is misspelled as Sherral

Page 292.

The narration reports John and Rachel (Kirkland) Whitehead were buried at Oakey Grove Cemetery. Rodney Herring corrects this to say they were buried in a wooded area behind the cemetery, not in the recognized cemetery area.

The origin listed for John Whitehead is a gross error. Matthew Whitehead is reported as his father. This writer was among a group of searchers who disproved this old claim in the 1980s. His parents were Jacob (Jacob II) and Zilphia (Holland) Whitehead. Readers are referred to pages 343, 388, 391, 393-395, 399 and 405 for background information on this Whitehead connection. Brief additional information follows.

Matthew Whitehead married Polly Lock in 1836. This family is treated in detail in another work published by the writer, ‘Leonard Lock, ca. 1658-1716 and Descendants’. His issue is reported there, and John Whitehead is not among them.

Jacob Whitehead I wrote his will in 1856 and identified his issue, OCR Book O, pages 92-97. They included three sons: John, who married Temperance Holland; James, who married Mary Spears; Jacob II, who married Zilphia Holland. The Holland girls were sisters, see references cited earlier.

The will was presented for probate in 1863. The son named Jacob (II) died before this date and his children were legal heirs to his share of the estate. A guardian was appointed to represent these minor heirs, J. M. B. Kelly. Unfortunately, the recorded documents never name the children of Jacob II. Census records do identify the children in the households of Jacob and Zilphia (Holland) Whitehead, who are assumed to be their issue.

The 1850 census return identified five children in the household of Jacob II. They were John, Sarah, Rhody, Zilphia and Jacob (III). Jacob II was deceased by 1860, when Zilphia was listed without a husband and one additional child, Daniel M. Whitehead.

John and Temperance (Holland) Whitehead also had a son named John. The two cousins so-named were only about two years apart in age. Questions could arise that this was the John who married Rachel Kirkland. Family information given the writer in the 1980s identified the John who married Rachel Kirkland as a brother to Jacob Whitehead (III)

who married Sara Ann Harp. The same census return that listed the brothers John and Jacob in the household of Jacob II also listed the other John in the household of John and Temperance (Holland) Whitehead. This seems to remove the son of John and Temperance from consideration in the role of spouse to Rachel Kirkland.

The preceding is the basis for the claim that John Whitehead who married Rachel Kirkland was the son of Jacob and Zilphia (Holland) Whitehead.

This is not a report on the Whitehead Family. Therefore, details are limited to those needed to correct the error in reporting the father of John Whitehead, the husband of Rachel Kirkland.

Pages 298 and 318

Essie L. Kirkland, listed as a son of Martin and Camilla (Holland) Kirkland, was more properly named Ezra Lee Kirkland. The census return cited in the narrative did record the given name as Essie. Inquiry by Billy Ward led to proof of the given name. The Florida Death Certificate for Ezra Lee Kirkland reports he was born 27 February 1885 in Alabama and died 27 December 1977 in Santa Rosa County, Florida. His parents are recorded as Martin and Camilla (Holland) Kirkland.

Pages 336 and 355.

The narration and the chart reports Matilda Kirkland, daughter of Tillman Kirkland, married 1) Israel Pickens Jackson and 2) Hiram Williams. Davis Shull reports the order of the marriages is reversed.

Page 353

The narration reports Jones brothers named Wheaton and Nathan migrated from South Carolina to Alabama as Caleb V. Kirkland moved. Kathy Stickney cautions that this was probably Wheaton Jones and his son named Nathan, rather than his brother Nathan.

Page 369

The narration reports Washington Kirkland married Martha Ann (Murphy) Stokes, the widow of James J. Stokes. This is incorrect.

Linda Dumas shared the needed information. The wife of Washington Kirkland was Martha, a daughter of Malcolm and Theresa (Pilcher) Murphy. The estate proceedings on Malcolm Murphy identify one of his daughters as Martha Kirkland, the wife of W. W. Kirkland, OCR Book U, page 8. Readers will note that the recorded initials of Washington Kirkland seem to resolve a question raised in the narration as to his first given name.

Pages 376-377

The narration identified eight children born to Josiah S. and Clarky (Renfroe) Kirkland. These were identified from census records and were confirmed by two descendants as the children of Josiah S. Kirkland who reached maturity.

The circulation of "Kirkland Family Roots" resulted in definitive information that Josiah S. had additional marriages and issue from at least one of them. Byron Kirkland and Janis Romine have been cooperative as this information was developed.

Four additional marriages have been identified for this Josiah S. Kirkland. They are recorded in Houston County, Alabama Marriage Records. His residency in Calhoun County, Florida has been confirmed. Also of value, the death date for his first wife, Clarky (Renfroe) Kirkland, has been determined, 23 September 1910. She was buried at Ramah Baptist Cemetery in Houston County. Josiah S. married 2) Emma (Dunaway) Parnell 24 November 1910, 3) Vicie Hatcher on 04 May 1915, 4) Sara Jane Calhoun 10 June 1916 and 5) Lela Whitehead 18 March 1919. This research did not find any evidence of issue from the third and fourth marriages.

The last wife, Lela Whitehead, was a daughter of Julius J. and Nora (Newton) Nowell, as listed on her Florida Death Certificate filed 10 January 1921. The cause of death was complications of childbirth. Available records indicate the child did not survive.

The association with Emma (Dunaway) Parnell resulted in issue of three children, one son and two daughters. Family information indicates the son, James Daniel Kirkland, was born ca. 1906, before the mother married J. P. Parnell. The claim is made that Josiah S. was the father, and he adopted the boy after his marriage to Emma in 1910. The second child, a daughter named Lula Bell, was born 10 September 1910 and died 11 June 1919. The dates are from her Florida Death Certificate, which reports her parents were Josiah S. Kirkland and Emma Dunaway. The third child was a daughter named Margaret. She is reported to have been born 03 May 1914 and married Cliff Collingsworth of DeFuniak Springs, Florida.

James Daniel and Margaret are reported to have had issue.

This appears to recognize the five marriages of Josiah S. Kirkland and the known issue.

Page 379

The name Whitherley L. Livingston is misspelled. It should be Whit Westly Livingston.

Pages 377 and 419.

Janis Romine reports William C. (Collier) Kirkland was born 16 January 1885. His wife was Lela Survell Kirkland, a daughter of Charles J. and Sarah A. (Cameron) Kirkland, not Lela Strickland.

Compiled January 20, 2003

Dr. J. R. Peacock

Kirkland Family Roots
Corrections and Additions II
October 2003

The circulation of *Kirkland Family Roots* resulted in the submission of valuable information by readers that was not available to the writer when the book was printed. This provided answers to several questions in the book. A number of corrections were also reported. A summary of this information was prepared and has been circulated by E-mail to buyers of the book, since January of this year.

Additional information continues to arrive and more unknowns have been resolved. Another supplement to report this material is in order. The original intent was to prepare this report when all books were sold. We have only twelve copies remaining and available time indicates that this report should be filed now.

Readers should recognize that these supplements will not be an ongoing procedure. We thank you for your support of the book and we feel pleasure in the success of this project. But we have other families to report and personal activities to pursue. It is time to move on. God bless you, and come to see us anytime.

The sharing of this report with buyers of the book who may not receive it is encouraged.

The page numbers cited are the page numbers of KFR where the subject is found.

Page 63. The birth years for 3- Joseph and 4- Joseph are listed as ca. 1730. That year applies to 3- Joseph. The birth year for 4- Joseph should have been ca. 1768.

Pages 70-71. Gary Kirkland has shared research that leads to the assumption that John Kirkland, Junior of the 1790 Census of Beaufort District, South Carolina was the father of the John Kirkland who lived, variously, in Camden, Georgia, Nassau, Florida, and died in Umatilla (present-day Lake Co.), Florida 14 February 1860. Caution is issued that this claim was not proved. However, given the burned courthouse in the history of this family, more definitive proof may not be found. The son married Jane Penelope Webb.

The children of this marriage were as follows: Reuben - born SC ca. 1805, died p. 1880, married Martha (Lee?); Edward Calvin - born SC ca. 1806, died a. 1840; Elizabeth - born SC ca. 1807, married William S. Blount; Jane - born Camden, GA ca. 1812; Edwin - born Camden, GA ca. 1814, died 1824; Zeborah - born Camden, GA 1818, married James H. Claville; Mary Ann - born Camden, GA 20 August 1822, died Ft. Ogden, Florida 29 January 1903, married Lewis B. Daniels; Martha Ann - born Nassau County, Florida 21 October 1825, died Levy County, Florida 22 October 1867, married James Bealon Hudson; Robert - born Nassau, Florida 1828, married Martha R Connor; Oliver Hazard Perry - born Nassau, Florida 07 October 1830, died Levy County, Florida 20 March 1911, married Elizabeth G. Hudson.

Gary Kirkland has a webpage for this family and invites contacts.

Page 128. June Tuck shared additional information on the family of William Kirkland of Jackson County, Georgia. His son Benjamin moved to Carroll County, Georgia by 1840, Randolph County, Alabama by 1850 and then to Texas, where he died before 1858. His brother, John, preceded Benjamin to Texas and traveled with two children of Benjamin, David Kirkland and Marian Harper.

Benjamin and John died in Walker County, Texas. Probate records on the estate of John show he died without issue. Marian Houston of Georgia was a legatee, as was a nephew named Asa Skelton. The will for John was recorded in May 1859. Perhaps Marian Houston was the same person as the grantees in the land sale for the estate of William Kirkland in Georgia in 1819, see the narration in K. F. R.. John and Benjamin were among the grantees for that land.

Page 154. Sybil Bailey reports that Martha Ann Kirkland, a daughter of Warren Kirkland, was born 30 December 1838, died 15 January 1925, and was buried at New Holland, South Carolina. Her husband was Alexander Kennedy, who died in the Confederate Army 29 November 1862.

Page 177. Some readers continue to debate the marriage date for Benjamin Kirkland d. 1854 and Winneford Armstrong. The two possible dates are aptly discussed on page 177. The writer has not changed the opinion offered there.

Page 184. Jacob Le Bateman reports an error in the birth year for one child of Mila Henrietta (Kirkland) Price. The son named Robert Curtis Price is reported to have been born 14 July 1870. Mr. Bateman reports this was the marriage date for Robert Curtis and this was confirmed. He married Mary Eliza Martin on this date. The suggestion was made that Robert Curtis was the 10 month old D. L. Price listed in the household for this Price family on the U. S. Census for 1850. This reflects a birth year of 1849.

Pages 189-191. Information available when the book was printed listed William S. Kirkland with a daughter named Syka/Shya, etc. Frustration over this name was acknowledged. This was the interpretation of a name in an old written family record. The original was not available for review when this list was shared with the writer in years past. The letters reported did not lead the writer, nor any of the persons consulted, to a probable legitimate name.

Jo Thomason Manis reports that this daughter of William S. Kirkland may have been Sybil Ann Kirkland and she also may have been the Sibby Ann Kirkland who married William R. King. The family, reportedly, was in Russell County, Alabama for the U. S. Census of 1860. The Civil War Pension Application of William R. King reports he "moved back to Henry County after the war". This implies the family was originally from Henry County. Mrs. Manis also reports the family was enumerated in Henry County

on the 1870 U. S. Census return, next to Zachariah Kirkland and Caleb Kirkland. These men would be a brother and uncle of Sibby Ann, if she was a daughter of William S. Kirkland.

It is also reported that the Huxford "Wiregrass of Georgia" genealogy books list this King Family and spelled her name as Syba, which could represent a contraction of Sibyl Ann. Perhaps this contraction was the name written in the family record of the children of William S. Kirkland that was interpreted as Syha/Shya.

It is also reported that the King Family moved to Holmes County, Florida after 1880.

This is not reported to be proof for the identity of the daughter of William S. Kirkland, who had the strange name. However, it certainly has merit for that claim and is worthy of further research. Thanks go to Jo Thomason Manis for sharing this information.

Page 201. William Rouse Kirkland reports the grandson of Sanders Kirkland named James M. Kirkland married Mary C. Vause of Waukulla County, Florida, not Mary Gilmore.

Page 211. The family of John and Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. The fate of this family was unknown when the book was printed. The assumption was offered that they died before 1850, leaving two sons named William and Ransom. Circulation of the book prompted the submission of definitive information on the fate of this family and their issue. Lannie Walker and Dr. Kim Foster contributed the needed records and family information. Mr. Walker requested that Winnie Savage Smith be recognized for the research he shared.

The family moved to Shelby County, Texas in the company of other kin, and Henry County families, in 1846. John Scott died there 30 August 1859 and Nancy died there 10 December 1859.

Mr Walker shared the Family Bible Record of this family and it identifies their issue as follows: William - born 21 July 1823; Ethelinda - born 20 March 1825, married William E. Whiddon; Eliza - born 25 December 1826; Elsirah - born 15 August 1828, died 03 September 1834; Alanson - born and died 03 February 1830; Polly - born 04 February 1831, died 05 September 1834; Malvinah - born 23 April 1833; Nancy - born 05 July 1835, died 08 July 1835; a son - born and died February 1836; John (Jackson) - born 02 May 1838; Thomas Jefferson - born 17 January 1841; James Matson - born 12 August 1844, died 11 July 1854.

Mr. Walker had conflicting family information as to the maiden surname of Nancy (Kirkland) Scott. It was reported to have been Perkins, not Kirkland. He engaged a recognized laboratory to perform DNA testing on an eligible descendant of Nancy and an eligible descendant of one of her Kirkland Sisters. The line from Alcey (Kirkland) Kelly, wife of William R. Kelly and who is generally recognized as a sister to Nancy, was selected. The testing confirmed that Nancy and Alcey had a common mother. This

confirms that she was Nancy Kirkland, not Nancy Perkins.

Readers will note that this research failed to find unquestionable proof that the wife of William R. Kelly was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. There was solid proof that she had the surname of Kirkland and there is sufficient proof that this Caleb had a daughter named Alcey, but the question could be raised that this his daughter may have been another of those named Alcey Kirkland. The DNA testing seems to be sufficient confirmation that her father was Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830.

Available records failed to answer all questions on William Scott, son of John and Nancy. He married a Nancy Kirkland in Henry County 05 March 1844. He was absent from available records in 1850, when his wife and their son was enumerated in the household of Sanders Kirkland. This Nancy Kirkland is identified as a daughter of Benjamin Kirkland d. p. 1830 in the book, pages 349-351.

Record of a divorce for this couple, William and Nancy, was not found in Texas or Alabama. Regardless, William married Catherine Upton in Panola County, Texas and died there in 1869. Nancy married Randal Blackshear in Henry County, Alabama 07 October 1854. Her issue from this marriage, and her fate, are correctly cited in the book.

The son of the marriage of William Scott and Nancy Kirkland in 1844, William T. Scott, married Mary Windsor in Henry County, Alabama 02 January 1866. He moved to Texas in 1886. They moved to Texarkana (Texas or Arkansas?), where Mary died. William moved back to Joaquin, Shelby County, Texas, where he died in 1920.

The son of John and Nancy, named Thomas Jefferson Scott, is reported to have returned to Henry County, Alabama and married Elizabeth Sims. They returned to Texas to live. It has not been determined if Thomas Jefferson was the Ransom Scott in the household of John Donn on the 1850 census of Henry County.

Lannie Walker has posted a vast amount of information on these families, and on DNA testing. He has granted permission to list his E-mail address in this supplement and invites contact: lannie 1 @SWbell.net.

Page 212. Reference is made to the John Donn household on the 1870 census. It was the 1850 census.

Page 215. The report on Alcey (Kirkland) Kelly acknowledged some question that this person was a daughter of Caleb Kirkland d. p. 1830. The DNA testing reported by Lannie Walker seems to be sufficient to move that claim from an assumption to a proven fact. See the entry in this supplement for page 211, preceding.

Pages 224-225. William C. Kirkland provided the following information. L. P. Kirkland was Lynn P. Kirkland. He was a prominent Florida citrus grower and lived at Auburndale, Florida. He had four children, but no grandchildren. His brother was named

Olin Kirkland, not Olive Kirkland, and he was an oral surgeon in Montgomery, Alabama.

The second wife of Curtis Robert Kirkland had the surname of Summerford, not Summerfield. He had a third wife - Nannie Bell Cook. Hosea Kirkland died 29 November 1929, not 1919. The wife of Edward Seymour Kirkland had the name of Valle Chitty, not Vallie Petty.

The Family Bible of Zachariah T Kirkland was donated to the Abbeville, Alabama Public Library.

Page 311. Nicey/Eunice Kirkland was recognized as a daughter of William Kirkland d. 1864. She and her out of wedlock son, General A. Kirkland, disappeared from available records. The assumption was offered that they died in one of the Henry County smallpox epidemics in the 1860s

Brenda Bennett descends from the son and provided the correct fate of Nicey and her son. Her proper name was Eunice Kirkland and that of her son was Augustus General Kirkland, as reported in family records. Eunice moved to Jones County, Mississippi before 1880. Other members of the Kirkland Family were located there, see page 266. Augustus G. Kirkland married Margie Lynes in Jones County, a daughter of Obadiah and Sara Francis (Pitts) Lynes. Eunice and Augustus, with his in-laws, moved to Washington County, Alabama in the mid-1890s. They acquired homestead land from the Federal Government. Eunice and Augustus were buried at Washington Baptist Church, with others of this family. Grave markers report Eunice, who never married, was born in 1829 and died in 1898. The vital dates for Augustus were - born 05 July 1857, died 01 June 1927.

The children of Augustus G. and Margie (Lynes) Kirkland were: Eran - born 12 February 1879, died 29 September 1962, married Richardson Howard, had issue; Eretta - born 29 August 1880, died 29 March 1941, married Charles Gartman, had issue; William Wilson - born 05 November 1881, died 28 July 1941, married Sarah Vermell Henson, had issue; Annie Belle - born 15 November 1883, died 17 April 1941, married Luther Talman Henson, had issue; Kate - born 10 November 1887, died 28 May 1962, married Harry T. Parnell, had issue; Eva - married Harry Rife, no issue; Reuben - married 1) a Green, had issue, 2) Arrie Nichols, had issue; Daisey - born 04 February 1894, died 07 April 1950, married Powell Bates Patrick, had issue; Dicy Catherine - born 06 January 1896, married George Cleveland Middleton; Eunice - born 01 April 1898, died 05 May 1938, no marriage; Vesta - born 17 October 1900, married Ted Rife, no issue; Sanford Freeman - born 27 September 1904, died 09 February 1930, married Gertrude Harris, no issue reached maturity.

Pages 398-402. Earl Kirkland has provided additional information on the family of Moses Kirkland d. p. 1866. This information adds support to the claims of Robert E. Roberts, cited in the book. Further, it adds more detail to the family of William B. Kirkland. Radford Reese Kirkland, 1842-1925, was the great uncle of Earl Kirkland.

Earl knows that Kirkland Lake in South Lake County, Florida was named for Reese Kirkland, he had a home site on that lake.

William B. Kirkland was born in Walton County, Florida in August 1859 and died in Central Florida in the 1930s. He had three marriages and issue of one son from each.

The first wife had the given name of Louise, surname unknown. They had one son, William. The son lived in Sumter County all his life and was active in community affairs, was one of the founders of Sumter Electric Cooperative. He had a son named Eugene and a daughter, name unknown.

The second wife had the surname of Baker, given name unknown. They had a son named Walter David, who married Prezzy Maybell Cumbee. The son had issue as follows: Cleveland - born 1902, died 1927; Lereno - married an Addison; an infant who died at birth; Alma - married a Lee; Velma - died as an infant; Edna - married a Hunt; Dessie - married Ray Bridges; Earl - born 25 August 1928, married Marie Lee; Carl - married a Parker.

The third wife of William B. Kirkland was Almedia Goodman, a daughter of William Goodman. They had issue of one son, Harvey, who married Annie Judy. They had issue as follows: Edith Mae, Annie Lee, William Harvey, Mary Magdalene, Hazel, Paul and Silas.

Almedia (Goodman) Kirkland married William Walker, after the death of William B. Kirkland. Contrary to the report by Robert E. Roberts, William B. Kirkland lived most of his life in Lake (formerly Sumter) and Polk Counties of Florida. He was a skilled carpenter when logs were planed with a broad axe.

Page 416. Two typographical errors occurred in the report on this family. The father was J. K. Kirkland, not J. P. Kirkland. The name is listed correctly on page 128. The son was David Leonidas, not Daniel Leonidas.

Compiled October 2003

Dr. J. R. Peacock